



THE SHERIDAN LIBRARIES



3 1151 03717 8021

BIBLIOTHECA FICTIVA

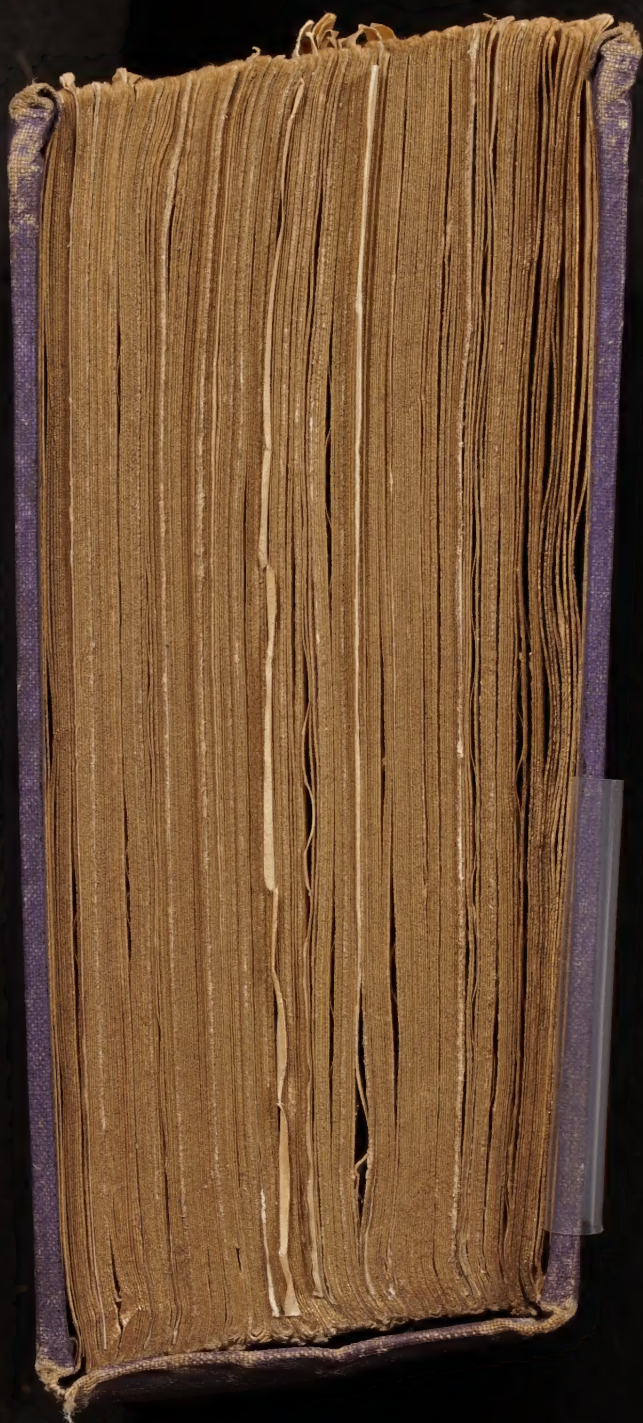
THE
LINLEYS
OF BATH
BY
CLEMENTINA BLACK



MARTIN SECKER









Walton Chind Bath
Bedford Coffee House & Hercules Pillar
Description of Norfolk N 142

Castle Tavern

White Hart Inn Ball

East Burnham p 123,

Ireland 225 to 227

315 Ref. to Jane Ireland & her house on the Col
Sketches of old Town & Distinct Places by Sinclair p. 326

Settle the point as to Southampton Street Strand
& Southampton Street Bloomsbury

The Courier 16th May 1815

SHAKESPEARE'S DRAMATIC SONGS.—Speedily will be published, by Preston, 97, Strand,

THE FIRST VOLUME of the **DRAMATIC SONGS** of SHAKESPEARE.—The work will be completed in Two Volumes, to consist of all the single Songs, Duets, Trios, Chorusses, &c. in character, as introduced by Shakspeare in his various Dramas.

A General Introduction of the Subject will be prefixed, together with Explanatory Observations to each Play.

The Music will be partly composed, and partly compiled, from the best Old English Masters, and the whole will be arranged, with a separate Accompaniment for the Piana Forte, by WILLIAM LINLEY, Esq.

The above work is likely to prove a valuable acquisition to the English School of Music, and will be particularly interesting to the Public, as connected with our immortal Countryman.

ANGELO's (Henry) Reminiscences, with memoirs of his father and friends, *portrait*, 8vo, bds., UNcut, *back strip broken*, 3s 1828

Chamber's Book of Days.

241 **Crouch** (Mrs. Anna Maria, 1763-1805), Memoirs of, including a Retrospect of the Stage during the years she performed, by M. J. YOUNG, *portrait*, 2 vols, 12mo, boards, uncut, *with autograph on back of inserted cheque*, 6s 6d 1806

LADY MILLER—BATHEASTON POETICS.

Lady Miller of Batheaston was a literary amateur at a time when few women addressed the public. She was, moreover, a woman of warm emotional nature, of some taste, and even of a certain degree of talent. In company with her husband, Sir John, she made a tour of Italy, and wrote an account of it, which appeared under the modest title of *Letters written during a Tour of Italy by an Englishwoman*. On returning to their home at Batheaston, this amiable pair of enthusiasts brought with them an elegant antique vase, which they deposited on an altar in their saloon. The apartment was formally dedicated to Apollo, Lady Miller taking upon herself the august office of high priestess, the vase itself being considered as the shrine of the deity. A general invitation was then issued to all votaries of fashion and poetry to assemble in the temple twice a week in honour of the son of Latona. As Batheaston was but a suburb of Bath, it may be supposed that the invitation was well responded to; for, besides the mental gratification about to be described, an excellent collation always concluded the ceremonies.

The worship of Apollo was conducted by each candidate for fame dropping a votive offering, in the form of a short piece of poetry, into the urn, as the whole assemblage marched round it in solemn procession. A lady was deputed to take the pieces one by one out of the urn, and hand them to a gentleman, who read them aloud. The merits of the poems were then considered, and the prizes adjudged, the blushing authors of the four best compositions being presented to the high-priestess, Lady Miller, and by her crowned with myrtles, amidst the plaudits of the company.

The poetry was no doubt very poor, and the whole affair rather namby-pambyish; but it certainly was much more harmless than many of the fashionable follies of the day. The meetings

lasted for several years, till at length they were put an end to by a most unwarrantable breach of good manners and hospitable confidence. Some unknown person disgracefully and maliciously contaminated the sacred urn with licentious and satirical compositions, to the great annoyance of the ladies present, and the chagrin of the host and hostess. The urn was thenceforth closed, and the meetings were discontinued for ever. Of the more legitimate kind of satire on the Bath-easton meetings, freely indulged in by the wits of the day, the following is a good specimen:—

Addressed to Lady Miller, on the Urn at Batheaston.

'Miller, the Urn in ancient time, 'tis said,
Held the collected ashes of the dead:
So thine, the wonder of these modern days,
Stands open night and day for lifeless lays.
Leave not unfinished, then, the well-formed plan,
Complete the work thy classic taste began;
And oh, in future, ere thou dost unurn them,
Remember first to raise a pile, and burn them.'

Gents May May 1793

Richard Tickell, esq. father of Mr. T. of the Stamp-office. This gentleman was son of the celebrated Mr. Tickell, the friend of Addison, and other distinguished wits of the beginning of the present century.

Nov. 22. In Parliament-street, Mrs. Linley, relict of T. L. esq. late of Guildford-street.

See page 312. The above cannot refer to Mrs Thomas Linley nee Johnson as she did not die till 1820

Linley (Thomas, the elder) 1732-1795, Father-in-law of R. B. Sheridan, Madrigal for five voices, "Let me careless and unthoughtful lying," 7½ pp. oblong folio; A. L. s. 2 pp. 4to, Bath, Aug. 13, 1785, about an opera (2)

Linley (William) 1771-1835, son of the above, Glee for four voices, "Bacchus to Melpomene," Auto. Words and Music, 11 pp. oblong folio; and two A. L. s. 5 pp. 8vo and 4to, 1812 and 1827 (3)

Storace (Stephen) Composer, 1763-96, A. L. (unsigned), 4 pp. 4to, from Vienna, Sep. 27, 1786; another of his sister Anne; an Auto. Song by him, "Prigioniera Abbandonata," 15 pp. oblong folio, signed and dated 1777,

SHERIDAN (Mrs., died 1792). **Eliza Ann Linley. Beautiful and accomplished Singer. Married Richard Brinsley Sheridan.**

Whole length, as "St. Cecilia," sitting on low stool, hair high, belt, playing organ, behind it to right two children singing, cloud above with rays.

Very fine mezzotint by **W. Dickinson** after **Sir Joshua Reynolds**. Size 19¼ by 14 in. Inscription margin only (except line of publication). 1776. Bright Impression in Second State. (SEE ILLUSTRATION) £27 10s

Another Plate.

Full length, as "Cecilia," seated, playing the organ, children on her right singing. Large oval stipple engraving by **T. Watson** after **Sir J. Reynolds**. Fine impression, with margin. Folio. 1794. A most charming print. £15 15s

Genl. M. J. Storace 1807.
Aged 19, Brinsley J. Storace, son of the late eminent composer, Stephen S. He was a student in architecture under Mr. Soane.

NELSON (Lord) A. L. s. 1 p. 4to, n. d. [Feb. 3, 1801], with address and seal:

... I do not think I ever was so miserable as this moment. I own I sometimes fear that you will not be so true to me as I am to you, yet I cannot, will not, believe you can be false. No, I judge you by myself: I hope to be dead before that should happen, but it will not. Forgive me, Emma, oh, forgive you own dear dis-interested, Nelson, ... etc.

F. FRANKFORT MOORE

I should like to be allowed to reply to the inquiry by saying that I enjoyed the companionship of Elizabeth Linley, while writing "A Nest of Linnets," more than that of any person who came before me when writing any book. Perhaps this was on account of the way she lived and moved before me, quite unconscious of the interest I had taken in her for many years. She was sweetly independent of any claim that I fancied I had upon her to act as I had meant her to act. Night after night she moved me almost to tears of despair by her adorable independence. When her final chapter was written I went to Bath and stood nightly under the window of the house out of which she had looked for the coming of her lover, Richard Brinsley Sheridan—the window under which crowds had stood listening enthralled by her singing of "I know that my Redeemer liveth," and I fancy that a note or two came to me from that old house which had once been "A Nest of Linnets."

Author of the 'Linnets of Bath'

The Linleys of Bath



ST JOHN, THE EVANGELIST.
(R.C.)



WIDCOMBE CHURCH.



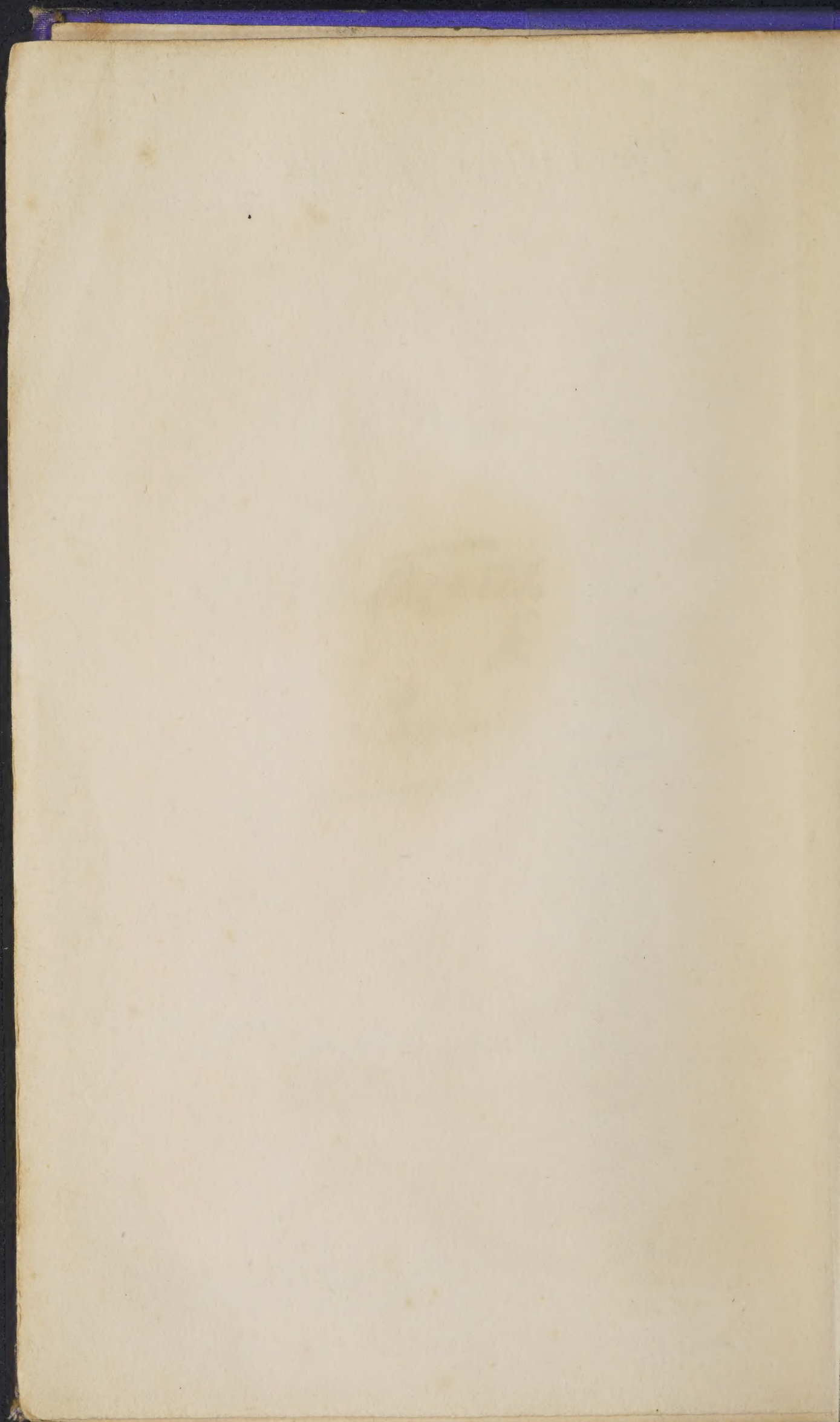
THE ABBEY CHURCH.

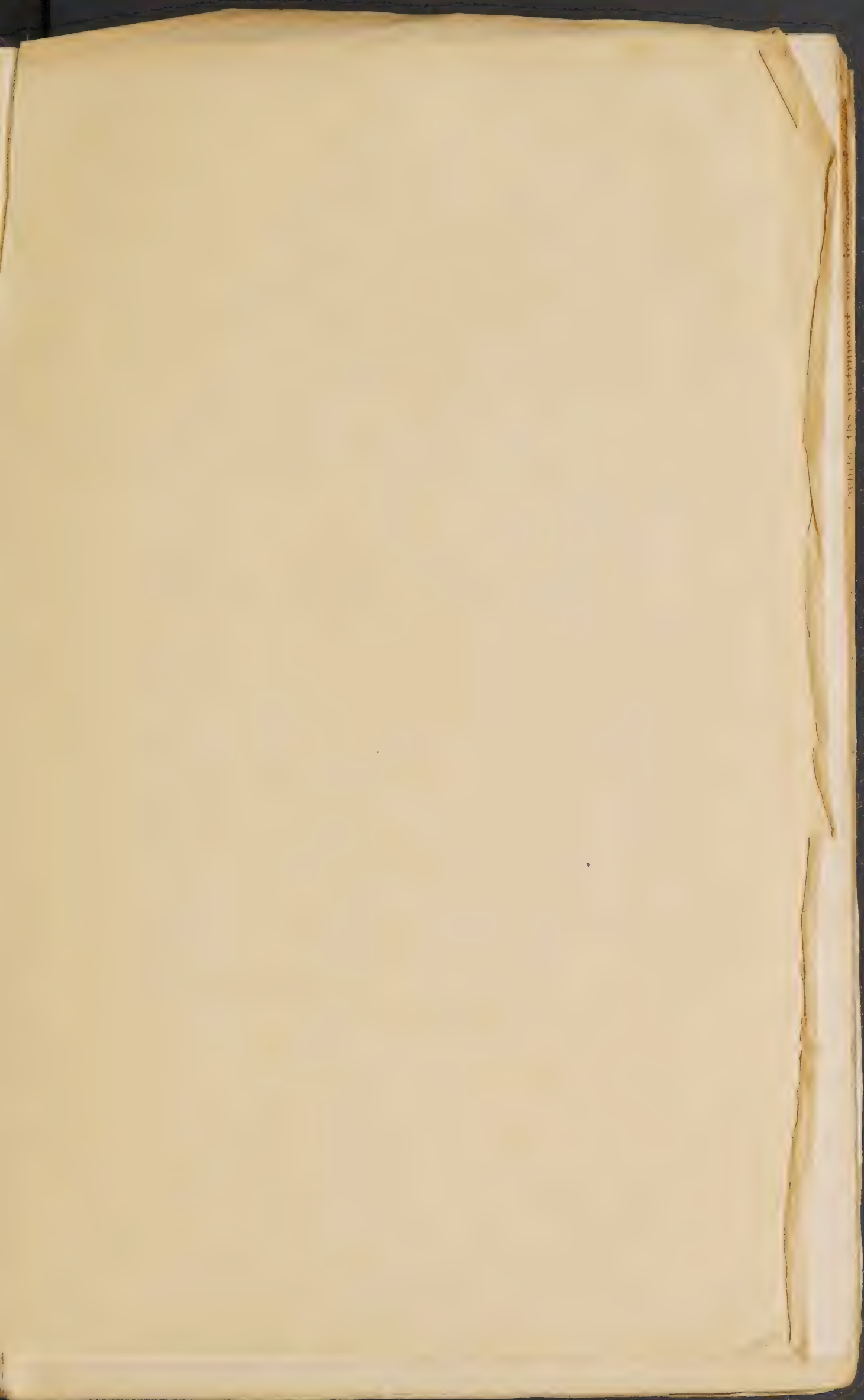


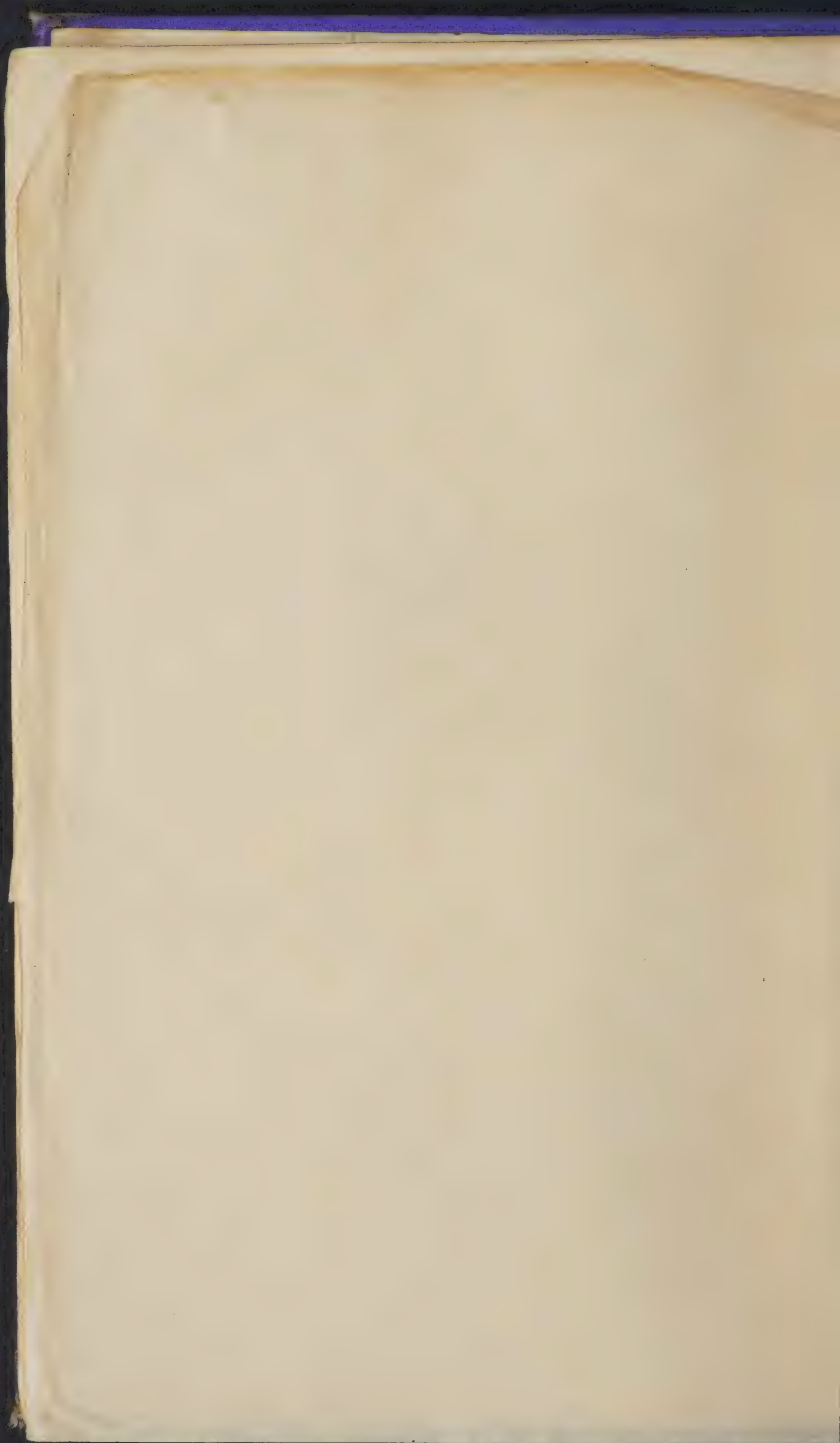
PRIOR PARK.
(AS IT WAS.)

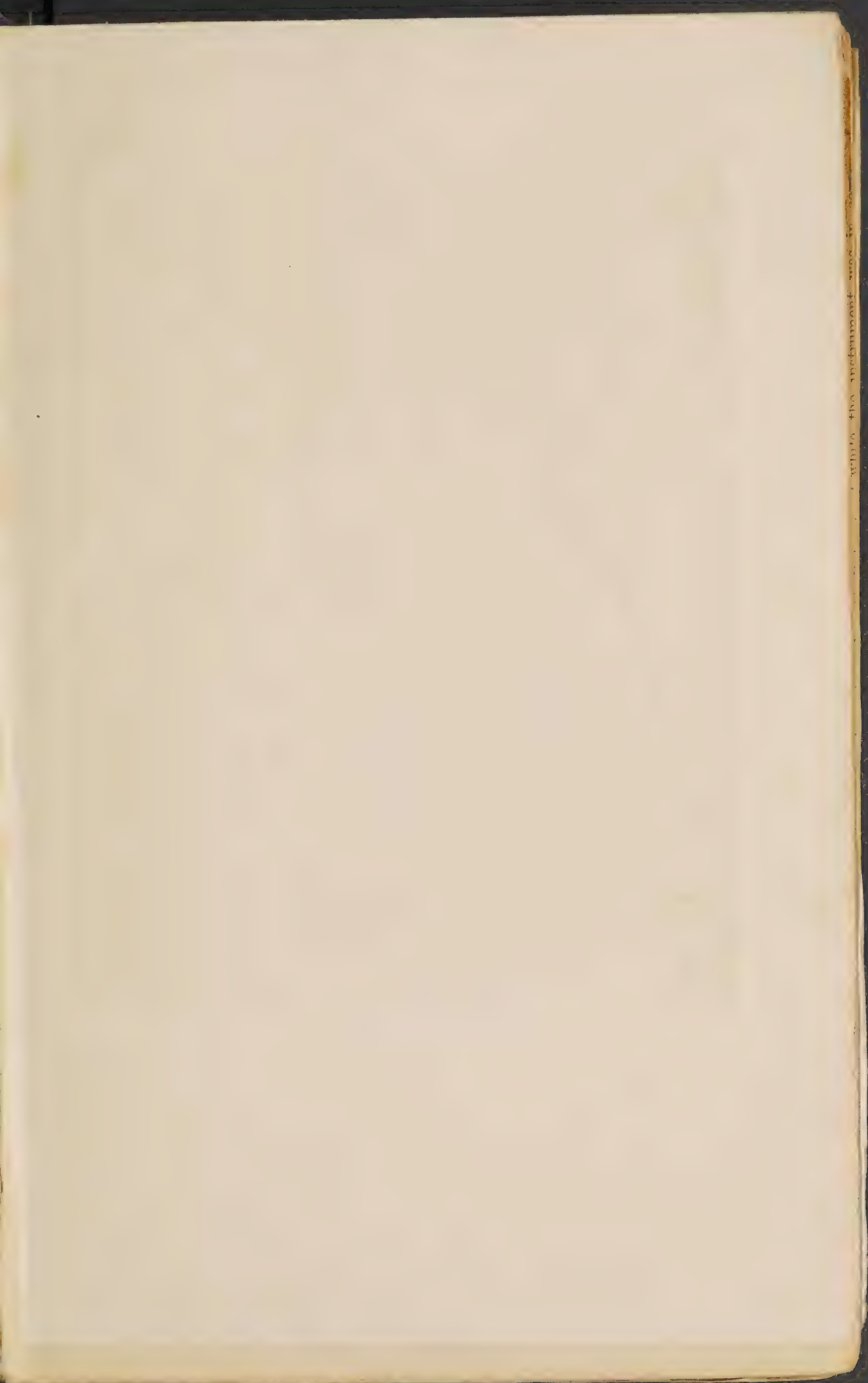


LAURA PLACE, AND
PULTENEY STREET.











*M^{rs} Sheridan. (Elizabeth Linley)
from the Painting by Gainsborough.*

*The
Linleys of Bath*

By
Clementina Black



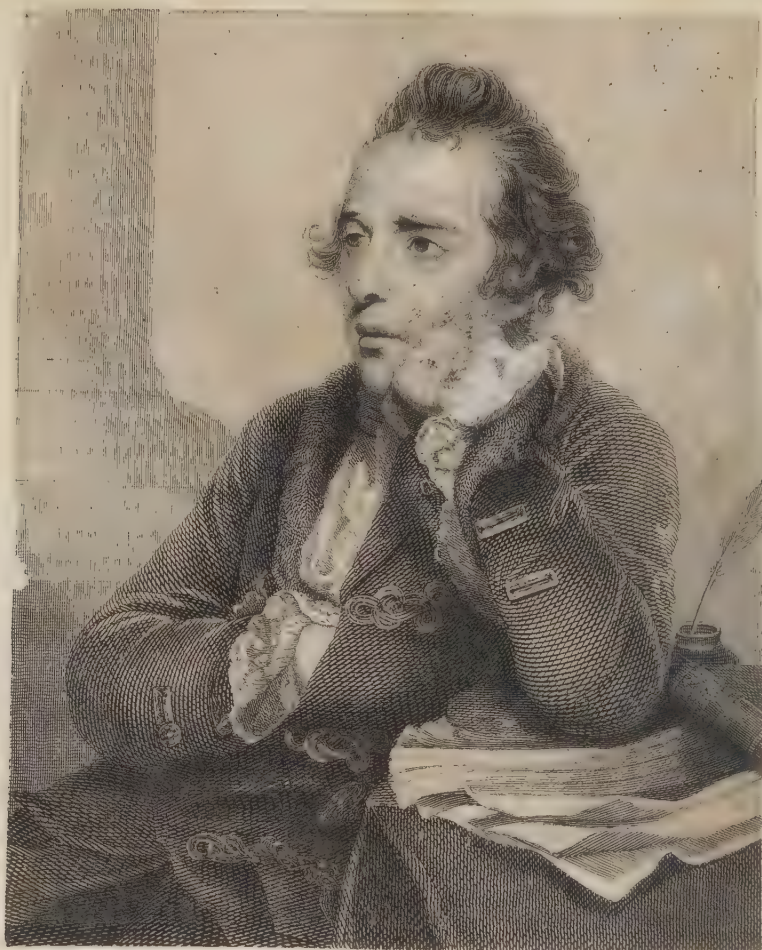
Martin Secker

*Number Five John Street
Adelphi*

First Published May 1911

Contents

I. THOMAS LINLEY, MUSICIAN	1
II. THE MAID OF BATH	28
III. THE FLIGHT TO FRANCE	58
IV. AFFAIRS OF HONOUR	82
V. THE YEARS OF HOPE	119
VI. THE LINLEYS OF LONDON	142
VII. THE YEARS OF SORROW	175
VIII. THE SURVIVORS	205
IX. JANE AND CHARLES	223
X. THE SANGUINE LOVER	250
XI. JANE'S FORTUNE	271
XII. THE LAST OF THE LINLEYS	309
INDEX	335



George Selwyn
Esq.

List of Illustrations

MRS SHERIDAN (ELIZABETH LINLEY)	<i>Frontispiece</i>
<i>From the Painting by Gainsborough in the possession of Lord Rothschild</i>	
ELIZABETH ANNE AND THOMAS LINLEY	<i>Facing page 26</i>
<i>From the Painting by Gainsborough belonging to Messrs Thomas Agnew & Sons</i>	
MR LINLEY	„ „ 42
<i>From the Painting by Gainsborough in the Dulwich Gallery</i>	
MRS SHERIDAN (ELIZABETH ANNE LINLEY)	„ „ 113
<i>From a Water-colour by Ozias Humphry in the possession of the Sheridan family</i>	
MRS SHERIDAN AS ST CECILIA	„ „ 128
<i>From an Engraving in the British Museum after the Picture by Sir Joshua Reynolds</i>	
THOMAS LINLEY	„ „ 144
<i>From the Painting by Gainsborough in the Dulwich Gallery</i>	
SAMUEL LINLEY	„ „ 146
<i>From the Painting by Gainsborough in the Dulwich Gallery</i>	
MARIA LINLEY	„ „ 152
<i>From the Portrait in Crayons by Lawrence in the Dulwich Gallery</i>	
OZIAS THURSTAN LINLEY	„ „ 160
<i>From the Portrait in Crayons by Lawrence in the Dulwich Gallery</i>	
TOM SHERIDAN	„ „ 172
<i>From the Portrait by Gainsborough in the possession of the Sheridan family</i>	
WILLIAM LINLEY	„ „ 174
<i>From the Portrait by Lawrence in the Dulwich Gallery</i>	
MARY LINLEY	„ „ 190
<i>From the Portrait of her and her sister Elizabeth by Gainsborough in the Dulwich Gallery</i>	

List of Illustrations

MRS SHERIDAN	<i>Facing page</i> 196
<i>From the Painting by Gainsborough, the property of the late Mr Charles Wertheimer</i>	
WILLIAM LINLEY	" " 218
<i>From a Miniature in the possession of Mr H. Yates Thompson</i>	
CHARLES WILLIAM WARD	" " 250
<i>From a Portrait in the possession of the Ward family</i>	
JANE NASH LINLEY	" " 270
<i>From a Painting by Lawrence (?) in the possession of the Ward family</i>	
MRS LINLEY	" " 312
<i>From the Portrait in the Dulwich Gallery, attributed in the catalogue to Ozias Humphry</i>	

Foreword

IF it had not been for the access to original letters, or to transcripts of original letters, that has been allowed me, this volume must have been meagre indeed. The letters written after marriage by Mrs Sheridan and Mrs Tickell are in the possession of the Sheridan family, and large portions of them were transcribed by Mr Walter Sichel when he was preparing his biography of Sheridan. These transcripts he has, with the permission of Mrs Algernon Sheridan, lent me, and many extracts from them appear. The record of her mother's early life made by Alicia Sheridan (Mrs Joseph Le Fanu) is quoted pretty fully in Fraser Rae's "Sheridan," and I have generally taken her statements from his pages, but sometimes from those of Mr Sichel. The letters of Jane Linley and of Charles William Ward have remained in the hands of his family, and these, together with the other letters employed in the last chapter, have been entrusted to me by Mrs Ward of Iver, who has also permitted the reproduction of the portraits of Jane and of her husband. For the discovery of the date and place of Mr and Mrs Linley's marriage I am indebted to the Rev. C. W. Shickle, of Bath, who lent me his copies of church registers belonging to the parishes of that city

Foreword

and its neighbourhood, and who also helped me to find the books of water and church rates by means of which the residence of Thomas Linley in Orchard Street has been established beyond all question. Some valuable notes about early Linleys were lent me by Miss L. M. Middleton; and my attention was called to the presence of three Lyndeleys at Agincourt by Mr E. L. Trustram, himself a relative of the family. Mr H. Linley Howlden, of Freshford, near Bath, pointed out to me that the name previously read as "Waton" must be "Norton," and gave me some interesting information about the Linleys of Norton, who were, almost certainly, the ancestors of Thomas Linley as well as of himself. Mr Joseph Tickell, of Whittlesford, and Mrs Tickell, of Hampstead, have kindly lent me pedigrees of the Tickell family which have confirmed the fact—sufficiently proved by her will and by original letters—that Elizabeth Ann, the daughter of Mary and Richard Tickell, was not the mother of John Arthur Roebuck.¹ To the clergy of Norton, of Malton, of Badminton, of Didmarton, of Tisbury and of Broseley I owe not only information about entries in the registers of their various parishes, but also several helpful and valuable suggestions. To all these kind helpers, and to various others who have assisted me in more ways than it is possible to enumerate here, I beg to offer my sincere thanks.

¹ The Christian name of Mrs Roebuck is given in Armitage's "Chantry Land" as Zipporah.

Foreword

Finally I may add that a good many details of interest to a biographer remain still unelucidated. Among these are the precise parentage of William Linley, born, according to his own account, at Norton, Derbyshire, in 1704; the maiden name and family of his wife, Maria, born probably in October 1701; the parentage and family of Mrs Thomas Linley (Mary Johnson), born in 1729; and the whereabouts of several Linley portraits known to have existed but not at present traceable. Among these are three—one of Mrs Ward (Jane Linley), in crayon, by Lawrence; one of Mrs Linley, by Oliver; and one of Ozias Linley, by the same painter—which were once in the possession of the Governors of Dulwich College, and are in their official catalogue of that year, but not in later editions. No person at present connected with the gallery has been able to give me any information concerning any of these three portraits, and it seems sadly probable that they have disappeared for ever. Of Mrs Linley and of Jane there are other portraits, but of Ozias in manhood there is, as far as I know, no other, and it is a great disappointment to me that none can be included in this volume. Information upon these doubtful points would be very welcome to me, even although it will come too late for my readers.

C. B.

HAMPSTEAD, *May* 1911



Bath. Abbey Church.

Chapter One: Thomas Linley, Musician

CERTAIN mysteries of inheritance and of family resemblance seem likely long to elude the researches and the explanations of the scientific inquirer. Instances occur in which all or nearly all the children of a particular pair of parents will present marked characteristics not conspicuous in the family of either parent, nor perhaps strongly persistent in their own descendants. Generally, indeed, there will be discernible traces of the prevailing qualities in at least one parent and in at least one descendant, but it is to a single generation that the great development—the sudden burst of blossom—belongs.

With a family group exhibiting this phenomenon the present volume deals. The father, whose own father was a respectable and prosperous craftsman, not at this distance of time remarkable, except as a writer of verses that were not good, was a musician of some distinction; the mother, of whose antecedents nothing has been discovered, was not intellectual, nor refined, nor amiable; both were above the average in the matter of good looks, and both more than a little difficult in the matter of temper. Who would have dared to prophesy, when young Thomas Linley, the

The Linleys of Bath

harpsichordist and singer, married, at nineteen, the somewhat older Mary Johnson, that the children born to them would be lavishly endowed with talent, beauty, individuality and distinction? Not only did all of them—all, that is to say, who lived to grow up—inherit in a high degree the musical gifts of their father, but at least four were quite unusually handsome, and at least three had some literary talent, while four were notably witty. In the next generation are found a granddaughter who was a paler Linley, a grandson in whom the Sheridan preponderated over the Linley, and in every one of that grandson's children a recurrence of outstanding beauty, accompanied in several instances by charm, brilliance and talent of various kinds. Who were the Linleys that their sons and daughters should resemble the magically gifted princes and princesses of a fairy tale?

Of the remote ancestry of the family whence these wondrous young creatures sprang it is not possible to speak with certainty; a fine field in which to exercise the sport of ancestor hunting lies open to any modern owners of the pretty surname of Linley. That name is probably a territorial one, and may be derived from Linley, near Broseley, in Shropshire. This ancient manor, and modern parish, was held early in the twelfth century by Richard de Linley, described in an ancient charter as "Richard son of Baldwin de Lintlega." In other documents down to the year 1200 occur the names of Richard, Ralph, Philip and Sibyl de Linley. In 1200 the direct male line must have become extinct, for the inheritance passes to the husbands of two co-heiresses.¹ Of course there may have been collateral branches through which the

¹ Eyton, "Antiquities of Shropshire," vol. ii., pp. 39-42.

Thomas Linley, Musician

family name was carried on, and from one or more of which the Linleys of Bath as well as the Linleys of to-day are descended. There are no Linleys to be found at present in Linley by Broseley, nor at Linley in Wiltshire.

In varying forms—Lynley, Linlie, Lindley, Lingley, Lingly, or Linley—the name emerges now and again in various English records from the twelfth century to our own. Thomas Linley, or Lindley (he appears under both names), was Master of St Michael's College, in London, and also Rector of Chelmsford in the year 1488,¹ and may have been the same man as the Thomas Lynley who was Principal of St Alban's Hall, Oxford.² Sir Thomas Lyndeley, knight, Nicholas and John Lyndeley, lances, fought at Agincourt, under the Earl Marshal. William Linley was among some officers to whom, in 1667, commissions were presented "for and in troops of unregimented horse," and other isolated notices could be enumerated. With none of these individuals, however, can the Linleys of Bath be linked, though in all likelihood some of them were among their forefathers.

Not until about two centuries ago can anything like a settled clan be pointed out. By that time a family group of Linleys was established at Norton, in Derbyshire, near to Sheffield, and from this group came William Linley, who was the father of Thomas Linley, who in his turn was the father of the beautiful Elizabeth Ann Linley, the first wife of Richard Brinsley Sheridan. William Linley recorded upon the leaf of a family Bible, still preserved, that he was born in 1704 in a parish in Derby, near Sheffield,

¹ Newcourt, "Repertorium," Eccl. Lond., vol. i. 493; vol. ii. 219.

² J. Gutch, "Oxford," p. 656.

The Linleys of Bath

in Yorkshire. The name of the parish was read as Waton, and under that name it could not be discovered. That the true reading was Norton was suggested to me by Mr Linley Howlden, who himself belongs to the Norton family, about which he has been kind enough to give me a few particulars. One Samuel Linley, was the owner of an early Sheffield trade mark for scythes: the "old O"; and any person still possessing an excellent scythe blade with that mark upon it may look back gratefully to the old craftsman who first tempered and stamped such blades. Another early Linley was a wholesale vendor, and probably a manufacturer, of "Broseley clays," which are, I am informed, churchwarden pipes of superior size and quality. The circumstance suggests that, as late as about 1770, there were still Linleys not quite detached from the place in which I suppose their name to have originated. The old home of the Norton Linleys is Bole Hill, a stone house of considerable antiquity, which has evidently received additions at various times. A photograph which is in my possession of this interesting homestead was taken in the year 1901 by the late Linley Sambourne, who was a descendant of the Linleys and was born in the house. It is noteworthy that the Christian names most prevalent among the early Linleys of Norton were Samuel, Thomas, William and Elizabeth Ann, all of which appear among the children of Thomas Linley of Bath.

The reprehensibly lax manner in which our ancestors too often kept their parish registers renders it a matter of little surprise that no entry appears at Norton of William Linley's baptism, but the omission leaves us in ignorance of his parentage and connec-

Thomas Linley, Musician

tions, and we know of him, up to the time of his son's baptism, only what the page of his family Bible tells. Upon it he gives with great particularity the birthday of his wife—19th of October 1701—and her Christian name—Maria—but omits to mention either her surname or the date of their marriage. His son Thomas is recorded as having been born at Badminton on the 17th of January 1733, and on the 20th of that month his baptism is entered in the church register of that place. At Badminton also were born Isabella, who was baptised on the 9th of October 1737, and William, baptised on the 29th of July 1744. The register in each case records the name of the parents as "Lingley." Whether this spelling was the father's own or was due to the writer of the entries cannot now be ascertained, and it may be a mere coincidence that in the registers of St James's, Clerkenwell, four entries occur between 1690 and 1696, in all of which the name is spelled "Lingly," whereas in others of 1698 and 1712—the latter of which seems to be the marriage of a child baptised in 1690—the form "Linley" is used. These facts would appear to indicate that the registrant rather than the possessor of the name was responsible for the variation.

William Linley, or Lingley, is reported to have been a carpenter, and in the early accounts of his son's career is generally said to have belonged to Wells. That there was some connection with that place, and that some of the family felt the bond very warmly, is certain, but at present the links have not been fitted in. Later in life, probably soon after the birth of his second son, William Linley moved to Bath, where he appears as a builder and where he became a prosperous person, who, after living for

The Linleys of Bath

twenty years in a good house of his own, died in it at the age of eighty-eight, his wife, who was three years his senior, surviving him but a couple of months. A tablet to their memory may be seen in Walcot Church, Bath.

Concerning the boyhood and youth of Thomas Linley we have little knowledge, but many stories. That which describes him as having studied in Italy under Paradies, or Paradisi, can be true only on the supposition of his having gone at an extremely early age to that country, and as he could not himself, at that period, have earned enough money to pay for the journey, it would become necessary also to suppose that he was sent at the expense of some one else. It may be remembered that he sent his own son to Italy when the boy was but twelve years old. That a marked talent revealed itself very early, and that he was taught by Chilcot, the organist of Bath Abbey, are accepted facts. If it is true—as I am inclined to believe—that he attracted the attention of Chilcot when the latter was playing at the Duke of Beaufort's at Badminton, the connection must have begun before the settlement of the lad's parents at Bath. Mr Emanuel Green, that most industrious of investigators, says that Linley began life as Chilcot's errand-boy¹; but the "Notes and Notices of Thomas printed during his Life" upon which he bases the statement are by no means very trustworthy, and neither he nor any later writer seems to have asked himself why an organist should want an errand-boy. The services of a boy, Chilcot, like any other eighteenth-century organist, and many a country organist

¹ Emanuel Green, F.R.S.L., "Thomas Linley, Richard Brinsley Sheridan and Thomas Mathews, their Connection with Bath," p. 4.

Sir William Herschel.

The Astronomer who Discovered the Magnitude of the Universe.

IT is to Sir William Herschel, the eighteenth-century astronomer, that we owe our conception of the illimitable magnitude of the universe.

Herschel is one of the most interesting, and certainly one of the greatest, scientists of any age. A man of tremendous energy, he triumphed over the disadvantages of poverty and inadequate instruments by sheer determination to succeed.

He was born at Hanover in 1738 and brought up as a musician. At the age of fourteen he was an oboist in the Hanoverian Guards, but his scientific and philosophical tastes were soon manifested, and when the regiment came to England in 1755, the seventeen-year-old bandsman spent all his pay on a copy of Locke's *On the Human Understanding*.

As an Organist at Bath.

Two years later the Guards were crushingly defeated at Hastenbeck, and young Herschel, whose health was failing, deserted and sailed for England, arriving at Dover with only a French crown in his pocket. For three years he lived precariously; then his playing of a violin solo attracted the attention of a prominent musician, who got him pupils and small engagements. In 1766 he became organist



SIR WILLIAM HERSCHEL.

George III., but continental astronomers flatly refused to recognise this unwieldy title.

It seems likely that, but for this lucky discovery, Herschel's genius would have been wasted, for the strain of working all night at

opposite ends of the earth's orbital displacement of three million miles is sometimes found to change its situation slightly by comparison with its companion star, he reasoned that this change should give an indication of the star's relative displacement.

He accordingly began to compile a map of these stars, and in 1782 his first "Catalogue of Double Stars" was submitted to the Royal Society. Of the 269 instances it contained, only forty-two had been previously recorded. He suggested that these stars might be mutually revolving—to be genuine pairs, in other words—and in the following year this hypothesis was verified.

This, in itself, was a discovery of the first magnitude. The mutual revolving of these stars was consistent with the laws of gravitation; and proved that the remotest worlds were bound by the same mechanical forces which operate in our own solar system.

"A knowledge of the construction of the heavens has always been the ultimate object of my observations," Herschel wrote in 1811. He proceeded to acquire this knowledge by systematically and meticulously surveying and mapping the whole firmament.

A King Strolls in His Telescope.

He built his own telescopes, besides scores for other astronomers, and made his own speculums, on one of which he worked for over a year. His giant reflector, which stood in his garden at Slough, was for many years marked on official maps as a landmark. The platform was fifty feet above the ground, the tube was forty feet long, and the mirror, which weighed over two thousand pounds, was nearly fifty inches in diameter.

It was a favourite pastime of society people, while the instrument was in use, to

at a Bath church.

During all this time he had been studying philosophy, mathematics, astronomy, physics, and languages. After fifteen or sixteen hours' laborious teaching, he would go to bed with some abstruse scientific treatise and read until the approach of dawn.

A little later he was able to send for his sister, Caroline, who shared his enthusiasms. Their life-long collaboration is one of the romances of science. Both realized the possibilities of a thorough and systematic observation of the heavens, but they were too poor to afford a good telescope, and so had to make one themselves.

After two hundred failures, they succeeded in constructing a five-and-a-half-foot instrument. This was soon found ineffectual for their purpose of "leaving no spot of the heavens unexplored," and a larger instrument was eventually built in odd hours.

Finding a New Planet.

In March, 1781, he made his first great discovery—the planet we call Uranus. Herschel at first thought that it was a gigantic comet, though he noticed that it moved in planetary fashion from west to east, and very near the ecliptic, and was accompanied by satellites. In November, by means of his newly-invented "lamp-micrometer," he measured the diameter of this singular star, which appeared in his reflector as an object with a tiny disc.

Its true nature was quickly detected, and Herschel's fame was established throughout Europe. He was then forty-three. He named the planet "Georgium Sidus," in honour of

his instruments and earning a number living by day was seriously impairing his health.

He was elected to the Royal Society in 1781, and awarded the Copley Medal, which had only once before been given. In the spring of the following year George III. sent for him.

Court Astronomer.

Herschel's instruments were compared with those at Greenwich, to the great detriment of the latter, and exhibited before the royal family. Shortly afterwards he was appointed Court Astronomer, with the munificent salary of £200 a year.

Freed from the drudgery of teaching, Herschel devoted all his energy to solving the mysteries of the heavens. He and his sister worked from dusk to dawn.

"Many a night, in the course of eleven or twelve hours," he once said, "I have carefully and singly examined not less than 400 celestial objects, besides taking measures and sometimes viewing a particular star for half an hour together, with all the various powers."

He now began his greatest work—the long and fascinating series of measurements and observations and theories which revolutionized men's knowledge of the heavens.

The discovery arose from his study of double stars. He noticed that a great number of stars appeared to be in very close proximity, but that they differed in relative brightness. He presumed that the brighter star would be comparatively near the earth, while its dimmer companion, despite its apparent nearness to the bright star, would actually be infinitely remote from it.

Since he knew that a star observed from

struction, to promenade inside the tube. Among the visitors were George III. and the Archbishop of Canterbury. "Come, my lord bishop," said the king, "I will show you the way to heaven."

Not all Herschel's theories were right—some, in the light of to-day, even appear absurd. He excited all Europe by his "discovery" of active volcanoes on the moon, whereas what he actually saw was the reflection of light from the earth.

Stranger still, he regarded the sun as a cool, dark body surrounded by an envelope of luminous clouds, beneath which was a world of luxuriant vegetation and magnificent scenery.

But these errors do not dim his greatness. "I have looked further into space than ever human being did before me," he told the poet Campbell, and only pre-eminence as an astronomer overshadowed his work, in physics.

He had noticed that some coloured lenses transmuted a good deal of light but little heat, while others conducted much heat but stopped most of the light. This caused him to inquire into the thermal and luminous powers of spectral regions, a matter of profound interest to present-day physicians. He found that a thermometer exposed to red rays during a given period, rose three and a half times as much as when exposed to violet rays; he discovered also that the hottest rays were those which lay at one end of the spectrum and were invisible—the infra-red rays.

Herschel was knighted in 1816, and though learned bodies all over Europe showered honours upon him, he remained modest, genial, and poor. He died in his eighty-fourth year.

Thomas Linley, Musician

to-day, would indeed require, not for running errands but for blowing the organ. I venture to believe, without any scrap of documentary evidence to support me, that the young Thomas Linley blew the bellows of the organ in Bath Abbey, and, unlike most performers of that necessary function, found full compensation for its monotony in listening to his master's music. That he somehow imbibed or developed a genuine and unselfish devotion to music which became and remained the passion of his life is unquestionable, and that somebody taught him extremely well is almost equally certain. It may reasonably be assumed that he was apprenticed to Chilcot in the same manner as various pupils both male and female were afterwards apprenticed to himself.

The next fact in his history is one for which documentary evidence can be cited. On the 11th of May 1752 he was married, at Batheaston, to Mary Johnson. Unfortunately the register of that parish is extremely laconic, and communicates no particulars beyond the two names and the date. Even this scanty information, however, is partly new, since neither the date nor the place of the marriage was known to the descendants of it until the kindness of the Rev. C. Shickle enabled me to discover these particulars, in the spring of 1910, from the copies made by him of church registers in and around Bath. The Sheridan family was unacquainted even with the family name of Mrs Thomas Linley, but this appears in the Tickell pedigree, where, also, her date of birth is given as 1729. As she herself wrote in June 1819 to one of her grandchildren: "I am now entered into my ninety-first year," that entry is pretty evidently correct. Mr William Linley—an old gentleman

The Linleys of Bath

whose accuracy was sometimes but approximate—calls his daughter-in-law Maria, and notes the date of her marriage as the 22nd of August 1752, four months later than its actual celebration. The discrepancy is so considerable as to suggest that the young people may, to use a phrase of their day, have “stolen a wedding,” and that the bridegroom delayed confession to his family.

Of Mrs Linley's antecedents nothing is known. Her not uncommon surname appears occasionally in the registers of Batheaston and of neighbouring places, but there is no clear indication of any settled family to which she can be assigned. Michael Kelly says that she belonged to Wells, a statement which he received in all probability from herself or from one of her family,¹ but no register of her birth is to be found either at Wells Abbey or at St Cuthbert's. Kelly, who was often at her house, describes her as a “kind, friendly woman and in her youth reckoned beautiful,” a cautious phrase from which it seems fair to infer that the writer, who saw her for the first time in March 1787, when she would be fifty-eight years old, did not perceive any traces of beauty remaining.

Her young husband, who at the time of their marriage had not passed the half year between nineteen and twenty, was unquestionably endowed with good looks, and Gainsborough's portrait, painted some eighteen or twenty years later, shows that from him the most beautiful of his daughters inherited her finely cut brows and mouth. From him, too, his children one and all derived their musical talent, and, possibly, that fatal delicacy of constitution which carried off one after another of his five daughters before they reached

¹ Michael Kelly, “Reminiscences,” vol. ii., p. 114.



1786

How Caroline Herschel Divided her Time between Music and the Comets

AT Hanover, eighty years ago, died an old lady of ninety-seven. **"Extraordinary Monument"**

Fanny Burney once described as Her brother married when she was thirty-little, very gentle, very modest, an eight, and she went into lodgings; she was ingenuous"; she had been in her no longer his sole companion, and though expert musician, housekeeper, astro feeling this very keenly at first she would



Caroline Herschel

Whose "Catalogue of Stars" contained 561 stars omitted in the British Catalogue.

Herschel despised all academic knowledge her father was forced to give her violin lessons in secret. After his death, life as a household drudge became so intolerable that she often sat up all night practising embroidery work, in the hope of being able to earn her own living.

Music and the Stars

When she was twenty-two, however, her favourite brother, William, who a few years earlier had fled to England to escape the penalties of desertion, offered her a home in Bath. William, whose industry would have staggered anyone but Caroline, was already well known as a musician, and in the interests of music he studied mathematics in his spare time. This led him on to astronomy.

Caroline, rejoicing in her newly found freedom, threw herself heart and soul into her brother's work. Anxious to bring credit to him, she had herself "drilled into a gentlewoman by a dancing mistress"; she copied music, had singing lessons, and practised diligently every day.

Before long she was in great demand as a soloist, but would only appear where her brother conducted. On fine nights the two would rush home after a concert and, without changing their finery, settle down till daybreak; he to explore the heavens and she, with amazing accuracy, to make notes on his observations.

and may have died rather than betray the fact. Until Sir William died, thirty-four years above later, she lived alone except when sick relations came to be nursed. She returned then to Hanover, where she lived for another twenty-five years, and proceeded to catalogue in zones all the stars and clusters whose observed by Sir William, a task that might have dismayed the most hardened mathematician. Sir David Brewster described it as an "extraordinary monument to the will of an inexhaustible ardour of a lady of seventy-five."

covered a dreary, uneventful life as a girl. She was passionately fond of music, but since Frau

Thomas Linley, Musician

MRS. ESTEN.

57

tures, its progress, its patronage, its farther improvement, and its future festivities; and on one occasion, I remember, when contemplating, at the close of the winter, its comparative perfection, we looked back to its origin, he observed with a smile, "Who would have thought, Bernard, that such a society as this should have grown out of a conversation you and I had, when jogging home together one night, in two chairs side by side, our heads bobbing out of the windows, and hitting each other till they rung again?"

The season of 1785-6 rolled rapidly round, and the Theatre and Club opened with equal *éclat*; the first novelty at the one was the *début* of Mrs. Esten, whose mother, Mrs. Bennet, lived on the Parade, and visited in genteel circles; whilst our Club was strengthened by the accession of Boyton a musician, under whom Charles Dibdin acquired or completed his knowledge of thorough bass.

Dining one day at Dr. Harrington's, Boyton reminded me of Dr. Herschel, who, on my first visit to Bath, was Organist to the Octagon

*How Caroline Herschel Divided her Time
between Music and the Comets*

AT Hanov
died an
Fanny Burn
little, very g
ingenuous";
expert music



Caroline

Whose "Catalogu
tained 561 stars
British C

Herschel des
her father w
lessons in sec
household d
that she ofte
embroidery v
to earn her o

Music and the

When she
favourite bro
earlier had f
penalties of c
Bath. Willia
staggered any
well known as
of music he st
time. This le

Caroline, i
freedom, thre
her brother's
to him, she
gentlewoman
copied music
practised dilig

Before long
a soloist, but
brother condu
would rush he
out changing
daybreak: he
she, with ama
on his observ

Chapel, and played an instrument in the orchestra. At that period I should have alluded to him, not only as I have something amusing to say, but because I was indebted to him for my first knowledge of music. A "compunctuous visiting" of my conscience compels me now to repair the neglect.

Owing to the production of various operas at Bath, in which either serious or comic music was allotted me, I felt myself awkwardly situated, which the good-natured German observing, he proffered his services to give me private instruction, upon terms which should be arranged at a future period. This offer I gratefully accepted, and attended him twice a-week, at his own lodgings, which then resembled an astronomer's much more than a musician's, being heaped up with globes, maps, telescopes, reflectors, &c. under which his piano was hid, and the violoncello, like a discarded favourite, skulked away in one corner.

This was not the only evidence of Mr. Herschel's astrological propensities, nor were they a public secret; he had taken observations, and

Thomas Linley, Musician

AND HIS "ATLAS."

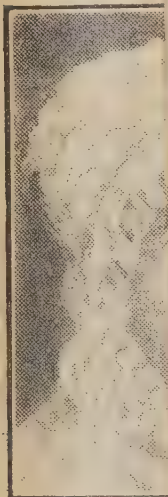
59

communicated with philosophical societies; the consequence of which was, that he had been quizzed by the fiddlers, and called by the charitably disposed an eccentric. To his friends and to myself he alluded to these studies without embarrassment, and would modestly remark, that "all men had their failings, and this was his." When I came to him of an evening, and caught him thus employed, he would tell me with a laugh, to take care how I stepped over his "new world," and didn't run foul of his "celestial system;" and when I helped him to put his machinery aside, he had a standing joke in calling me his "Atlas," because I once carried the globe on my shoulders. When the removal was made, the fiddle was taken down, or the harpsichord opened, without farther comment

Whether it was a presage of his future success, or a constitutional complacency that fortified him so firmly against the battery of the waggish, I cannot say, but certainly no man bore a persecution of this kind with less marks of suffering. Nevertheless, I believe that his condition, in comparison with mine, was para-

How Caroline Herschel Divided her Time between Music and the Comets

AT Hancock died at Fanny Burr's little, very "ingenuous" expert music



Caroline

Whose "Catalogue
tained 561 stars
British C

Herschel described her father's lessons in school; household duties that she often embroidered to earn her own

Music and the

When she was a favourite brother earlier had finished penalties of duty Bath. William staggered any well-known as of music he spent time. This led

Caroline, to freedom, through her brother's to him, she gentlewoman copied music practised dilig

Before long a soloist, but brother conducted would rush her out changing daybreak; he she, with amazement on his observa

disical. When it was known that I attended him privately, the actors swore that I was studying astronomy, which rendered me the butt of the Green-room, and fair game for every society I entered. I was gravely asked at table whether I "advocated Tycho Brahe, or Copernicus?" and what was my "opinion of Sir Isaac Newton's Treatise on Fluxions?" whilst others stopped me in the street to inquire if I "had calculated the period of the last comet's return." Edwin, who was my intimate, said the severest thing. "Bernard's got tired of 'Earth,' and Herschel will carry him to 'Venus' and 'Mercury.'"

Notwithstanding I was so familiar with his pursuits, one evening he gave me a surprise. The opera of "Lionel and Clarissa" was announced, in which I was given the part of Lord Jessamy. His Lordship having a difficult song, I went as usual to my clever friend to rehearse it. It was cold and clear weather, but the sky that night was rather cloudy, and the moon peeped out only now and then from her veil. Herschel had a fire in his back-apartment, and

Thomas Linley, Musician

THE ABSENTEE PLANET.

61

placed the music-stand near its window, which I could not account for. He then procured his violin, and commenced the song, playing over the air twice or thrice to familiarize me with its general idea; and then leading me note by note to its thorough acquaintance. We got through about five bars pretty well, till of a sudden the sky began to clear up, and his eye was unavoidably attracted by the celestial bodies coming out, as it were, one by one from their hiding-places: my eye, however, was fixed on the book: and when he exclaimed, "Beautiful! beautiful!" squinting up at the stars, I thought he alluded to the music. At length, the whole host threw aside their drapery, and stood forth in naked loveliness:—the effect was sudden and subduing,—“Beautiful, beautiful,” shouted Herschel, “there he is at last!” dropping the fiddle, snatching a telescope, throwing up the window, and (though it was a night in January) beginning to survey an absentee planet, which he had been long looking for.

My stone-like surprise, not to say mortifi-

How Caroline Herschel Divided her Time between Music and the Comets

AT Hanover died at Fanny Burdett's little, very ingenuous expert musician.



Caroline

Whose "Catalogue of Stars" contained 561 stars in the British Catalogue.

Herschel described her father's lessons in school, household duties, that she often embroidered to earn her own

Music and the

When she was a favourite brother, earlier had finished penalties of duty. Bath. William staggered any well-known as of music he spent time. This led

Caroline, r freedom, three her brother's to him, she gentlewoman copied music practised dilig

Before long a soloist, but brother conducted would rush home out changing daybreak; he she, with amaze on his observa

cation, contrasted rather strongly with his rapturous expressions (which, by the by, seemed to welcome the star back, as though he had been an old human acquaintance), "Aha!—how—do—you—do?—I'm—glad to see—you," &c.; and I must confess that, for an instant, I was of Lady Anne's humour, and wished that some gentlemanly comet would come by, and brush away the intruder with his tail. The fit, however, was soon over, and then we proceeded with the song.

Herschel, when in company, owing to the above causes, was exceedingly abstracted, and would frequently listen to a long story without comprehending a word of it. This was very mortifying to the person who had been endeavouring to entertain him; and on subsequent occasions, when this absence was perceived, it grew to be a common remark with many,—“He's in the clouds again, he's star-gazing!”

Nowhere more than at the theatre, in a long musical rehearsal, was he given to this celestial absorption of ideas, and nowhere so much was he exposed to sarcasm, both from the stage

Thomas Linley, Musician

MRS. BADDELEY.

63

and the orchestra, whenever it was perceived. At the time in question, Mrs. Baddeley came down to Bath for a few nights, and when she walked in as Polly, Herschel, who had never seen her before, was so overpowered with her beauty, that he dropped his fiddlestick and stared at her. When this was mentioned in the Green-room, Edwin quaintly remarked, "Well, 'twas nothing strange; he was *stargazing*."

Let me conclude these notices, as I would always wish to do when I cannot praise the talents, with a record to the virtues of this individual. The point of terms, though I repeatedly pressed him to settle it, he invariably deferred, saying he had not time then to talk about "terms," he had only time to give me a "lesson." At the end of the season, having regularly received my two lessons a-week, I waited on him to know what remuneration I should make; when he refused to receive a shilling, saying, "He had undertaken to teach me, because he thought I could not afford to pay any one."

How Caroline Herschel Divided her Time between Music and the Comets

AT Hanover died a Fanny B little, very ingenious expert mu



Carolin

Whose "Catalogue of 561 stars in the British

Herschel did her father lessons in s household that she of embroidery to earn her

Music and th

When she favourite br earlier had penalties of Bath. Will staggered at well known of music he time. This

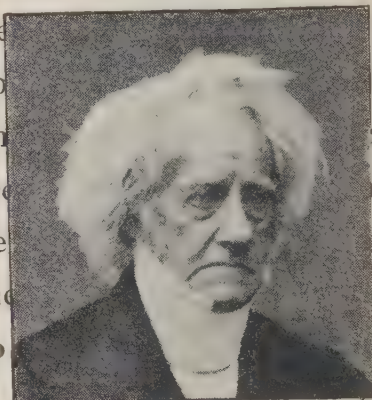
Caroline, freedom, th her brother? to him, she gentlewoman copied mus practised dil

Before lor a soloist, bu brother cond would rush h out changing daybreak; h she, with am on his observ

Ten years after this, I met the Doctor in London, where he was established as an astronomer, and we renewed and continued our acquaintance.

In his scientific pursuits he was assisted by his late sister, Carolina, who distinguished herself in 1738, and was brought up to his father's by her application to the sublime science of astronomy, and by several ingenious reports of her observations to the Royal Society. Jointly with this lady the Doctor has published in a distinct form:

HERSCHELL, WILLIAM, LL.D. F.R.S. This gentleman was born at Hanover in 1738, and was brought up to his father's by her application to the sublime science of astronomy, and by several ingenious reports of her observations to the Royal Society. Jointly with this lady the Doctor has published in a distinct form: *Catalogue of Stars taken from Flamsteed's Observations and not inserted in the British Catalogue, by W. Herschell; to which is added a Collection of Errata that should be noticed in the same volume by Carolina Herschell, fol. 1798.*



HERSCHEL

own club- my, he ght- ten- our of, out I got of the Conjugal conclusion, Dibdin turned to o sat next him, and observed, ld make an excellent actor,"

his grand forty feet reflecting telescope in particular is a noble monument of philosophical zeal and princely munificence. It was completed in 1789, and an ample account of it may be seen in the *Phil. Trans.* for 1795. To that work Dr. H. has ever since his first communication been a regular contributor.

Thomas Linley, Musician

the age of forty. In person he was tall, in colouring dark, and in manner reserved and somewhat stern. Yet we hear frequently of his shedding tears; he laughed boisterously, though not perhaps often, and had fits of talkativeness in which he told interesting anecdotes. It is a pity that these have not descended to us, since his reminiscences must have been peopled by a large number of conspicuous contemporaries. Parke, speaking from personal observation, declares him to have been "so devoid of envy that he was not only ready to admit the talents of every rival in his art but to contend for the merits of his contemporaries."¹ One instance indeed exists of a quarrel, in which no less a man than William Herschel complained loudly of having been unfairly used by Linley; and signs are not entirely absent that at a later time the Drury Lane company considered the Linley family to preponderate unduly. With most contemporary musicians, however, he certainly was on friendly terms, and throughout his life many of England's best singers were those who had learned their art with him. Of his unremitting zeal and industry as a teacher many stories are extant. Kelly, for instance, reports how Mr Linley heard him sing, over and over again, the song with which he was to make his first appearance at the concerts of ancient music and says that his success on the occasion was due to the "masterly instruction" thus given him.²

Linley, indeed, was probably the best master of singing whom England has ever possessed. Whether he was altogether and invariably amiable in that capacity may be doubted. An assertion that his

¹ W. T. Parke, "Musical Memoirs," vol. i., p. 206.

² Kelly, "Reminiscences," vol. ii., p. 320.

The Linleys of Bath

pupil, Miss Phillips, afterwards Mrs Crouch, trembled at the sight of him is thus dealt with by her niece and biographer: "This she has certainly said: 'There was never a greater contrast in human forms than is evinced in my first and last music master. Mr Wafer is of fairy race, light-complexioned and of meek appearance. Mr Linley, in comparison, is dark, stern and gigantic; I tremble sometimes when I look at him, for I actually believe that my poor, dear, little, old master might go into the sleeve of Mr Linley's great-coat.'"¹

Of the early married life of Thomas and Mary Linley we have no connected record: but entries in church registers and advertisements in Bath newspapers provide a chain of stepping-stones and enable us to fix some few events with complete precision. Several of these items have been gathered together by Mr Green, in papers read to the Bath Natural History and Antiquarian Field Club, in 1902 and 1903, and reprinted in pamphlet form in the latter year. Most of these references, but not all, I have, following in Mr Green's track, looked up; and I shrewdly suspect him of having wilfully left at least one error for the careless to trip over.

In the course of eighteen years the baptisms of twelve children were registered in Bath, as follows:—

1753, 12th March, at the Abbey, George Frederick.

1754, 25th September, at St Michael's, Elizabeth Ann.

1756, 11th June, at St James's, Thomas.

1758, 10th February, at St James's, Mary.

1759, 15th May, at St James's, Thurston.

1760, 23rd June, at St James's, Samuel.

¹ "Memoirs of Mrs Crouch," vol. i., p. 222.

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCH OF
MRS. CROUCH.

[With a Portrait.]

THIS distinguished singer is the daughter of Mr. Peregrine Phillips, a gentleman descended from an ancient and most respectable family in Pembrokeshire. He entered, in early life, into the naval service of his country, from which he was soon compelled to retire, in consequence of a compound fracture in his thigh, received at the memorable siege of Louisburg. Having returned to London, his native place, he embraced the profession of the law, and in a practice of many years as an attorney, he stood equally conspicuous for his strength of mind, and for the integrity of his disposition. He attained also to considerable eminence as a political writer, during the contest with America; and the spirit, vigour, and independence which breathed through all his various publications, procured him the friendship and intimacy of Dr. Franklin, Dr. Johnson, and several more of the most celebrated characters of that period. He retired from business about ten years since, and from that time lived in a state of seclusion from the world. After struggling with a lingering malady, which only served to display his serenity and fortitude, he paid his debt to nature on the 29th of April last. He retained his faculties even to the verge of his dissolution, and expired in the calm consciousness of a well-spent life.

Mrs. Crouch is one of the youngest of Mr. Phillips' daughters. He had her instructed in music at a very early age, and merely as an accomplishment; but such was the early promise of her talents, that her society was greatly courted, and she was very frequently drawn from her paternal home, to gratify the wishes of a circle of admiring friends. In one of these excursions she was introduced to some persons, who first gave her an idea of the stage, which, though agreeable to her inclinations, her extreme youth prevented her from adopting the suggestion. Her reputation, however, still increasing, she was at length introduced to Mr. Linley, the celebrated composer, and father of the late Mrs. Sheridan.

He was so struck at once by her voice, her person, and her talents, that he immediately waited on her father, and desired to know whether he had any objection to his daughter's entering upon a theatrical life. Mr. Phillips heard the proposition with the utmost repugnance, and learned, with extreme mortification, that the mind of the young Anna Maria was absolutely bent towards the stage. His paternal fondness gradually subdued his first feelings, and, by the persuasion of his friends, he was led reluctantly to yield to her growing inclination. She was, in consequence, en-

Farington Diary

Heath told me Mrs. Crouch was a Miss Philips daughter of an attorney a man in a low way in that profession. Heath has known her for many years. She was young beautiful, & chaste, when she married a Lieutenant in the Navy, who after a time quitted Her. In the West of England he married a young Lady of considerable expectations. His first marriage being divulged Her relations sought for evidence to convict him in order to separate [him from his] second wife. Heath was applied to as was Mrs. Crouch who privately informed her Husband of the enquiry, on which he quitted England. Mrs. Crouch has lived in the same House with Kelly the Singer many years under suspicious circumstances, though they do not regularly cohabit.*. 1800

* Mrs. Anna Maria Crouch (1763-1805) was a daughter of Peregrine Phillips, who was in the mercantile sea service before he became a solicitor. He afterwards received an appointment at Dublin Castle. She began about her fifteenth year to study music, and on November 11, 1780, made her first appearance in Arne's "Artaxerxes." Her voice was said to be sweet rather than powerful; it ravished "the ear with its delicacy and melting softness." In 1784 she eloped with the son of an Irish Peer, but the pair were caught before they could be married. A year later she wedded Lieutenant Crouch at Twickenham.

Michael Kelly met her at Drury Lane Theatre, and the acquaintance then formed became so intimate that he lived with the Crouches and travelled with them on their provincial tours. After the separation from her husband Mrs. Crouch and Kelly lived and acted together, and she played Celia in "As You Like it" for his benefit on May 14, 1801, the year in which she retired from the stage. She died at Brighton on October 2, 1805. Kelly retained "the most affectionate remembrance of Mrs. Crouch till his last moments."

John Taylor, editor of the *Morning Post*, relates that he spent an evening with her at her father's house in Gray's Inn-square, and her beauty so impressed him that he "paid particular attention to her; but her father kept a rigid eye upon her, and looked displeased when anything was addressed to her in the way of compliment."

BEGGARS OPERA.



De Wilde del.

Thornthwaite sculp.

M^{rs} CROUCH as POLLY.

London Printed for J. Bell, British Library, Strand Feb 2 2. 1791.

Extract from "The First Gentleman of Europe.

Among many other mistresses of the Prince Regent was Mrs. Billington, the famous singer who was replaced by Mrs. Crouch upon whom he squandered vast sums of money. He gave her a written promise to pay several thousand pounds. When the Prince's affairs were later put in the hands of trustees, Mrs. Crouch having put in her claim, was summoned before them and on being



asked what consideration she had given The Prince for the sum, she asked to see the paper and immediately tore it into pieces and threw them down. "As his Royal Highness does not appear to know how to appreciate his own obligations, I am forced to show him the value I set upon them," and Mrs. Crouch swept out of the room,

Thomas Linley, Musician

1761, 8th September, at St James's, William Cary (brought to church to be received, after having been privately baptised).

1763, 10th October, at St James's, Maria.

1765, 22nd August, at the Abbey, Ozias Thurston¹ ("son of Thomas and Mary Linley, of St James's").

1768, 17th February, at the Abbey, Jane Nash and Charlotte, twins ("daughters of Thomas and Mary Linley, of St James's parish, Bath." Brought to church to be received after having been privately baptised).

1771, 27th February, at St James's, William.

The birthday of Elizabeth was the 5th of September, that of Thomas (according to a manuscript account of him in the British Museum), the 5th of May; Mary's, the 4th of January, and Jane's, the 18th of the same month.

The eldest child is said to have been named in honour of Handel—a very probable conjecture, considering the admiration of Thomas Linley for that master, but one of which I have not found first-hand confirmation. That this boy did not live to grow up is certain; that he died very early is probable; but no register of his burial has yet come to light. He may have died away from home. The burial of Thurston is recorded, in May 1763, at St James's, with the note that he was "a child," and in the previous year (October 1762) the burial of William Linley is registered. Whether this was the little William Cary who had been privately baptised some thirteen months before, or whether it was that child's uncle, the William who was baptised at Badminton in 1744,

¹ "Thurston" in the register; but "Thurstan" in the entry of his matriculation at Oxford; and "Thurstan" on the tombstone of his nephew, Charles Thurstan Ward.

The Linleys of Bath

remains uncertain. In any case, William Cary must have been dead before 1771, when the grand-paternal name was bestowed upon a second infant. No later mention of William of Badminton can be positively identified, although an advertisement as late in date as 1772 may possibly refer to him.

The name of Linley is to be found not only among baptisms and burials in Bath, but also among marriages, both at St James's and at the Abbey. On New Year's Day 1754 a certain Margaret Linley was married at St James's to Robert Smith, a widower, of Lyncombe and Widcombe. That this Margaret should have been entirely unrelated to the family with which we are concerned is highly improbable. A daughter of William Linley's she can scarcely have been, or he would not have omitted her from the record of his family Bible; whether she was his niece, his cousin, or even perhaps his sister, we must remain ignorant.

At the Abbey, on the 7th of October 1764, Isabella Linley, spinster, was married to Richard Philpot, bachelor, and both were described as "of this parish." The witnesses were James Davis and Mary Linley. This bride was unquestionably the daughter of William Linley, baptised at Badminton in 1637, and therefore now twenty-seven years old. Her husband was, we may feel pretty sure, the Richard Philpot whose advertisements appear in *The Bath Chronicle* (as Philpott, Phillpot and Philpot) in the years 1767 and 1768, and in which he describes himself as a carpenter. His may have been a case of the industrious apprentice who married his master's daughter. The earliest of the advertisements is quaint enough to bear transcription :



*St. Michael's Church and the
Abbey, from the upper part of
Broad Street.*

THE UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN LIBRARY

Thomas Linley, Musician

Richard Phillpot, Carpenter and Joiner near St James's Church, in Horse Street,¹ Bath, makes and sells all sorts of CABINET GOODS as cheap as in Bristol; Tables, Chairs, Clock cases, of all sorts; Buffetts with Glass Doors; Bedsteads of all sorts and sizes; Pillars fluted and carv'd—all sorts of Jobbing-Work in the Joiner's and Cabinet Way, done with the quickest dispatch. Those who are pleased to favour him with their Custom, may depend on their Orders being punctually obeyed, and their Favours most gratefully acknowledged. COFFINS made and sold at the Lowest Prices.

 To be Lett, very reasonable ready furnished, at the above House, by the Week or Year, a Dining Room and Bed-Chamber with a Garret and Kitchen, if required.

Among the private houses and old furniture shops of Bath still linger, no doubt, unidentified, some of the tables, chairs, clock cases, "Buffetts with Glass Doors" and bedsteads with fluted or carved pillars that were fashioned in the workshop of Richard Philpot, and at the manufacture of which those pretty boys, Tom and Sam Linley, must, if they at all resembled ordinary boys, have sometimes looked on with interest. "Aunt Bel" is frequently mentioned in the letters of her nieces, and it is clear that cordial relations existed between her and her brother's children. I have come upon no positive evidence that she had children, but it may have been her daughter who lived at Wells and was held in high esteem and affection by Jane Linley, and in the Bath Directory for 1800 the name of John Philpot, musician, appears at 12 Kingsmead Terrace. The conjunction of name and calling suggests that Linley blood ran in the veins of this John.

The baptism of a child at the Abbey would lead to the supposition that in 1753 Thomas Linley was living in the Abbey parish, and similar evidence in 1754 applies to the parish of St Michael. But children were often baptised at churches other than

¹ The modern Southgate Street.

The Linleys of Bath

that of their parish, and the earliest printed notice of their father's dwelling-place is a concert advertisement of the year 1759, in which tickets are announced as on sale "at Mr Linley's in the Abbey Green."¹

Abbey Green, which must not be confounded with the Abbey Churchyard, lies on the other side of York Street, and is nowadays a forlorn and poverty-stricken little square, from the central space of which all greenness has been trodden. The houses, however, have been good, and a hundred years ago must have been far from despicable. In one of them the lovely Elizabeth Linley may perhaps have been born. It seems unlikely that, at his first establishment, Thomas Linley could have afforded the whole of a house so large as these, unless, indeed, he let part of it. The taking of lodgers was a method of adding to the family income that commended itself greatly to Mrs Linley, who insisted, to the annoyance of her youngest son and daughter, in pursuing it long after it had ceased to be necessary. That a household dependent upon the earnings of a young and comparatively unknown musician must at first have been a modest one is evident, even without the confirmation of a positive statement made by Alicia Sheridan. Speaking of her first meeting with her sister-in-law (in 1770, when the Linleys were already comparatively prosperous) she says that her father "had some years previous to that period rendered some service to Mr Linley at that time in very narrow circumstances."² As the earlier visit of the elder Sheridan to Bath took place in 1764³

¹ Proceedings of Bath Natural History and Antiquarian Field Club, vol. x., p. 293.

² W. Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 162.

³ Green, "Thomas Linley, Richard Brinsley Sheridan and Thomas Mathews," p. 22.

Thomas Linley, Musician

it is a fair inference that, as late as twelve years after their marriage, the Linleys were still struggling. At a later date they became not merely prosperous, but wealthy, and in the spring of 1772 were living in one of the fine new houses in the Crescent, now called Royal Crescent, and familiar under that name to the whole reading world as the scene of Mr Winkle's nocturnal adventure with a sedan-chair.

During the intervening years, or some of them, they have long been believed to have lived at 5 Pierrepont Street, and many accounts of Mrs Sheridan declare her to have been born there. In 1903, however, Mr Green laid before the Bath Field Club cogent reasons for thinking that Thomas Linley never lived in Pierrepont Street at all. He had discovered advertisements of the sale of concert tickets "at Mr Linley's in Orchard Street" in 1767,¹ and another in 1771, which runs as follows:—

To be Lett at Michaelmas next, a Neat, Convenient House in *Orchard Street*, next the Portico in the Possession of Mr Linley with hard and soft water. Enquire of Mr Duperre in Orange Court or at his snuff shop in Wade's Passage, Bath.²

Orchard Street, the name of which will not be found in current maps of Bath, was the turning now known in its northern half as Pierrepont Place, and its southern as Manvers Place. The northern section is entered either from Henry Street or through an archway from the western side of Pierrepont Street; for a few yards beyond that archway it runs at right angles to Pierrepont Street—*i.e.* westward; then, bending sharply, turns to the south and becomes parallel with the

¹ Proceedings of Bath Field Club, vol. x., p. 295.

² *Bath Chronicle*, 11th July 1771.

The Linleys of Bath

larger thoroughfare. To eighteenth-century residents and visitors Orchard Street was well known on account of the "New Theatre" which stood in it, and which was erected in 1750.

Mr Green, commenting upon the advertisement of the house, and assuming that by the "Portico" the archway of entrance was intended, proves, quite conclusively, that the Linleys could not have inhabited the house next to the arch on the north, and decides, therefore, that they must have lived in that on the south, the present No. 1 Pierrepont Place. Convinced by the evidence, yet puzzled as to the origin of a tradition so definite as that which has long associated the Linleys with 5 Pierrepont Street, I was beginning to accept 1 Pierrepont Place as the real house, when, in poring over eighteenth-century maps of Bath, I was struck by the way in which the word "Portico" was marked as the name of that short part of the thoroughfare which turns westward. In these maps I found "Pierrepont Street" (in varied spellings), "Orchard Street," and "Portico" all appearing in street names. I thereupon inspected, in the Bath Reference Library, no less than twenty-six maps, the dates of which ranged from 1760 to 1852. Up to 1795 every map that contains the name of Orchard Street contains also the name "Portico" printed along the strip of the modern Pierrepont Place which runs westward. In 1795 Orchard Street appears for the first time without the "Portico." After that year the "Portico" reappears in ten maps, the dates of which extend to 1808, and is absent from a map in 1800, as from two of 1823 and 1830 respectively. In Weyler's "Bath Guide" for 1830, Orchard Street becomes Pierrepont Place; in 1852 the old "Portico" is Pierrepont Place,

Thomas Linley, Musician

the section to Henry Street is Orchard Street, and the section beyond Henry Street is Manvers Place. At present the name of Pierrepont Place seems to apply to the whole turning between Pierrepont Street and Henry Street; but an inhabitant assures me that the western side is still called Orchard Street.

It seems pretty clear that the name "Portico," then, belonged not to the arch only but to the houses beyond, as far as the bend. If so, the first house round the bend, either on the south-east or on the north-west, would be "the house next the Portico." The house that fulfils these conditions on the south-east is now No. 5 Pierrepont Place. Have we not here an explanation of the tradition about 5 Pierrepont Street? In all likelihood some survivor who actually remembered the Linleys as living in it described the house as No. 5 Pierrepont Place; William Linley himself, who was born in it in 1771, and who survived until 1835, may have been the authority. The accidental substitution of "Street" for "Place" in subsequent repetition might easily arise, especially as the "Street" is a well-known thoroughfare, while the "Place" is a byway, not much frequented, nay, may even have been made intentionally by some person who, knowing the name of Pierrepont Place to be modern, assumed that an address there must be erroneous.

Some reader may reflect, as I did, that concert tickets might conceivably be sold at the grandfather's and that, possibly, not Thomas, but William Linley was Mr Duperre's tenant in Orchard Street. This doubt, however, is set at rest by an old church-rate book in the vestry at St James's Church, wherein, under the heading of Orchard Street, "Mr Thomas

The Linleys of Bath

Linley's House " is inscribed with admirable legibility opposite to an entry of ten shillings for the year 1771. A further ray of light is cast upon the residence in Orchard Street by the earliest of the water-rate books preserved in the Bath Guildhall and belonging to the year 1772. There we find Mrs Duperre appearing as landlord, and the house described as having been void half a year since Midsummer 1771. The rent is set down as £45.

Why the Linleys should have moved from Orchard Street to the Crescent is easy enough to understand ; by the middle of 1771, when the family was in receipt of a large income, the eleven-roomed house in which they had dwelt for four years, and probably longer, had grown too narrow for the accommodation of father, mother, five daughters, four sons, and at least one maid-servant. No such reason for removal could have arisen in the case of the Pierrepont Street house—which contains fifteen rooms, many of them fine ones, in addition to a spacious basement.

Among the advantages of the house in Orchard Street quiet cannot have been included, since the theatre stood on the same side of the way and not many doors distant. The performances, however, began at half-past six, as did also the Bath concerts, so that the Linley babies were not kept awake by the departure of audiences to hours quite so undue as those to which modern infants would be exposed. Moreover there are indications that the children were to a considerable extent brought up away from home. Elizabeth and Mary were at a boarding-school near Wells, and Jane tells her lover that she lived till she was thirteen in a country town with a grandmother and great-aunt. Ozias and William

Thomas Linley, Musician

continued to live in Bath after their parents had removed to London, one under the care of Mr and Mrs William Linley, the other under that of Mr and Mrs John Symmons. Tom was absent in Italy for two years, if not indeed for three. Thus the "neat convenient house" in Orchard Street may have been not so crowded after all.

It was in any case a busy hive enough. The father, always an industrious man, gradually accumulated pupils, few of whom, in all probability, showed as much talent as the tiny creatures in his own home; he sang and played at concerts; he may, perhaps, since he performed on the organ as well as on the harpsichord, have officiated at one of Bath's many churches. Mrs Linley, we may be very sure, was not idle. Labour-saving contrivances were few in her day; gas and electricity, the sewing machine and the vacuum cleaner were unthought of. Doubtless she and one servant, with help from her daughters as they grew up, kept the house in order, purchased and carried home provisions from the neighbouring market, then well stocked and flourishing, that lingers still in a decayed and discouraged state behind the Empire Hotel; cooked, washed dishes, and performed those endless tasks of sewing which kept eighteenth-century needles so busy. She, in all likelihood, made, and, after they had been washed at home with the aid of that convenient soft water supply, "got up" the many frilled shirts of her husband and her boys, mended their long stockings, and while her children were young probably manufactured with her own hand every garment, inner and outer, into which their little persons were tied and buttoned. That she fulfilled efficiently the housewife's Sisyphean task of

The Linleys of Bath

"keeping down the bills" cannot be doubted. At every period of her life, and long after her husband had become a wealthy man, she economised, to use a gentle term, in coals and candles, and even, although not with quite so ardent a zeal, in clothes. The children began to work when they were little more than babies. Ozias Humphry, the painter, who lodged with the Linleys, and from whom the sixth of their sons is supposed to have derived his unusual Christian name, describes the little Elizabeth at eight years old as knowing all the songs in *Thomas and Sally*, *The Beggar's Opera*, *The Chaplet*, and *Love in a Village*. "These," his biographer tells us, "she would sing so sweetly that many a day at the young Painter's solicitation, she chanted them, seated at the foot of his easel looking up at him, unconscious of her heavenly features, with such looks and features as prevailed upon the motley visitors of Bath when she gracefully held up her little basket with her father's benefit tickets at the door as they passed in and out of the Pump Room."¹ It was from her father that she had learned thus early to sing, and it speaks well for his care and knowledge that her voice in womanhood was absolutely unimpaired by its exercise in childhood. Thomas also showed a precocious and remarkable talent, and was "by the tuition of his parent perfectly grounded in both theory and practice" before he was seven years old. At that age the proud father put him under the instruction of Dr Boyce, with whom he remained for five years.

Up to 1767 or thereabouts the expenses of the household must have been heavy and the father the

¹ J. T. Smith, "Nollekens and his Times," vol. ii., p. 358.

Thomas Linley, Musician

only breadwinner. By the end of the year 1765 there were six children, the eldest of whom was but a little over eleven years old, while the age of the youngest was still reckoned in months. One of the girls was certainly at boarding-school, and the second probably already with her. Tom was with Dr Boyce, to whom, either in the form of premium or of fees, some payment must have been made. The boy was by this time a skilled violinist. Samuel, born in 1761, would hardly yet have begun taking lessons from any master but his father, though he may by this time have known his notes and the respective values of crotchets and quavers. After the first dozen years of family life, however, the children, instead of impoverishing their parents, began to enrich them, and before another half-dozen years were over the earnings of Elizabeth alone were sufficient to have supported the whole household in affluence, while Tom and Mary, although not commanding payments so large as hers, were successful and prosperous public performers.

The conduct of the father who thus early trained these exquisitely endowed and highly strung little creatures to such a degree of technical proficiency, and who pocketed as a matter of course the proceeds of their labours, has to modern eyes an ugly look; but in measuring it by our own standards, we do a grave injustice to Thomas Linley. We must remember that in his lifetime, and for many years after his death, it had not yet occurred to anybody that the young and growing human being was likely to be injured by overwork of hand or brain. Nor did any father in his day dream that the earnings of his child ought equitably to be the child's property rather than

The Linlyes of Bath

the parent's. Even the earnings of a grown woman were not her own, but her husband's, until well within the memory of many persons still living; and at the present day there are many working-class parents who appropriate as a matter of course the earnings of unmarried daughters. For his three eldest children, in particular, the affection of Linley was intense, and when the last of them died, his life broke too and a mere wreck of himself was left to linger out three melancholy years. In these children his passion for that art which was his very element seemed almost to take bodily form; he must have loved them, not only because they were his own, but because they were music's own. Moreover, of Elizabeth, less than twenty-two years his junior, he might have said, as Goethe's mother said of her wonderful boy: "We were young together." He was not yet thirty-five when, in May 1767, he led Elizabeth, something over twelve years old, and Thomas, something under eleven, upon the concert platform at Bath, the girl to sing, the boy to play the violin.¹ Young though they were, this was probably not their first appearance. A manuscript note in the British Museum, which seems to have been copied from some newspaper paragraph, says: "Mrs Sheridan, daughter of Mr Linley . . . first appeared at Covent Garden in *Fairy Favour*."² What character she played I have not been able to discover, but that taken by her brother may be learned from Mr Green's paper. He tells us of a reference in *The Bath Journal* to a paragraph in *Lloyd's Evening Post*, for 19th of February 1767 (which paragraph however Mr Green has sought in vain), wherein Master

¹ Proceedings of the Bath Field Club, vol. x., p. 295.

² Egerton MSS. 1975.

Thomas Linley, Musician

Linley is said to have played a violin solo at a concert by command of their Majesties. The information is added, whether from the *Evening Post* or from the *Journal* itself, that "this is the little gentleman that played the part of Puck in the *Fairy Favour* whose abilities as a child are beyond description."¹ In the absence of a playbill, the date at which *Fairy Favour* was performed cannot be settled, but we may, I think, take it for granted that the two children did act in it at some time probably in the winter of 1766-1767. That Tom may well have made the tricksiest and most engaging of Pucks may easily be believed by anyone who studies the picture which Gainsborough made of him and his elder sister in May 1768. Roguish, yet wistful, the boy's eyes look out beneath his thick curly hair; the dimple of a smile hovers at the corner of the sensitive yet determined mouth. Even when at twenty or so he had grown into the pale, trim, somewhat self-satisfied young gentleman of his later portrait, with the curls all brushed down into powdered smoothness, his cravat up to his chin and a smart cocked hat under the arm of his smart red coat, the look of Puck still lingered in the long eyes, and the hint of a smile still hung about the lips, close pressed now and firm almost to hardness. Scarcely a spoken or a written word of Tom Linley's remains, only certain elaborate and beautiful musical scores with their free, flowing quill-drawn lines, and that childish answer—and even that is sometimes attributed to Samuel: "We are all geniuses here, sir." But on the testimony of Gainsborough I at least am ready to believe that Thomas, like Elizabeth, like Mary, like Ozias, and like Jane, had a pretty wit.

¹ Proceedings of the Bath Field Club, vol. x., p. 295:

The Linleys of Bath

With their invariable trick of attracting the interest of interesting people the Linley family early possessed themselves of Gainsborough's affections. How, indeed, could he fail to be enchanted with them, he who adored beauty and music almost equally? He painted the father, he painted Tom, and Sam; he painted Elizabeth and Tom together; Elizabeth and Mary together; Elizabeth alone, twice if not three times; Mary alone; Mary's husband and Elizabeth's husband; and Elizabeth's son. He also on two occasions modelled and coloured a head of Elizabeth in clay. What would we not give for either of those models? But alas, each in turn was broken by some too zealous maid in the course of officious dusting. Finally, when he and they alike had moved to London and were all prosperous together, Gainsborough adopted a little boy of three years old for the avowed reason that he looked so like the Linleys. To him, more than to any of the many other artists who painted her, we owe it that we know so well what that most exquisite of creatures, Elizabeth Linley, looked like. Of that further charm that lay in her voice only dull printed words can now tell us, but they tell us enough to make us understand how perfectly it matched her face, and how truly both were the expression of a very rare and lovely nature.

No account seems to be extant of the concert at which, as far as we know, Elizabeth and Tom appeared for the first time in Bath; but in *The Bath Chronicle* of 14th of May—that *Bath Chronicle* in which so much of her romantic story was to be recorded, and the reading of which must so often have caused her angry tears—the proud father printed "his most grateful acknowledgment to the Company for the

polite and agreeable manners, procured him a very numerous acquaintance; by whom his loss will be sensibly felt and long regretted. The following lines, which he wrote on the death of a friend, may in some measure be applied to himself:

"To a friend so sincere, to a comrade so gay,
Who brought cares on himself, to drive our
cares away, [offend,
Who lov'd still to laugh, yet ne'er with'd to
And, a friend to mankind, found mankind not
a friend;

To a spirit so rare let us ever be just,
Nor forget him (poor fellow) though laid in
the dust. [shrine;

Then haste with your myrtles to hang on his
With odours enrich it, bedew it with wine:
Ne'er cease on his turf early roses to bloom,
And green be the laurel that waves o'er his
tomb."

Aug. 1. In Eaton-street, Pimlico, in his 79th year, Dr. Shepbear. He was author of the celebrated "Letters to the People of England," and of several other works, polemical, medical, &c. He enjoyed a pension from Government.

In St. Luke's Ward, at St. Bartholomew's Hospital, Rev. Mr. Parkins, late of Queen's College, Oxford. His distresses and indigence were so great, having a wife and four children, that his illness, it is apprehended, was occasioned solely by the want of the common necessaries of life.

At Nottingham, Wm. Lowe, esq.

At Frome, co. Somerset, in his 86th year, James Edgell, esq. uncle to H. E. esq. of Standerwick Court.

In Great Queen-street, Westminster, Jas. Russell, esq. formerly a Virginia merchant.

2. At his house in Pall-Mall, about two o'clock in the morning, Mr. Gainsborough the painter, one of the greatest geniuses that ever adorned any age or any nation. His death was occasioned by a wen in the neck, which grew internally, and so large as to obstruct the passages. The effects of it became violent, a few months since, from a cold caught one morning in Westminster-hall, at the trial of Mr. Hastings. The malady began to increase from this time; but its symptoms so much eluded the skill of Dr. Heberden and Mr. John Hunter, that they declared it was nothing more than a swelling in the glands, which the warm weather would disperse. With this prospect he went to his cottage near Richmond, where he remained for a few days; but growing worse, he returned. A suppuration taking place soon after, Mr. John Hunter acknowledged the protuberance to be a cancer. Mr. Pott was at this time called in, with Dr. Warren; who confirmed this opinion, but found it impracticable to administer aid. In a situation thus desperate, the esteemed and admired Gainsborough languished, and died ignorant of the malady which brought him to his end. Since his

GENT. MAG. August, 1788.

death, the part has been opened, the excrescence examined, and re-placed.—Mr. Gainsborough was just turned of 61 years of age. He was born at Sudbury, in Suffolk, in 1727. His father, on his outlet in life, was possessed of a decent competency; but a large family, and a liberal heart, soon lessened his wealth. His son very early discovered a propensity to painting. Nature was his teacher, and the woods of Suffolk his academy. Here he would pass in solitude his mornings, in making a sketch of an antiquated tree, a marshy brook, a few cattle, a shepherd and his flock, or any other accidental objects that were presented. From delineation he got to colouring; and after painting several landscapes from the age of ten to twelve, he quitted Sudbury in his 13th year, and came to London, where he commenced portrait-painter; and from that time never put his family to the least expence. The person at whose house he principally resided was a silversmith of some taste; and from him he was ever ready to confess he derived great assistance. Mr. Gravelot, the engraver, was also his patron, and got him introduced at the old Academy of the Arts, in St. Martin's-lane. He continued to exercise his pencil in London for some years; but marrying while he was only nineteen years of age, he soon after took up his residence at Ipswich; and after practising there for a considerable period, went to Bath, where, his friends intimated, his merits would meet their proper reward.—When Mr. Thicknesse was first appointed lieutenant-governor of Landguard Fort, he found Mr. G. dwelling in a house of six pounds a year rent at Ipswich. *Himself*, and his neighbours too, were strangers to his genius. At that time Gainsborough, seeing a country fellow, with a *stouched* hat, looking wishfully over his garden-wall at some wind-fall pears, he caught up a bit of board, and painted him so inimitably well, that the board was shaped out, and the figure set upon a wall in a gentleman's garden at Ipswich, where it attracted the notice of Mr. Thicknesse, and induced many to speak to that melancholy-looking figure*.

* In the neighbourhood of his father's was a very respectable clergyman, of the name of Coyte. With the sons of this gentleman young Gainsborough and his brothers passed much of their time, and from the instructions of the old man reaped some advantage. The parson's garden having been plundered of a great quantity of wall-fruit, much pains was taken, but without effect, to discover the thief. Young Gainsborough having, one summer morning, risen at an early hour, and walked into the garden to make a sketch from an old elm, seated himself in an obscure corner, and had just taken out his chalk to begin, when he observed a fellow's head peeping over the wall of the garden, which was next the road, with an apparent intention of

seeing

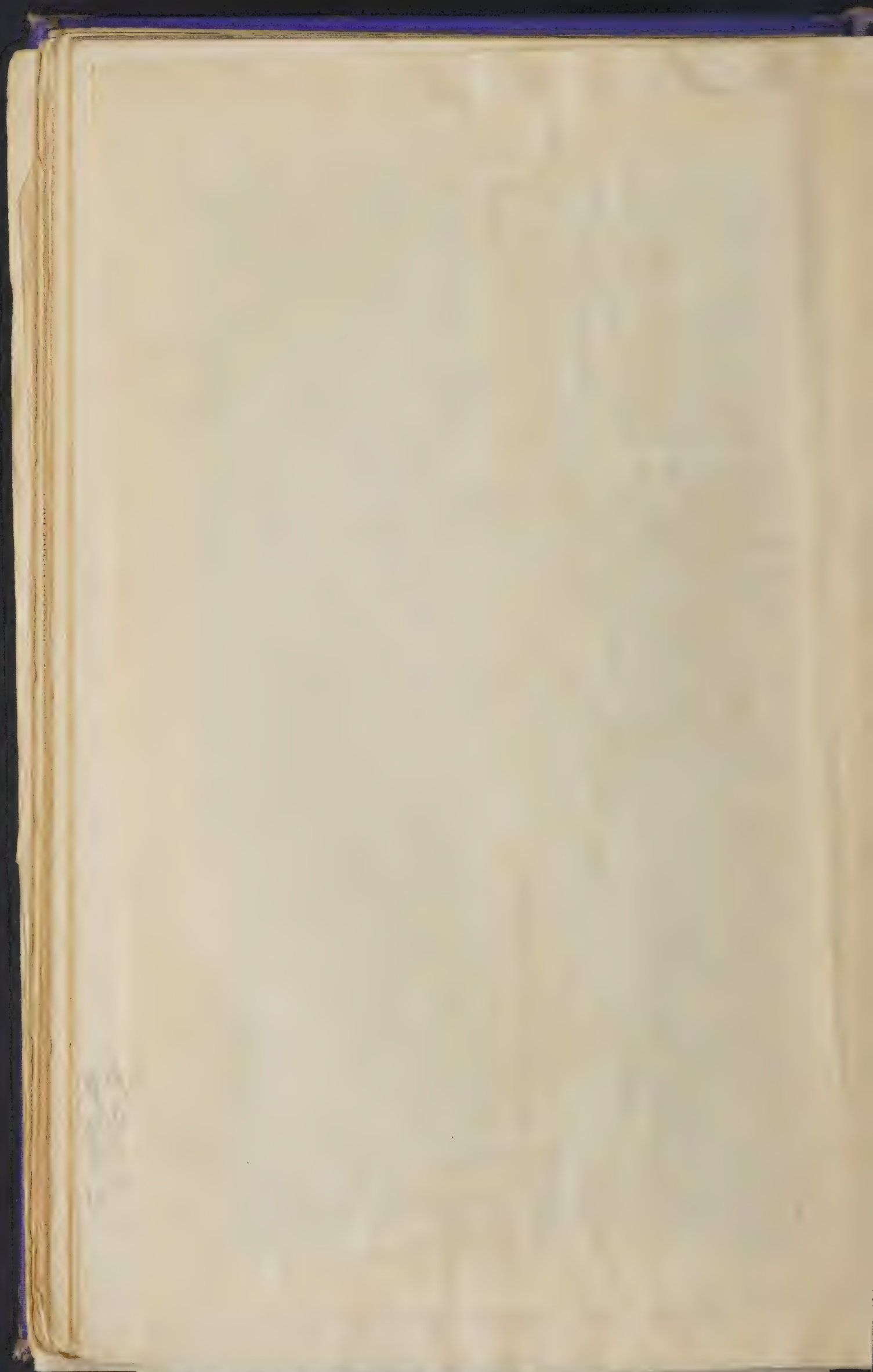
Mr. T. soon after employed Mr. G. to paint him a perspective view of the Fort, when the late King was passing it on his way to Germany. Upon Mr. T.'s asking that excellent artist the price, he modestly said, "He hoped fifteen guineas would not be thought too much, for it was a large landscape." Mr. T. assured him it was not; being confident it would produce, at any auction in London, double the sum. In the Winter following, Mr. T. took it to London, and shewed it to Major, as a work he wished to be *made known* by this excellent graver. Major equally admired it; but seemed to doubt whether it would answer his purpose by the sale, till Mr. Thicknesse encouraged him to proceed on it by promising to take ten guineas worth of impressions. The picture unfortunately perished by hanging against a damp wall; but the plate will for ever continue to display the great talents of two excellent artists. Mr. Thicknesse soon after promoted Mr. G.'s removal to Bath, where Mr. T. occasionally resided during the Winters. The first portrait he began was Mr. Thicknesse's. He worked upon it about ten minutes, and gave so striking a likeness that he was obliged to raise his price from five to eight guineas. Business flowed in so fast upon him, that Mr. T. would not let him touch his *gratuitous* picture any more, and has it at this day as it was then left.—There not being any body in his native country who could properly instruct him in his studies, he was very soon sent to London, and there made his first essays in art by modelling figures of cows, horses, and dogs, in which he attained very great excellence. There is a cast in the plaster shops from an old horse that he modelled, which has peculiar merit. He soon after became a pupil to Mr. Gravelot; under whose instructions he drew most of the ornaments which decorate the illustrious heads so admirably engraved by Houbraken; which, were they as faithful in their resemblance as they are exquisite in their execution, would be curious and useful to the physiognomist, as well as they are to the collector. But unfortunately these heads were copied by boys, and very frequently from unascertained portraits, sent to Holland to be engraved by Houbraken, and when returned, dignified with any illustrious name which Mr. Knapton, the publisher, thought proper. Thurlow's, and about thirty of the others, are copied from heads painted for no one knew whom.—His first efforts were small landscapes, which he frequently sold to the dealers at trifling prices; and, when he afterwards en-

tering if the coast was clear. He made a sketch, upon a rough board, of the head of the man; and so accurate was the resemblance, that he was instantly known to be a man from a neighbouring village, and, upon a close inquiry, proved to be the fellow who had before robbed the garden.

gaged in portraits, his price was from three to five guineas; but, as he extended his fame, he advanced his prices; and it may be added, that his powers advanced in nearly equal proportion, for his early portraits have very little to recommend them. Since his return from Bath, as well as before, the portraits of his gentlemen have been very superior to those of his ladies, which being frequently designed from women that were painted, gave a general appearance to all his females of painted women. But in his portraits of men, imitation assumes the energy of life. He seems almost the only painter of this country who attempts the thin brilliant style of penciling of Vandyke; and yet, with all this blaze of excellence, with all this accuracy of resemblance (and he gives not merely the map of the face, but the character, the soul of the original,) his likenesses are attained by the indecision, more than the precision, of the outlines. He gives the feature and the shadow, so that it is sometimes not easy to say which is which; for the scumbling about the feature sometimes looks like feature itself; so that he shews the face in more points of view than one, and by that means it strikes every one who has once seen the original that it is a resemblance; and while the portrait with a rigid outline exhibits the countenance only in one disposition of mind, his gives it in many. His portraits are calculated to give effect at a distance; and that effect is produced in so eminent a degree that the picture may almost be mistaken for the original, but, closely inspected, we wonder at the delusion, and find scratches that have no appearance of eye-brows or nostrils. He told the writer of part of this article, that he never found any portrait so difficult to hit as that of Mr. Garrick; for when he was sketching in the eye-brows, and thought he had hit upon the precise situation, and looked a second time at his model, he found the eye-brows lifted up to the middle of his forehead, and when he a third time looked, they were dropped like a curtain close over the eye; so flexible and universal was the countenance of this great player, that it was as impossible to catch his likeness as it is to catch the form of a passing cloud. This portrait did not do any honour to either artist or comedian. Very different is the full-length portrait of Mr. Abel, with the dog under the table, which combines with the force of a sketch the high-finishing of a miniature. To this may be added many others of equal merit, though not finished with equal delicacy. Indeed, finishing was not his aim; we may almost say, it was not in general possible to him, for he usually painted with a very long and very broad brush, stood very far from his canvas, and in a room with very little light. Portraits were not his forte. His fame rests on better ground, upon an almost unparalleled extent of talent in landscapes, animals, and rustic figures. In his landscapes he has at different times assum-

ed the manner of many different artists, and while he adhered to them equalled them all: and in some of his latter pictures so far united these different styles as to form one grand whole, peculiarly his own, and peculiarly excellent. The first master he studied was Wynants, whose thistles and dock-leaves he has frequently introduced into his early pictures. The next was Ruysdael; but his colouring is less sombre, though the penciling of the Englishman was less accurate than that of the Fleming. He has sometimes very happily seized upon the best manner of Teniers. In a view of company in St. James's Park he assumed the manner of Watteau, and produced a picture in many respects superior to any Watteau ever painted. Of the animals of Snyders he thought with admiration, and seems to have made that master his model, though excellently as he painted animals, he never equalled that great artist. From a picture of Morillio he copied the figure of an infant Christ, which was engraved by Mayor, and is in effect not inferior to the original.—In one of his landscapes he has taken the idea of a country church-yard from Mr. Gray, and the solemnity of the scene, and situation of the figures, have a most picturesque and poetical effect. But Mr. G. was not a man of reading, nor was the figure of Lavinia, lately exhibited, painted from Thomson's character, but a little simple character from his own imagination. The figures, animals, and trees of his latter landscapes are not given in his former manner. They have a more powerful effect, with less labour, and evince more genius with less pains.—His portrait of *Quin*, the actor, which he painted at Bath about thirty years since, will be ever considered as a wonderful effort in the portrait line; and it was with a degree of veneration that Mr. Gainborough always spoke of Mr. Ralph Allen, Earl Camden, and a few other gentlemen, for the patronage and favour they extended to him at Bath. The high reputation which followed prompted him to return to London, where he arrived in the year 1774. After passing a short time in town not very profitably, his merit engaged the attention of the King. Among other portraits of the Royal Family, the full-length of his Majesty at the Queen's house will ever be viewed as an astonishing performance. From this period, Mr. G. entered in a line which afforded a becoming reward to his superlative powers. All our living Princes and Princesses have been painted by him, the Duke of York excepted, of whom he had three pictures bespoken. And among his latter performances the head of Mr. Pitt, and several portraits of that gentleman's family, afforded him gratification. His portraits will pass to futurity with a reputation equal to that which follows the pictures of Vandyke; and his landscapes will establish his name on the record of the fine arts, with honours such as never before attended a native of this isle. He was fond

frequently of giving a little rustic boy or girl a place in his landscapes. Some of these possess wonderful beauty: his *Shepherd's Boy*, the *Girl and Pigs*, the *Fighting Boys and Dogs*, the one with figures, in Sir Peter Burrell's possession, and several others of a like description, give him a very peculiar character, as an artist, over every other disciple of the pencil. The landscape of the *Woodman in the Storm*, finished about eighteen months since, and now at his rooms in Pall-Mall, for expression, character, and beautiful colouring, is of inestimable worth. His Majesty's praises of this picture made Mr. G. feel truly elate; and the attention of the Queen, who sent to him soon after, and commissioned him to paint the Duke of York, were circumstances that he always dwelt upon with conscious pleasure.—His mind was most in its element while engaged in landscape. These subjects he painted with a faithful adherence to Nature; and it is to be noticed they are more in approach to the landscapes of Rubens than to those of any other master. At the same time we must remark, his trees, foreground, and figures, have more force and spirit: and we may add, the brilliancy of Claude, and the simplicity of Ruysdael, appear combined in Mr. G's romantic scenes. The few pictures he attempted, that are styled *Sea Pieces*, may be recurred to, in proof of his power in painting water: nothing can exceed them in transparency and air.—His musical taste was perhaps equal to that of any one of his contemporaries; and he himself thought he was not intended by Nature for a painter, but for a musician. His fondness for the art was most enthusiastic; and he would frequently seclude himself from all society for weeks together, for the sole purpose of practising it.—While we lament him as an artist, let us not pass over those virtues which were an honour to human nature,—that generous heart, whose strongest propensities were to relieve the genuine claims of poverty. If he selected, for the exercise of his pencil, an infant from a cottage, all the tenants of the humble roof generally participated in the profits of the picture: and some of them frequently found in his habitation a permanent abode. His liberality was not confined to this alone; needy relatives and unfortunate friends were further incumbrances on a spirit that could not deny; and, owing to this generosity of temper, we fear that affluence is not left to his amiable family, which so much merit might promise, and such real worth deserve.—This incomparable genius, a very few weeks before his death, and at a time when he considered his duration in life of less permanency than he even did the day before he expired, wrote some observations relative to his funeral, that his family might be as little perplexed as possible on so distressing a subject. He desired "he might be privately buried in Kew churchyard, near the grave of his friend Mr. Kirby; that



Thomas Linley, Musician

great Honour and Encouragement his Children received at their Concert; to merit their future Favour, it shall be his constant Study by every Effort in his Power to promote their Improvement."

In November, when the Bath season began again, he gave another concert, at which a musical version of *Lycidas* and Wharton's *Ode to Fancy* were performed, Elizabeth and her father singing, while Tom played a solo between the acts.¹ This is one of the concerts for which tickets are advertised to be sold at Mr Linley's in Orchard Street. *The Bath Journal* in its next issue recorded that "the whole audience expressed their approbation by loud and unusual applause."²

It is, indeed, clear that both children made their mark at once; and we may conclude that the songstress of twelve years old returned no more to the boarding-school at Wells. Her portrait when she was thirteen years old looks at the first glance like that of a girl of eighteen, the elaborate edifice of her hair and the womanly costume helping to deceive the eye; her face, however, has the rounded contour and the immaturity of her real age; compared with later portraits by the same hand the countenance is almost empty, and there is actually more of definite character in that of her young brother.³ But from this painting we can judge that the Miss Linley of the concert room ceased very early to look like a juvenile prodigy, and also that her characteristic air of pathetic dignity was not acquired as a result of experience and suffering, but was inborn. Before she

¹ Proceedings of the Bath Field Club, vol. x., p. 295.

² *Ibid.*

³ Some writers have erroneously supposed this portrait to represent Mary, but this is impossible. It was painted in the summer of 1768 when Mary was but ten and a half years old.

The Linleys of Bath

was sixteen she was a well-known and greatly admired public singer and was also one of the acknowledged beauties, if not indeed *the* beauty of Bath.

Mary's first appearance was almost certainly made in 1770 at Covent Garden. A newspaper cutting in the British Museum dated 9th July 1770, runs as follows:—"The young lady who so admirably performed the part of Sally in the new piece called *Man and Wife* is about eleven years of age, and is daughter to Mr Linley, an ingenious Composer at Bath, whose eldest daughter lately made a great figure in the world as a musical performer."¹ Mary's voice must have been of the same type as her sister's, since she was able, in the absence of Elizabeth, to supply her place, but it was admittedly not so fine. Both were sopranos, and, even allowing for the lower concert pitch of their period, must have commanded unusually high notes. In looks Mary resembled her sister sufficiently to be sometimes mistaken for her, and was probably—as her own letter seems to imply—not flattered by the Dulwich portrait. Her nose, however, was not, as was her sister's "of that most elegant of shapes, Grecian"; she and Jane, as she merrily writes, when an epidemic of silhouettes had overtaken her household, "don't happen to think so well of your *Profiles*." In general intelligence Mary was fully her sister's equal, and in wit her superior. The two were devoted to each other—how, indeed, could either find elsewhere equal talent, charm and comprehension? Tom, persevering—or sometimes, it would appear, not persevering very much—with his fiddle, went to Italy probably in the autumn of 1768, and remained there until 1770 at least. He was already composing, and

¹ Egerton MSS. 1975.



Elizabeth Anne and Thomas Linley

from the Painting by Gainsborough



MISS LINLEY.

Handwritten text, likely a dedication or inscription, is visible below the portrait. The text is faint and appears to be written in cursive script.

Thomas Linley, Musician

indeed is said to have written six violin solos before he left England.

For their father those must have been happy years. Not only was the public confirming his fondest hopes of Elizabeth, Thomas and Mary; Samuel, two years younger than Mary, a lad of extraordinary beauty, who closely resembled his eldest sister, would by this time be showing that he too had the family endowments, and even the little Maria had perhaps already given promise of the wonderful voice that was to be hers. The most brilliant expectations can hardly have seemed to him exaggerated.

Moreover, the commercial aspect of their success must have removed from him that dread of leaving his flock unprovided for, which makes uneasy the mind of so many a professional man. The present was made prosperous, the future secure; Thomas Linley might rest from the anxieties to which his temper was prone; Mary Linley might, with a good conscience, have ceased from the sparing and paring that had become habitual, and that, unfortunately, remained so to the end. Early in 1771 the last and longest-lived of their children, William, was born, and the first stage of the family's history reached its conclusion.

Chapter Two: The Maid of Bath

MR THOMAS SHERIDAN, a worthy, pompous, cantankerous and eminently respectable man, believed elocution to form a very important part of education, and made it his business not only to teach it to such pupils as presented themselves, but also to impress upon all his compatriots the desirability of getting themselves trained as orators. To this end he wrote various works, and gave from time to time courses of lectures, to which he gave the name of "Attic Entertainments." They consisted mainly of recitations and were interspersed with songs or music. In the early part of 1769, when the Linleys were in London fulfilling musical engagements, Elizabeth was the singer at one of these courses; and when towards the end of the next year Mr Sheridan brought his family to live in Bath, he again secured her help. The songs which she then sang have been recorded and are of the ballad type, Scotch, Irish and English. The perfect voice production for which she was praised by musical contemporaries must have been particularly appropriate to the occasion.

Mrs Sheridan, an amiable and cultivated woman, who had written a novel and some plays of considerable merit, had been dead for some years, and had

The Maid of Bath

left two sons and two daughters: Charles Francis, born in 1750, Richard Brinsley, born in 1751, Alicia, called in the family "Lissy," born in 1753, and Anne Elizabeth Hume Crawford (Betsy), born in 1758. It is a complicating circumstance that the husbands whom these sisters eventually married were brothers: Joseph and Henry Le Fanu, and the application to both of them of the name "Mrs Le Fanu" has led to some confusion of identity. It is well to remember that the account of what happened in Bath when she was young was written by Mrs Joseph Le Fanu, Alicia, who at the time of these occurrences was seventeen or eighteen years old, not thirteen, as Mr Green, who supposes the writer to be Mrs Henry Le Fanu, Elizabeth, says. While she here and there makes a slip upon points not within her personal knowledge, her record must be considered as by far the best-informed and most trustworthy that remains. To prefer the statements of contemporary newspapers is to prefer third-hand to first-hand evidence. Except the hero and heroine, no person in the world was so well aware of the facts; moreover, upon many points her narrative is corroborated by the independent testimony of witnesses who were never acquainted with it.

From her statement, quoted pretty fully by Mr Fraser Rae and Mr Sichel, we learn that her father had some years previously rendered some service to Mr Linley, "who took an early opportunity of inviting Mr Sheridan's family and some of their friends to a small musical party at his house. This was the first introduction of Mr R. B. Sheridan to Miss Linley." This meeting, as we now know, must have taken place in Orchard Street. "She was then principal singer

The Linleys of Bath

at the Bath Concert, though not more than sixteen years of age. The young people were all much pleased with each other, but the elder Mr Sheridan, who had never introduced his daughters before to any person in public life, desired his elder daughter, then about Miss Linley's age, not to cultivate too great an intimacy, though he permitted the acquaintance to go on. Charles Sheridan became strongly attached to Miss Linley; his brother was apparently entirely engaged in the amusements of the place."

In fact, Thomas Sheridan, actor and lecturer, thought his own social standing considerably more exalted than that of Thomas Linley, the musician. In his "Plan of Education," published in 1769, Mr Sheridan had remarked that music "often draws persons to mix with such company as they would otherwise avoid."¹ No doubt his attitude towards the Linleys was in some degree influenced by the recollection, which seems to have been always in the background of his mind, that he himself belonged to a good old family, honourably adorned with Bishops and Doctors of Divinity, whereas the father of Thomas Linley (although now growing rich and about to settle down in his own excellent home in Belmont) was from the point of view of descent a mere nobody.

If he could but have heard of the old Linleys of Broseley and known that there was a Linley Hall still existing there, he might possibly have looked with other eyes upon the marriage of his younger son—and, indeed, that son himself would greatly have preferred that his wife should have possessed some ancients of lineage. But the Linleys, I am very

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan,"² vol. i., p. 162, note:

The Maid of Bath

certain, knew nothing about those early glories of their name; I think it extremely unlikely that they were even aware of that William who in the days of Charles the Second had a commission in that troop of unregimented horse, and nothing would have been more alien to their whole disposition than to claim any distinction that was not theirs. They were, as they had very good reason to be, proud of themselves as they were, and in their private communications with one another they did not conceal the well-founded conviction that to be a Linley was to be made of finer stuff than their neighbours.

Though Dick Sheridan might appear engrossed in the mere amusements of Bath, his mind was really much occupied by literary efforts and projects, and a large proportion of such verses of his writing as remain belong to this period of his life. It must have been an added charm in Eliza Linley¹ that she too wrote verses and could turn a pretty rhymed reply to a poetical compliment. Several of the Linleys, indeed, had a literary talent, well marked in their letters, and William Linley, their grandfather, wrote verses—but his, it appears, were bad. Eliza's always show a good ear and a perfect sincerity of feeling; concision, indeed, that highest of technical merits and surest warrant of survival, they lack, but even at their most diffuse they breathe something of her individual charm. There was a sort of fragrance about this delightful woman, something gentle and tender and touching, yet passionate and spirited. Character as

¹ Her parents called her "Betsy" but her young contemporaries preferred what was then the romantic form "Eliza." Elizabeth Bennet, it may be remembered, was "Lizzy" to her family, but "Eliza" to her friend Charlotte and to the fashionable sisters of Mr Bingley.

The Linleys of Bath

well as talent belonged to her, and an innate refinement. In the love letters of her girlhood she is, it is true, once or twice "gushing," a few phrases run over into sentimentality; but of what love letter written by a girl in her teens was the wording ever perfectly simple and free from amplification? If for a few brief weeks Elizabeth Linley did pose to herself as a persecuted heroine of romance, she did but share the secret belief of every young girl in love with a forbidden suitor—and it must be admitted that she had unusual justification. Never again does a touch of affectation show itself; and the more nearly we come to know her, the more surely do we perceive how solid were her fundamental qualities, how sensible she was, how active minded, how capable, how devoted. The germs of all these qualities must have existed even at sixteen, and they were to come to maturity in spite of some of the most demoralising experiences to which life can expose a young woman: she was to attract the love, good or bad, of nearly every man she met, and was to become the victim of such outspoken discussion as even the least restrained of modern journalists would hardly permit himself in England to-day. Her best support, probably, lay in her professional work. The subordination of self to something larger—and any art is so much larger—gives a certain standing place beyond petty personal cares; Elizabeth, though she loathed—or perhaps it would be truer to say, came to loathe—appearing in public, loved music, and music, we may be certain, stood her friend in return.

The list of men known to have been in love with her before her marriage runs well into two figures. It included Sheridan's brother as well as his old

The Maid of Bath

Harrow schoolfellow, Nathaniel Halhed, now at Oxford, who was collaborating with him in a book of professedly translated verses. These and others, however, were impecunious young men, and for suitors of that description the eighteenth-century parent had, if I may be pardoned the Americanism, no use. In the eyes of Mrs Linley, as in those of most of her contemporaries, it was the first of maternal duties to get a daughter wealthily married. In fact the Linleys, husband and wife, who had themselves made an imprudent match and found it turn out successfully, were extremely anxious to preserve their daughter from taking any such risk. Eliza, it must further be remembered, was articed to her father until she should come of age, and her earnings, which legally were his, made a handsome addition to the family income. It must have been at about the end of the year 1770 that a suitor presented himself who was entirely to the taste of the elders but by no means to that of the young lady. This was Mr Walter Long, who was rich and elderly, and inhabited a good house in Gay Street. Miss Linley was sixteen; Mr Long was much her senior. The antithesis of sixteen and sixty was obvious. All the contemporary satirists and scandalmongers labelled Mr Long as sixty; Mrs Le Fanu, writing many years later, and probably without personal knowledge, followed them; and subsequent writers have followed her. But the fact that his name appears in the Bath Directory for 1800 arouses a suspicion that he may not improbably have been considerably younger. No doubt he pursued the correct course and made his proposal to the lady's father, who no doubt accepted it on his daughter's

*Long died either
18 Dec. 1806 or
18 Jan. 1807*

The Linleys of Bath

behalf. At Mr Long's desire she ceased to appear in public. Settlements were made, handsome jewels presented to her; the date of the marriage was apparently fixed. Driven to desperation, Elizabeth seems to have found it easier to appeal to Mr Long than to her parents. She wrote to him, "declaring," says Alicia Sheridan, "her reluctance to the proposed match on the ground of her attachment to another, and requesting he would withdraw his suit in order to shield her from her father's displeasure."¹ It is believed that Mr Long's family, on their side, urged him to give up his project; and perhaps second thoughts had whispered to him—a kind and reasonable man—that happiness, either for himself or for his wife, did not lie in the direction of marriage with a girl who was some thirty years at least his junior and who belonged to an entirely different world. He withdrew his proposal and respected Elizabeth's secret.

Mr Linley, incensed at the slight apparently cast upon his daughter, threatened to sue for the price of her services during her temporary retirement, and she naturally was greatly alarmed lest Mr Long should justify himself by handing her father her letter. But he never did so. He accepted quietly the *rôle* that she had assigned to him, suffered in silence the jeers and slanders of contemporary gossip, and pacified the irate parent by settling on Elizabeth three thousand pounds and leaving in her hands the jewels, estimated at another thousand. He retained to the end of her life a friendship for her, and both she and her husband regarded him with well-deserved esteem. One can but feel, in spite of the glaring disparity

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 163.



2. 11. 1720
"The son of Samuel Foote, esq. and Eleanor his wife, was baptized in the parish church of St. Mary's, Truro, Jan. 27, 1720, by Joseph Jane, Rector, as appears from the Truro register of baptisms, which I some time since consulted. Foote was not born at the Red Lion (that first-rate inn of the West of England), as all his biographers have told us, for the Red Lion was the property of Henry Foote, another branch of the family; but he was born at a house commonly known by the name of Johnson Vivian's. I well remember his person—about the middle size; rather clumsily made, with a broad fleshy face, and a certain archness in his eye, which at once proclaimed him the genuine humourist. There are several prints of him, both in his dramatic and private character; the most perfect of which is the French print published immediately after one of his trips from Paris, and which is prefixed to Cook's

Memoirs. Though Foote seldom favoured his native town with a visit, yet there are still many in Truro who have a perfect recollection of him, and one or two, I believe, who were laughing witnesses to his jokes. Those, however, are gone, who used in his presence to mix trembling with their mirth. Conscious of some oddnesses in their appearance or character, they shrunk from his sly observation. They knew that every civility, every hospitable attention, could not save them from his satire; and, after such experience, they naturally avoided his company, instead of courting it. This argued in Foote a disingenuousness, of which Dr. Wolcot (of whom I shall soon speak) was never guilty. Foote, indeed, had no restraint upon himself, with respect either to his conversation or his conduct. He was, in every sense of the word, a libertine*, a very unamiable character."

The Maid of Bath

in age, that worse fates might have befallen Elizabeth Linley than that of becoming Mrs Long.

An article that appeared in *The London Magazine*, and that in some points is curiously well informed, says that she disliked being dragged from "the kind eye of the public who had so often caressed and applauded her," a statement quite incompatible with her steady distaste for singing in public. When, however, the tale proceeds: "she told her father so, and added with a truly English spirit that if she married at all she would marry to be *free*," we seem to hear the voice of the real Elizabeth. Gentle though she was, she had a temper that could flame out upon occasion, and, in spite of her awe of her father, may well, in a moment of sudden provocation, have turned upon him with some such words.

The marriage, then, with Mr Long was safely averted; but the circumstances were not permitted to fall naturally and slowly into oblivion. That odious person, Samuel Foote, perceived in the story material for one of his scandalously personal plays, gave to his piece the name of *The Maid of Bath*—by which Miss Linley seems to have been already known—and produced it at the Haymarket in the summer of 1771. Apart from its bold introduction, under the most transparent masks, of living and recognisable people, the play is neither better nor worse than scores of others. The whole essence of it is its unabashed personality. "Solomon Flint," who represents Mr Long, is a mere compound of senile miserliness, cowardice and meanness; "Major Rackett," at once recognised as Ensign Thomas Mathews, whose Christian name he shares, is little better than a

¹ *London Magazine*, Sept. 1772.

The Linleys of Bath

professional seducer; while the two elder women, Mrs Linnet, mother of the heroine, and a certain Lady Catherine, are entirely mercenary. Among these sordid personages, and against a background of local caricatures, moves Miss Kitty Linnet, simple, modest, refined and sensible. Even Foote did not attempt to make Elizabeth Linley a figure of parody. There is no mention of her father. Perhaps Thomas Linley, with his imposing stature, his stern concert conductor's eye and his reserved demeanour struck Foote as a man with whom it might be better not to meddle; but more probably (since such considerations would have been equally effectual in restraining him from ridiculing Mr Linley's wife) the very reserve, silence and quiet dignity of the musician offered to satire none of those salient points in which Mrs Linley, it must be confessed, abounded. Between her and her prototype the likeness is cruelly exact, more exact, indeed, than, one would suppose, the author could easily have been aware. So precise are several little details that when I found Mrs Linnet accused of being "proud and pragmatic as the Pope 'cause her great-aunt by the father's side was a clergyman's daughter," I at once inclined to believe that Mrs Linley—a regular churchgoer—came in fact of a clerical stock. It is certainly the case that there was a clergyman attached to Wells Cathedral (his name appears frequently in the register as having officiated at marriages) whose name was E. Johnson, and who may easily have been her relative.

To Mrs Linley the rupture of her daughter's engagement with the owner of ten thousand a year—the figure is Foote's—must have been a disappointment of the severest kind; and often, we may be

Engraved for the Universal Magazine.



SAMUEL FOOTE Esq.^r

Printed for J. Hinton, at the Kings Arms in Paternoster Row.

Act IV.

OLD BATCHELOR.

Scene 4.



MR. FOOTE in the Character of FONDLEWIFE.

*Speak I say, have you consider'd what it is
to Cuckold your Husband?*

The Maid of Bath

sure, did her active tongue reprobate the treachery of Mr Long, or turn to rate Betsy for her stupidity in not managing to retain such a prize. In her own way she was devoted to her children, and she was perfectly convinced that their real happiness must be determined entirely by their wealth. She would have been fully as ready as Mrs Linnet in the play to scout the notion that any disparity of years or tastes could counterbalance the benefits of a good income. Thirty years later, when her last surviving daughter, possessing three hundred a year of her own, determined to marry a poor man to whom she had been engaged for over two years, Mrs Linley spared no effort to divide them, and showed few scruples as to the methods which she employed. Not from her did her daughters acquire their rectitude.

It is, however, in regard to the character of Mathews that *The Maid of Bath* is of most importance to the present history. Major Rackett appears, newly arrived at that famous Bath Inn, "The Bear," where he at once encounters his old acquaintance, Sir Christopher Cripple. From Sir Christopher's conversation we learn that the Major, during his last visit to that city, created a great scandal by carrying off one Miss Prim, apprentice to a milliner "in the Grove." He inquires after "my little flame, *la petite Rosignole*," and is told that she is about to marry the aged Solomon Flint. The two men hereupon set themselves, with the assistance of various subordinates, to scare Flint out of his design, and, partly owing to their machinations, partly owing to the discreditable behaviour of Flint himself, the match is broken off. Sir Christopher, who has all along suspected Rackett of being in love with Miss Linnet,

The Linleys of Bath

forces him into a proposal of marriage. "Sir," says she to Sir Christopher, "there is first an account to be settled between this gentleman and an old acquaintance of mine." "Who?" asks Sir Christopher. And she replies: "The Major can guess—the unhappy Miss Prim." So she refuses his offer and declares her intention of continuing in her present condition.

This portrait of Mathews corresponds very closely with another written many years later in a production called *Bath Characters*. "Rattle," who unquestionably stands for Mathews, says: "Fallen is my pride among women. There was a time, indeed, when I made a figure with the sex, and could select from my list of conquests a fair specimen of every degree of rank from the duchess to the spouse of the squire." A lady-killer, then, was Captain Mathews—the superior grade was generally given to him by his fellow-townsmen—according to the general opinion of Bath; and Alicia Sheridan's account of his conduct, which is also confirmed by contemporary letters, accords precisely with the pictures of him given in print by the two authors.

It is of some importance to recognise this concurrence of testimony, because Mr Green has, within the last ten years, endeavoured to whitewash Mathews at the expense of Sheridan, and to discredit the narrative of Sheridan's sister, about whose own identity he is in error. To represent Mathews as a safe and trustworthy friend for a beautiful young girl of a rank inferior to his own becomes possible only by ignoring alike *The Maid of Bath*, "*Bath characters*," Alicia's statement, and Elizabeth's own subsequent letters. Elizabeth Linley, even at seventeen, had far too much experience of lovers to

The Maid of Bath

suppose herself persecuted by a man's attentions unless she really were so. We must never forget that it was she, not Sheridan, who was Alicia's informant.

Nor does any resentment seem to have been felt by Mathews or his friends at the character of "Major Rackett," whereas those of Mr Long were indignant at that of "Solomon Flint," and there were paragraphs and letters in the *Chronicle* suggesting the probability of an action against Foote. Possibly the military gentleman did not dislike to be thought dangerous.

Thomas Mathews belonged to a good family, settled in Wales, but perhaps originally Irish. He had held a commission in the Militia, and although he never seems to have called himself "Captain," other people did so to the end of his life. He married, probably in 1770, a Welsh lady, became a permanent resident in Bath, and lived to write an authoritative and often reprinted handbook of whist. Mr and Mrs Mathews lived, and eventually died, at 19 Portland Place, Bath, at which address his name may be found in the early Bath Directories as "Mathews, Mr Thomas," in 1800, and as "Matthews, Captain," in 1809. I looked with some interest at the house when I happened to pass it. It is the last house towards the west, on the south side, its exterior is grey, gloomy and uninviting, and it has an air, such as some old Brighton houses have, of shrugging itself together from the wind.

Whether Elizabeth Linley was ever in this house (some accounts describe her as meeting Sheridan there) appears to me very doubtful. It is more likely that Mathews would continue, after his marriage as before, to visit at the musician's house, but that Mrs Mathews would scarcely consider the family as

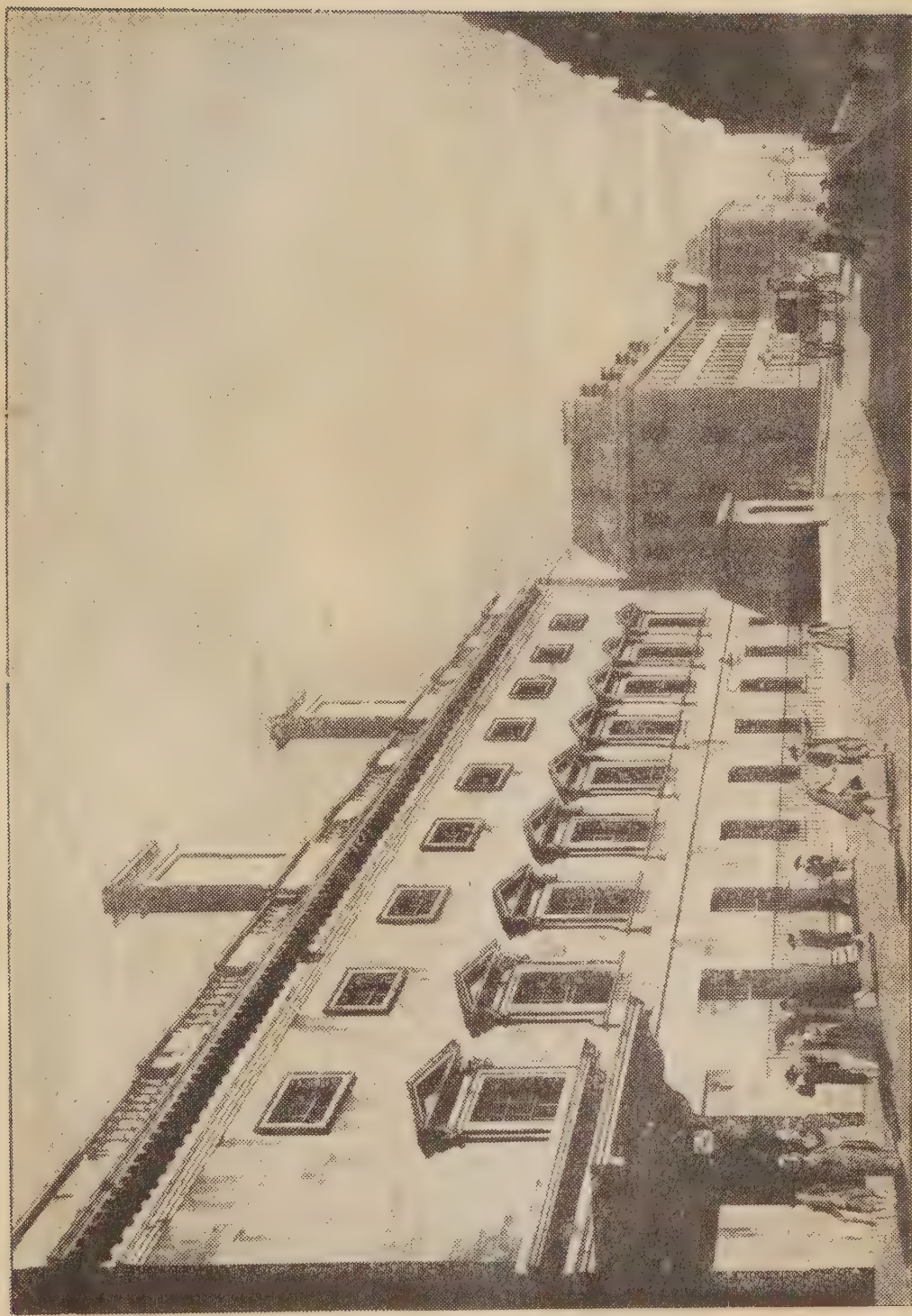
The Linleys of Bath

socially qualified to be invited as her guests. Both Mrs Le Fanu and *The London Magazine* tell us that Mathews had known the Linleys since Elizabeth was a child; and the former, whose information came direct from Elizabeth herself, expressly states that, as she grew older, he made love to her, and that she was afraid to tell her father of her distress lest he should risk his life by challenging her persecutor—one instance among many of the manner in which the custom of duelling, supposed to protect women from insult, really exposed them to it.

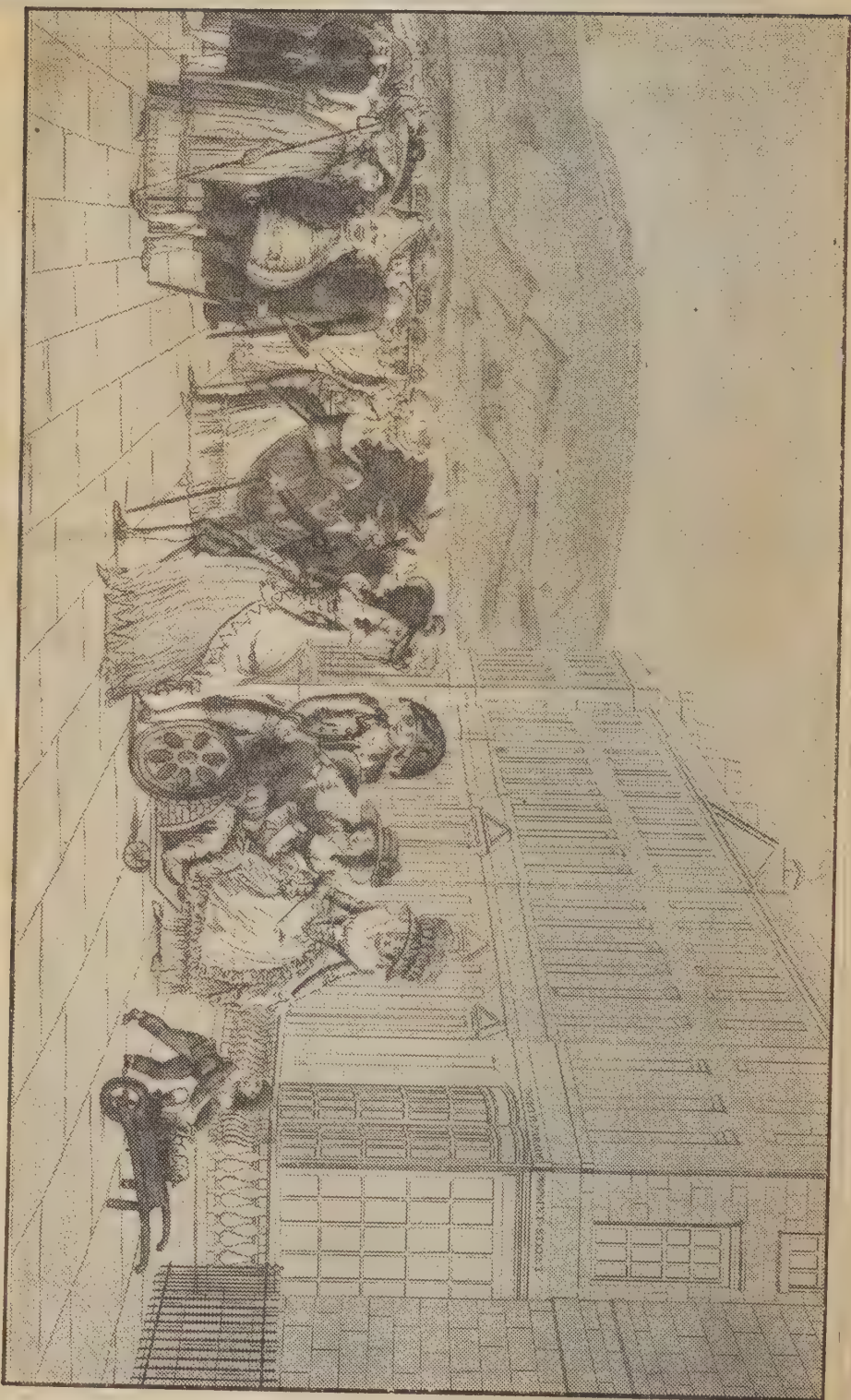
‘He threatened sometimes to destroy himself,’ says Mrs Le Fanu, “at others to injure her character to the utmost of his power if she persisted in refusing to listen to his addresses.”¹ Whether Mathews was the man whom Elizabeth had in her mind when she wrote to Mr Long that her affections were fixed upon another person cannot be declared with certainty. We do know from her own written word that she did not at that time love Sheridan; and undoubtedly gossip connecting her name with that of Mathews was rife in Bath. It is quite possible, however, that the man by whom she was attracted at the age of sixteen or seventeen was one whose name has never reached us at all. A girl so much wooed is apt to bestow her affections where they have not been sought; and it is likely that Sheridan, who refrained so long from declaring his feelings, gained an advantage thereby.

Such was the exceedingly explosive state of affairs among the group of young people in Bath at the close of that agitating year, 1771. To increase the perils, Mr Sheridan withdrew his severe surveillance

¹ Fraser Rae, “Sheridan,” vol. i., p. 164.



'What a delightful place Bath is!' The New Rooms in 1775



Parade at Bath, 1785

Illustration: William T. C.

The Maid of Bath

and went to fulfil his theatrical engagements in Dublin, never suspecting, poor autocratic parent, into what extremely distasteful complications he was to be plunged during his absence.

An exciting change had befallen the city that season ; the newest New Assembly Rooms had been opened in September. The first "Rooms," erected in 1708, were situated on the Terrace Walks, and known by the names of successive owners. During the Linley period, the title is first "Gyde's Rooms," and afterwards "Simpson's Rooms." No trace of the edifice remains ; it was burned down in 1820. The "New Assembly Rooms" (called also "Wiltshire's Rooms") were built by the elder Wood in 1728, on the opposite side of the Terrace Walks, and now survive as the Bath Literary and Scientific Institution. After the opening of the present Assembly Rooms, in 1771, Wiltshire's Rooms began to be known as the Lower Rooms, while the new ones, in Bennet Street, were called the Upper Rooms. It was at the Upper Rooms that Mr Linley's concerts took place, and the new home of the family in the Crescent was considerably nearer than the old one in Orchard Street would have been. At these rooms it was that Herschel took offence, and on the 6th of January 1772 he published in the *Chronicle* the following angry statement :—

Mr HERCHEL begs Leave to inform the Public that he has no other Reasons for leaving the Concerts at the New Assembly-Rooms than to avoid the very ungentee Treatment he has received there from Mr Linley, not only in not allowing him at two of the Concerts a proper Desk for his Music, but obliging him once, on account of that Deficiency, to place his Books upon the Ground.

Besides, when Mr Herchel consulted with Mr Linley for a proper Night to have his Concert so as not to interfere with Mr Linley's *Interest*, it was agreed Mr Herchel should have it on

The Linleys of Bath

the 8th of this Month; and after that Agreement he was so ungentle as to take away that night from him, and to fix it for his Daughter's Concert without giving any other reason than that it would be more *advantageous* than some Night before Christmas which he had fixed for that Purpose.

As from this illiberal Treatment and the whole Management of the Concerts it is but too evident to every *Real Connoisseur* in Music, or *impartial* Person that Mr Linley's views are entirely selfish and envious, Mr Herchel hopes the Public will not throw any *Odium* on him if for the future he renounces all Connection with a Character so totally opposite to his own.

Naturally, Mr Linley had to make some reply to this public challenge, and in the *Chronicle* of 16th of January may be found his answer:

In answer to Mr HERCHEL's Advertisement in this Paper of last THURSDAY MR LINLEY begs Leave to inform the PUBLIC that the *only* Reason which Mr HERCHEL assigned to *him* for his leaving the CONCERTS at the NEW ASSEMBLY ROOMS was on Account of Mr LINLEY's refusing to let his eldest Daughter sing at a Concert which Mr HERCHEL intended to have for his Benefit; at the same time declaring, that it was not worth his While to play at the SUBSCRIPTION CONCERTS for a few Guineas¹ unless his Benefit Concerts were made as good as Mr LINLEY'S² adding, that *he* had as great a Right to expect that Miss LINLEY should perform for *him* as for a *Stranger* (alluding to Mr FISCHER) and if Mr LINLEY would not consent to her singing for *him* he would resign his Place in the Concerts. On his receiving a Refusal to this *Demand*, he accordingly did resign.

Mr LINLEY is sensible that the grievous wound Mr HERCHEL's *Consequence* received from not having for *two Concerts* a *proper Desk* to place his Books upon, must violently agitate the tender Sensibility of his Frame, although his Grievance was *redressed* immediately upon his mentioning it; and he knew this Inconvenience was *unavoidable* from some unforeseen Circumstances which arose from the last Alteration of the Orchestra.

In answer to Mr HERCHEL's Accusation of Mr LINLEY's having taken away his Night from him, Mr LINLEY has Authority to say, from the Gentlemen of the Committee, that Mr HERCHEL never

¹ Mr Herchel has been paid Half a Guinea per Night more than several of the other Musicians whose Performance has been of equal if not of greater Consequence to the Concerts.

² Mr Linley offered him the Assistance of his Son, and younger Daughter.



Mr. Linley

*from the Painting by Gainsborough in
the Dulwich Gallery*

25. At Slough, Bucks, in his 84th year, the distinguished Astronomer, Sir Wm. Herschel, Knight Guelph, FRS. London and Edinburgh, President Astron. Soc. Lond. and a Member of nearly all the principal scientific bodies of Europe and America. This eminent man was born in Germany, Nov. 1738. His father, who was a musician, educated his four sons to the same profession, and placed William, at the age of 14, in the band of the Hanoverian Foot Guards. Desirous both of improving his circumstances, and of rising in his profession, he came over to England in 1757. Here, after experiencing many difficulties, he was engaged by the Earl of Darlington to instruct a military band which that Nobleman was then forming in the County of Durham. In consequence of the connexions formed in that part of the country, he, on the expiration of this engagement, spent several years in the neighbourhood of Leeds, Pontefract, &c. where he distinguished himself in his profession, and obtained a number of pupils. In 1776, he was elected organist at Halifax; a situation which he shortly after relinquished for the more advantageous one of organist at the Octagon Chapel, at Bath. Notwithstanding his ardent attachment to his profession, he now devoted all his leisure to astronomical studies, to which he was led by having begun a course of mathematical reading while at Halifax. He applied himself to this new pursuit with all the ardour of genius, unable—fortunately for both himself and the world—to purchase a telescope capable of satisfying him, he determined upon constructing one with his own hands, and in 1774, first saw Saturn, in a five feet reflecting telescope of his own making. Stimulated by this success, he continued to form larger reflectors, until he produced one of twenty feet. In 1779 he began to examine the Heavens, star by star, and his zeal and labour were amply rewarded on the 13th of March, 1781, by the discovery of a new primary planet, to which he gave the name of Georgium Sidus, although it is now more generally denominated Uranus. This great discovery fixed his reputation as one of the most eminent Astronomers of the age, and secured for him that Royal patronage, which enabled him to apply himself entirely to his new pursuit. He now removed to Slough, where he constructed that stupendous Telescope, which was a noble monument of his genius, science, and perseverance. His numerous subsequent discoveries are recorded in the Transactions of the Royal Society. In 1816 his present Majesty conferred upon him the Guelphic order of Knighthood. Sir William was, like his nephew, the celebrated Griesbach, an admirable performer on the oboe. He has left one son, the inheritor not only of his name but of his genius. His remains were interred in Upton Church, on the 7th of September.

The Maid of Bath

had applied for the Room for that, or any other Night; and which Mr LINLEY told him he must do at the Time he first mentioned his Intention of having a Concert; consequently there could be nothing determined upon between Mr HERCHEL and Mr LINLEY in regard to Mr HERCHEL's having a Concert upon the 8th of January; and Mr LINLEY could not fix his daughter's Benefit earlier than that Night on account of Mr FISCHER's Engagements, who was obliged to leave Bath before Christmas.

Mr HERCHEL may rest assured, that he will not be in the least Danger of having any future Connections with Mr LINLEY, after having given him such repeated Instances of a mean and contemptible Disposition; and Mr LINLEY is happy in having this public Opportunity of vindicating his own Character from the Malice of a Slanderer and of telling him how very sincerely he despises him.

Next week Herschel replied at very great length and with even greater acrimony; but he does not seem to make out a very good case, and, as far as I can judge, Linley, who did not condescend to any further statement, remained decidedly in the better position. His style is as usual lucid, though not strictly grammatical, and one little touch (the use of "upon" rather than "on" in the phrase "upon the 8th of January") savours of a North Country origin. Between the lines of these angry animadversions can be read very plainly the fact that Miss Linley was a "star" of the first magnitude, and that Mr Herschel considered the performances of Tom and Mary together inferior in attractive power to hers. It must have been before the date of this quarrel that Herschel had been giving lessons to the little Ozias Linley, who had only entered his seventh year in the preceding August. That Herschel was one of Ozias's music masters is stated by himself in a letter written forty-seven years later to his niece, Mary Esther Ward.

Early in February Richard Sheridan wrote a long letter to his father in the course of which he men-

The Linleys of Bath

tioned that oratorios were going to be performed in Bath: "Mr Linley and his whole family down to the seven year olds are to support one set at the new rooms and a band of singers from London another at the old."¹

If this statement is to be accepted literally we must suppose that Samuel, Maria, and possibly Ozias, appeared at the concerts, although none of them is named in the advertisements. Perhaps they merely sang in the choruses.

The absence of Mr Sheridan had no doubt facilitated intimacy between his children and the Linleys. Charles Sheridan, however, prudent and cautious even at two and twenty, after taking counsel with himself had decided that his attachment to Miss Linley would certainly bring him more trouble than happiness, or, in his own phraseology, that he was "indulging a passion which could only make him acquainted with the pains of love and never taste its sweets."² He sent her, by his younger sister, a formal letter of farewell, and went to lodge at a farmhouse some miles away, in order to avoid the too attractive company of the sweet young singer. Later in the year he described himself to his uncle as cured of "his very ridiculous attachment."³ Yet after the lapse of seven and twenty years he told Jane Linley that the resemblance between her eyes and her sister's made him "tremble again."

In the absence of their two elders, therefore, Richard, Alicia and Elizabeth Sheridan were keeping house together, and it must have been about this time that Alicia became the recipient of confidences

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 135.

² *Ibid.*, p. 186.

³ *Ibid.*, p. 185.

The Maid of Bath

from her friend on the one hand and from her brother on the other. Dick confessed that he too was in love with Miss Linley—a confession never yet made to herself. Throughout these eventful months, indeed, he showed a power of self-control very remarkable in a youth of his age. Presently Elizabeth in her turn confided to Alicia her distresses. Cruel, indeed, had been the poor girl's position for many months past. What must she have endured, proud, sensitive and modest as she was, in knowing that her own story was being acted almost under her own name on the public stage ; in being aware, every time she stepped forward to sing, that every person in her audience had canvassed, or was canvassing the most intimate details of her personal history. To these sufferings were added the disturbing conduct of Mathews and her terrors lest her father, discovering that conduct, should, in the phrase of the day, "call him to account."

The attitude of Elizabeth's parents seems, as far as we know enough to judge it, culpably negligent. That Linley observed nothing for himself we may well believe. Fathers, until experience is forced upon them, are proverbially blind to the love affairs of their children ; and his head was full of many other preoccupations. But *The Maid of Bath* had been acted ; and he cannot have remained ignorant of its main lines. "Major Rackett" ought to have aroused the attention—to say no more—of even the least observant of parents. His daughter, as her fears of a possible duel prove, believed him entirely unsuspecting. We cannot, of course, tell how specious and plausible a person Mathews may have been, nor how he may have posed to the elders as a safe old friend and protector. After all, they were only

The Linleys of Bath

beginning their experience as the parents of daughters whose position, standing as they did neither wholly within nor wholly without the fashionable society of the place, was more than a little anomalous. Perhaps Linley's pride refused to suppose that his daughter could be in danger under his roof; perhaps he may have dreaded to make an enemy who might do harm to the professional popularity of the family; perhaps to him, after twenty years of married life and of unromantic hard work, the flutterings and murmurings that circled round his girl may have seemed but excessively trivial details of the general social game. That he realised in the smallest degree his daughter's distress of mind, or dreamed that she might be nearing the edge of a precipice, is quite incredible.

But that Mrs Linley should not have seen enough to make intervention her duty is more difficult to believe. She was not absorbed by the claims of an art; she was not possessed, as her husband must often have been, by the insistent haunting of a half-shaped melody, nor by the executant's brooding over this and that possible improvement. Nor was she a woman insensible to the importance of good repute. Though she was capable of many small meannesses, though she was domineering and violent tempered, though she was neither delicate nor refined, there is every reason to suppose that she had a genuine sense of duty, especially towards her own family, and that she had the virtues as well as the vices of that eighteenth-century middle class to which she belonged. On such a point as the acceptance by an unmarried girl of the love of a married man her verdict would pretty certainly have been entirely that of Mrs Grundy. Yet so far as we know she did not interfere.

The Maid of Bath

That Elizabeth did not confide in her was but natural; mother and daughter though they were, there was a total lack of affinity between them; in fact, in contemplating the character of the daughters belonging to this family—of whom we have more intimate records than of the sons—the question constantly presents itself: Where, in these women, is a trace discernible of their mother? And yet the mother's was a well-defined and developed individuality, likely, one would have supposed, to leave its mark very clearly upon her offspring. There may have been—there must have been—in that narrow, bustling, energetic, harsh, yet warm nature qualities that passed themselves on and existed also in those open, generous, artistic, impulsive and exquisite creatures whom she bore, nursed, cradled and out-lived. We can only say that the traces are hidden, and that, so far as we can see, sons and daughters alike were Linleys and not Johnsons.

In *The Gentleman's Magazine* for October 1825 was published a letter which purported to be written by Elizabeth Linley, and to give an account of her experiences at this period. It was declared to have been addressed to her "confidential friend Miss Saunders"; but the document is not in her handwriting, nor can the date of "May 2nd, 1770" possibly be a genuine one for a letter that describes events known to have occurred in the year 1772. But the paper communicated to *The Gentleman's Magazine* might have been a transcript of a genuine letter, and the error of date a mere copyist's mistake for "May 2nd, 1772." If so, it is reasonable to ask: Where is the original, and why has it never been produced? Does it give the address of Miss Saunders—whose

The Linleys of Bath

name is otherwise unknown? Is the place indicated by the initial D. written at full length? The earlier biographers of Sheridan, Moore and Fraser Rae, both unhesitatingly declared the letter to be a forgery, and the latter (in *The Athenæum* of 26th January 1895) went so far as to declare that it contained "eighteen statements which could not have been penned by Miss Linley unless she chose to say what she knew to be the reverse of facts within her own knowledge and experience, a thing which I consider to be utterly incredible."¹ Unfortunately, unimpeachable evidence, unknown to Mr Fraser Rae, which has since become available, shows that on several of these eighteen points it is he who was wrong, while the letter is right. For instance, when he says that Miss Linley lived in Bath until her marriage, he was ignorant of her having been at boarding-school, at a short distance from Wells; and the letter in which she is made to say "at the age of twelve I was brought from the country where I had been all my life" is nearer to the facts than he. Again, the name of Mrs Sheridan (who is said to have called on the Linleys, six years after her death) would, like the erroneous date, be absolutely decisive in a letter that simulated Elizabeth's handwriting, but the mistake is one easily made by a transcriber unfamiliar with the facts. No, the letter cannot be quite so readily dismissed. A forgery it probably is; but not, as Moore called it, a clumsy forgery, nor, as Mrs Norton called it, a foolish forgery. Mr Sichel, whose extensive acquaintance with the correspondence of the Linley and Sheridan families gives particular weight to his opinion, says: "Though it cannot be an original, a

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 420.

The Maid of Bath

minute analysis convinces me that it is a transcript—however garbled—from a genuine letter.”¹ He proceeds to cite several points in it that are confirmed by information existing in family papers unpublished at the time of its appearance.

Having reread the letter with care, I find myself coming to very much the same conclusion. There are passages in it that recall the phrases and the turn of thought of Elizabeth—passages of which, as one reads, one murmurs involuntarily: “This must be hers”; but there are other passages of which, with equal conviction, one murmurs: “This she never wrote.” So marked is the alternation that the reading of the letter is a succession of jolts. I believe that a genuine letter did exist, dated, probably, “May 2nd,” with no year to it, that it was much shorter, much less protesting and much less sensational than that ultimately printed; and that this original has received additions and developments from some by no means unpractised literary hand. As it stands, it is, from a story-writer’s point of view, remarkably well composed, the heightening details, in particular, being introduced most effectively—too effectively, indeed, for absolute verisimilitude—but it lacks the ring of simplicity and sincerity. Emphatically, it reads like the work of a person “making up a tale,” and one or two of the embellishments are singularly suspicious. Very conclusive evidence, indeed, would be required, for example, to persuade any reader familiar with the real position of Richard Brinsley Sheridan at the age of twenty that Elizabeth Linley could have described the attendant whom he provided for her elopement as “the wife of one of his servants.” She, at least,

¹ Sichel, “Sheridan,” vol. i., p. 330.

The Linleys of Bath

must have been perfectly aware how many servants went to the establishment of this lad who had no income of his own, and who was living with his sisters in lodgings. She must also have been aware of Mathews' marriage, yet amid all the complaints of his baseness no word occurs of his being a married man—a fact of vital importance which Miss Saunders could not divine by instinct, and of which I suspect the fabricator of this letter to have been ignorant.¹ As to the date of "May 2nd," it will be better to defer any note of the difficulties in the way of accepting that, until the date is reached by this narrative itself.

Apart, however, from any discrepancies or concurrences in detail, there is a sort of verbosity and a flavour of self-conscious silliness about the letter as it stands, entirely out of accord with the character of any of the Linley sisters. To pose and to languish did not belong to their first-hand temperaments; and the real seriousness of this letter lies not in the probability that it may lead readers astray as to the succession, or indeed the occurrence, of certain subsidiary events, but in the danger that it may give them a wholly inaccurate impression of Elizabeth Linley. That this danger is a real one is shown by the case of Mrs Oliphant, who has built up, mainly from this letter, an Elizabeth who resembles the sentimental heroine of *The Rivals*. "The letter, indeed," says Mrs Oliphant, not unjustly, "is Lydia Languish from beginning to end."² That a critic of Mrs Oliphant's standing should be able so to describe it is almost enough to settle the question of the letter's

¹ How again can we believe that Mrs Linley would tell a daughter who had already been on the eve of marriage "that no man would think seriously of such a child"?

² Mrs Oliphant, "Sheridan," p. 21.

The Maid of Bath

genuineness; since never were two characters more fundamentally unlike than the imaginary Lydia and the real Elizabeth. True, the habits of the age were Elizabeth's as well as Lydia's; true, Elizabeth called her lover by a poetic *alias*—although not until he had used it first—and employed some sentimental locutions that were common to the serious correspondence of her day and that sound somewhat absurdly to ours. But her life had brought her too near to hard facts, to the earning of daily bread and the “grind” of daily work to permit of resemblance to that leisured sentimentalist and peruser of romances, Miss Languish—even, indeed, if a Miss Languish could conceivably exist as one of a large family of brothers and sisters. Moreover, Lydia has a perfectly recognisable prototype in earlier English drama, a prototype whose sentimentality was proverbial and to whom allusion is made by Richardson, and by Lady Mary Wortley Montagu, among others. This is Miss Biddy Tipkin, whose complaint that her elopement was insufficiently romantic because she went out by a door instead of by a window, and whose quarrels with an unsympathetic aunt might almost be transferred without a jar to *The Rivals*. Miss Tipkin may be looked up by anybody who desires to trace the parallel in Steele's *Tender Husband*,¹ a play exceedingly vivacious in the Biddy scenes and exceedingly dull in the others.

In justice then to the memory of Elizabeth Linley, this doubtful letter should be carefully eliminated from the data upon which any estimate of her character is founded; and it will be wise not to consider as valid

¹ Or in an article by the present writer, called “The Grandmother of Lydia Languish,” published in *Temple Bar* for May 1904.

The Linleys of Bath

any statement contained in it for which there is not independent evidence.

To return to the group of young people in Bath. Alicia, who in January 1772 had reached the mature age of nineteen, found herself thus standing as a trusted confidante between her brother, who had completed his twentieth year in the previous September, and her friend, who in the same month had entered her eighteenth. Alicia, like Richard, seems never to have been a favourite child of her father, who preferred his elder son and his younger daughter. Thus the motherless elder girl had no doubt early learned to think and act for herself. The story of Miss Linley's woes was before long shared with Elizabeth Sheridan, and the sisters considered that their brother was "designed by nature to act the part of a knight of the olden time."¹ At their request his aid was invited; he knew Mathews, and seems to have done something in the way of expostulating with him. In the case of almost any other youth one might hesitate to believe that any influence could be brought to bear upon a man eight or nine years his senior by a lad of twenty who, moreover, might be reasonably suspected of being a rival admirer. But the persuasive powers of Sheridan were remarkable, and it seems possible that he did induce the military gentleman to leave Miss Linley in peace, at any rate for a while. The tongues of Bath were by this time coupling their names pretty freely; the gossip may have reached the ears of Mrs Mathews, and she may have intervened. Or Sheridan may have hinted that the eyes of Mr Linley were beginning to open, although this does not appear to have been really the case. What-

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 165.

The Maid of Bath

ever form his interposition may have taken, it is fairly clear that Elizabeth thought herself served by it, and that she thereafter unfolded to him and his sisters a plan which appears as her own in Alicia's narrative, but as his in the mysterious letter. Her dislike to the publicity of her profession had become, as we may well believe, increasingly acute since she had found herself the subject of general discussion, and had now grown into an eager desire for escape. She thought she might hide herself in a French convent until the age of twenty-one should at the same time free her from the obligations of her apprenticeship and enable her, out of the money settled upon her by Mr Long, to compensate her father for the loss of her services in the meantime. To Alicia it seemed "meritorious to assist a young person situated as Miss Linley was in getting out of the difficulties that surrounded her," and she offered "letters of introduction to some ladies she had known in France where she had resided some years, and Sheridan offered to be her conductor to St Quentin where these friends lived. . . . At length they fixed on an evening" (it was Wednesday, 18th of March) "when Mr Linley, his eldest son and Miss M. Linley were engaged at the Concert (Miss Linley being excused on the plea of illness) to set out on their journey. Sheridan brought a sedan-chair to Mr Linley's house in the Crescent in which he had Miss Linley conveyed to a post chaise that was waiting for them on the London Road. A woman was in the chaise who had been hired by Sheridan to accompany them on this extraordinary elopement."¹

And all this but eighteen days later than that harmless letter about Mr Linley and the "seven-year-olds."

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 166.

The Linleys of Bath

What a shock for the unsuspecting parent on the other side of the Channel! For Mr Linley the young man had left a letter in which he gave apparently an account of the conduct of Mathews, and that account Mr Linley seems to have accepted. Perhaps it was accompanied by a letter from his daughter, perhaps Alicia Sheridan repeated to him her story.

A letter written to Sheridan and signed with the initials, "W.B.," which are supposed to stand for the name of William Brereton, who was a friend of the Linley and Sheridan families, gives first-hand information about the position in Bath, and incidentally suggests that the writer had been aware beforehand of the intended expedition. I cannot help suspecting that money had been borrowed of him for the journey. He commends Sheridan's action and rejoices that Miss Linley

has a prospect of enjoying a calm peace of mind . . . the morning after you left Bath Mathews came to me and has repeated his visit several times. It is impossible to give an account of his conversation, it consisted of many dreadful oaths and curses upon himself and his past life, but in my opinion they were little to the purpose. I am afraid his present situation and feelings are not to be envied. But, bad as he is, the town has so little charity for him that they make (him) worse perhaps than he deserves. I carried two messages for him to Mr Linley, but he would not hearken to a word about him. He said he had been deceived once and he never would trust him more, since that he has heard so many reports to his prejudice that their meeting may be of bad consequence, and I shall endeavour by all means to prevent it. In my last conversation with Mr Mathews, I ventured to affirm that he had nothing now to do but to settle his affairs and leave Bath with a resolution never to return again. This scheme (if anything he says can be depended upon) he solemnly promised should be immediately put in execution. After which, I know Mr Linley's plan is to get his daughter to return to Bath, in order to put an end to the many wicked suggestions, which the malice of his enemies have propagated, and Betsy may expect soon to be persuaded to take this step by letter, or, perhaps, by Mr Linley in person."¹

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 172.

The Maid of Bath

The date of this communication is 22nd of March, four days after the departure of the fugitives. From it we get a glimpse of Linley's attitude, who is seen to distrust Mathews so entirely as even to defer the urgent matter of bringing back his daughter until Mathews should be safely out of the way. Naturally the "town" is talking of the affair, and its opinion is adverse to the "Captain."

At the other household, in Kingsmead Street, the Sheridan sisters were left alone, and Mr Bowers, their landlord, thinking, as every man of his time did, that young ladies should never be unprovided with a male protector, went to seek out their brother Charles, who, having had no idea of any attachment between Dick and Miss Linley, was "violently agitated at the intelligence, conceiving himself to have been deceived by both parties. He hastened to Bath, and on his arrival found Mr Mathews at the house, endeavouring to get news of the fugitives. Charles Sheridan unguardedly dropped some expressions of displeasure at his brother's conduct, which the man treasured up. He was outrageous at having been induced by R.B.S. to give up his pursuit of Miss L——, and though he had been married many years, made no scruple of avowing his passion and his hopes of success, but for the intervention of her young friend." ¹

These, it should once more be noted, are the words of Alicia, about what happened in her own presence. Mr Green is quite wrong in attributing them, as he appears to do, to Mr Fraser Rae. ²

Nor did Mathews confine his expressions of anger

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 173.

² Green, "Thomas Linley, Richard Brinsley Sheridan, and Thomas Mathews," pp. 38, 39.

The Linleys of Bath

to third parties; he wrote, as we learn from a later letter of Charles Sheridan to his uncle, "the most impertinent letters" to Sheridan himself "upon a supposition that my brother had married Miss Linley and would never return to Bath."¹ Finally he inserted in *The Bath Chronicle*, 9th of April 1772, the following advertisement:—

BATH, Wednesday April 8th, 1772.

Mr Richard S***** having attempted in a Letter left behind for that Purpose to account for his scandalous Method of running away from this Place by Insinuations, derogating from *my* Character and that of a Young Lady *innocent* as far as relates to *me* or *my Knowledge*; since when he has neither taken any Notice of Letters or even informed his own Family of the Place where he has hid himself.—I can no longer think he deserves the Treatment of a Gentleman and therefore shall trouble myself no further about him, than in this public Method to post him as a L*** and a treacherous S*****

And as I am convinced there have been many malevolent Incendiaries concerned in the Propagation of this infamous Lie, if any of them unprotected by *Age, Infirmities, or Profession*, will dare to acknowledge the Part they have acted, and affirm *to* what they have said *of* me, they may depend on receiving the proper Reward of their Villainy in the most public Manner. The World will be candid enough to judge properly (I make no Doubt) of any *private* Abuse on this subject for the Future; as nobody can defend himself from an accusation he is ignorant of.

THOMAS MATHEWS.

The tone of this effusion speaks for itself. Alicia, very indignant, we may be sure, "called him to severe account for this step, when he had the insolence and baseness to assert that her brother Charles was privy to what he had done. On speaking to him on the subject he was greatly shocked, for, however displeased with his brother he was incapable of countenancing such conduct, and nothing but Mr Mathews' quitting Bath at the time, prevented his taking up the matter in a very serious manner."²

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 183.

² *Ibid.*, vol. i., p. 175.

The Maid of Bath

Thus Mathews did retire from Bath, and the date of his retirement must have been not much subsequent to that of his advertisement. Some days later Mr Linley set out from Bath to fetch his daughter. Whether he had only just learned her whereabouts, or whether he had waited, as Brereton's letter implied that he intended to do, until he was sure of Mathews' absence, is doubtful. Since those "most impertinent" missives from Mathews eventually reached Sheridan's hands, it must be presumed that letters from Linley would do the same. Be this as it may, nearly a month from her departure had elapsed before he followed his daughter. We do not hear that he ever expressed any doubt of Sheridan's honourable behaviour towards her; whereas he refused to hear from Brereton a word in favour of Mathews. Probably either Sheridan or Elizabeth had been able to enclose for his perusal some letter in Mathews' own writing.

The objections of Linley to Sheridan as a son-in-law were of a financial, not of a personal, nature; for the young man himself he seems to have entertained a genuine liking that ripened later into warm and almost fatherly affection.

About the 20th of April, then, the gossip of Bath was left for the moment without new events to feed upon. The romantic couple were still absent, Mr Linley had lately departed, and Mathews had left the town some ten days previously. The curtain was down upon the first act, and the onlookers turned their attention elsewhere until it should rise upon the second.

Chapter Three: The Flight to France

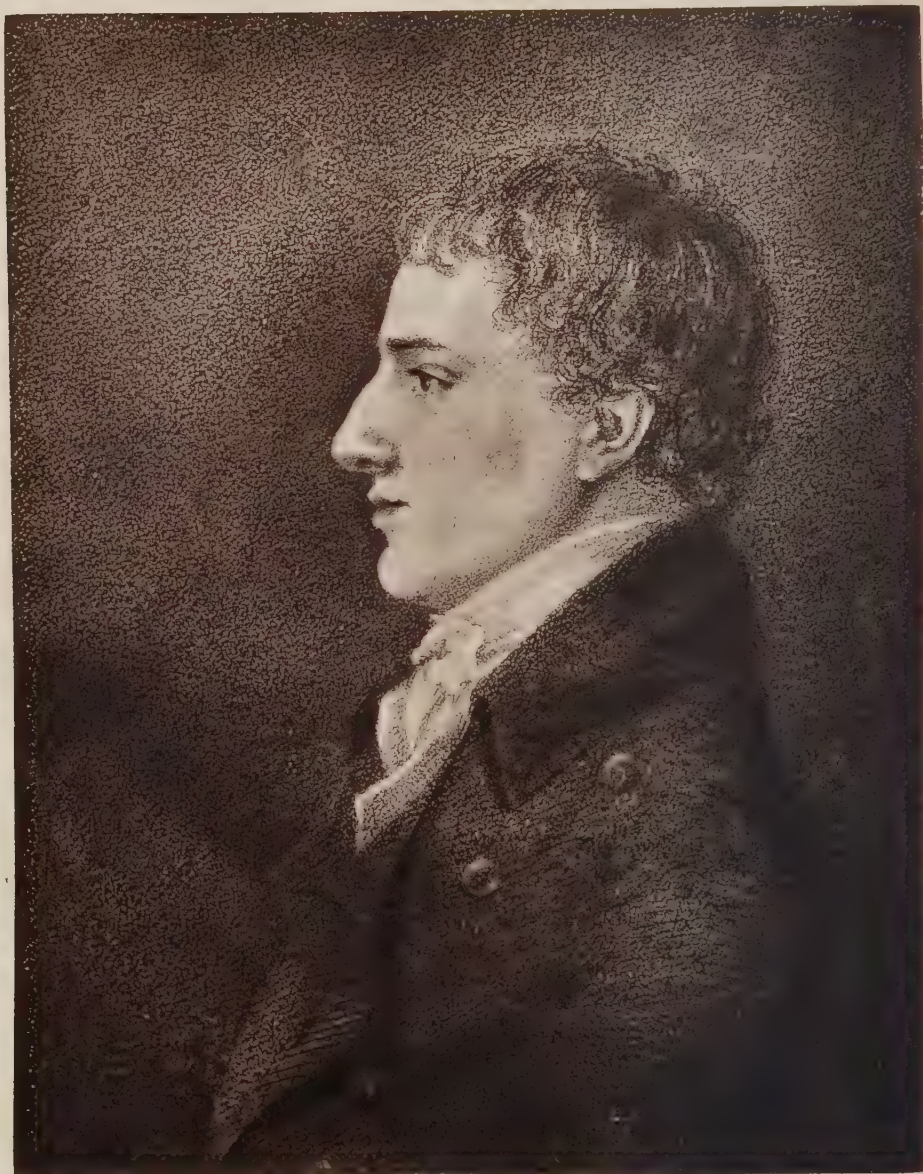
OF that strange night journey to London on 18th of March 1772 no account remains; nor has the third traveller been identified. A discreet person she must have been, and honourable, since she never brought her wares to the market in which she could so easily have made money of them. What would not some scandalous papers of that day—nay, and some respectable biographers of this—have given for her history of Elizabeth Linley's brief visit to France?

Early on the 19th the chaise reached London, and Sheridan introduced Miss Linley to a friend and relation then in town as an heiress who had consented to be united to him in France!¹ It may have been at this time and under this pretext that he borrowed money of Mr Ewart, the friend and relation in question, and also of his son, since we learn from a subsequent letter of Charles Sheridan that "Ewart was greatly vexed at the manner of your drawing for the last £20," and that "old Ewart is already surprised at Mr Linley's long delay, and indeed I think the latter much to blame in this respect."² Clearly the loan from "old Ewart" had been for some purpose of which Mr Linley thought himself bound to assume

¹ Mrs Le Fanu's statement, Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 166.

² Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 388.

From a painting by J. Hancock
Engraved by J. Woodman



CHARLES LAMÉ

The Flight to France

the responsibility. The younger Ewart, who presently in his turn eloped, with a genuine heiress, was in all likelihood deeper in the confidence of the fugitives. In the course of the day Sheridan met another friend, whom Alicia describes as "the son of a respectable brandy merchant in the city," and who suggested a free passage to Dunkirk in a vessel of his father's that was about to sail. This alteration of plan, as making a pursuit more difficult, was immediately adopted, and the old gentleman, not being entirely let into the secret, accompanied the young couple on board his ship, recommending them to the care of the Captain as if they had been his own children and giving them letters of introduction to "his correspondent at Dunkirk"¹ As Goldsmith touched nothing which he did not adorn, so those favourites of nature, the Linleys, seem to go nowhere without setting up some interesting association. If Tom goes abroad to study he falls in with Mozart, who conceives a friendship for him and by-and-by tells the friendly gossip, Michael Kelly, that "Linley was a true genius; and he felt that, had he lived, he would have been one of the greatest ornaments of the musical world."² And so the benevolent owner of the trading vessel in which Elizabeth and her escort were to be conveyed, and whose name was Field, was the godfather of no less a man than Charles Lamb, the parents of whom were actually sitting at cards in Mr Field's parlour when Sheridan and Miss Linley entered. Lamb, in recalling the incident, calls the latter "Maria," a mistake that may be accounted for by the fact that since he himself was not born until 1775, Maria would be the only one of the sisters

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 166.

² Kelly, "Reminiscences," vol. i., pp. 222-223.

The Linleys of Bath

whose singing in public he could possibly recollect. To him the story had a personal importance, for Mr Field's kindness was "requited years afterwards by Sheridan with a free pass to Drury Lane, and this became the means of admitting the boy-essayist to his first play,"¹ a link delightful to remember.

The crossing, occurring, as it did, at the March equinox, and in a vessel not equipped for passengers, was a bad one, and Miss Linley was alarmingly ill. Many years later, Sheridan, at a time when he was again apprehensive of her death, wrote of the restless waters, over which "I bore poor E., who is now so near me fading in sickness, from all her natural attachments and affections, and then loved her so that, had she died as I once thought she would in the Passage, I should assuredly have plunged with her body to the Grave."²

Mr Field's correspondent at Dunkirk gave them introductions to friends at Lille, and to Lille they went, by way of Calais. "After quitting Dunkirk," says his sister, "Mr Sheridan was more explicit with Miss Linley as to his views in accompanying her to France. He told her he could not be content to leave her in a Convent, unless she consented to a previous marriage, which had all along been the object of his hopes, and she must be aware that, after the step she had taken, she could not appear in England but as his wife. Miss Linley, who really preferred him greatly to any person, was not difficult to persuade, and at a village not far from Calais the marriage ceremony was performed by a priest who was known to be often employed on such

¹ Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 343.

² *Ibid.*, vol. ii., Appendix III., p. 435.

The Flight to France

occasions."¹ The ceremony, which was no more than a ceremony, and which certainly had no legal force, the contracting parties being both minors and both Protestants, was apparently intended to remain secret unless scandal should render its publication necessary. Sheridan's object probably was, as Mr Sichel says, "to bind her in some way to himself, to preclude her from being again sacrificed."² It gave him, he may have thought, some claim to act in future as her defender.

One vivid incident of their travels, narrated by Sheridan to Rogers, stands out. The wanderers went to a theatre, where two French officers stared at Miss Linley, to the indignation of Sheridan, who stared back at them, contemptuous but perforce silent, as they also were, he knowing no French, and they no English.³

Arrived at Lille, Elizabeth succeeded, though not apparently without difficulty, in getting rooms in a convent, and he, his sister says, "remained a few days at Lille to be satisfied that she was settled to her satisfaction."⁴ She became ill, however, and an Englishman, "Dr Dolman of York," was called in. He "wished to have her more immediately under his care than he could in the Convent, and he and Mrs Dolman most kindly invited them to their house."⁵ Happy Dr and Mrs Dolman, who thus entertained an angel unawares! Often, no doubt, did they relate to friends at York how the beautiful Mrs Sheridan stayed with them at Lille, and how the great Mr

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 167.

² Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 346.

³ Moore, "Journals," vol. ii., p. 191.

⁴ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 168.

⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 169.

The Linleys of Bath

Sheridan spent evenings with them. A little note from the kind Doctor to "Monsieur Sherridan, Gentilhomme Anglois, à l'Hotel de Bourbon sur la Grande Place" remains, and indicates both that by the time it was written (15th of April) Miss Linley also was residing at the hotel, and that he supposed the pair to be married. Certain powders are to be given twice daily, "in a glass of white wine." "Don't wait supper for me because my time is not my own. Compliments and wishes of health to your lady."¹

On the same day Sheridan wrote for the first time since his departure to his brother. He mentions that "we have never received one line from Bath"; he supposes that "there are letters somewhere," and is endeavouring to obtain them. Miss Linley is now "fixing in a Convent—a much more difficult point than you would have imagined." He speaks of her recent illness, says he shall soon be back in England, and hopes his brother "could never have been uneasy lest anything should tempt me to depart, even in thought, from the honour and consistency which engaged me at first." He had written, "above a week ago," to Mathews, "which I think was necessary and right. I hope he has acted the one proper part that was left him; and to speak from my feelings I cannot but say I shall be very happy to find no further disagreeable consequences pursuing him."²

The next event was Mr Linley's arrival at Lille; but of precisely what passed between him and the fugitives we remain tantalisingly ignorant. Alicia, commendably refraining from a report of what she did not herself know, merely says that "after some private

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 169.

² *Ibid.*, pp. 169-170:

The Flight to France

conversation with Mr Sheridan, he appeared quite reconciled to his daughter but insisted upon her returning to England with him to fulfil several engagements that he had entered into on her behalf," an insistence which, since the engagements dated probably from before her departure, can hardly be considered unreasonable. "The whole party," continues the narrative, "set out together next day."¹ Mr Green, to whose theory of Sheridan's blameworthiness such a display of amity on Mr Linley's part would be disturbing, inclines to doubt this friendly return in one party; but the letter in which Charles Sheridan speaks of "Dick's safe return from France with Mr and Miss Linley" is surely decisive.²

Either from Mr Linley or from letters received about the same time, Sheridan had now heard of Mathews' advertisement, and thereupon, he tells us, declared that he would never sleep in England until he had called him to account.³ True to this promise, he sat up all night at Canterbury, and on arriving in London at nine o'clock on the night of, Wednesday 29th of April, learned from his friend, Ewart, that Mathews was in London and resolved to call upon him immediately. He reached Mathews' lodgings, "at Mr Cocklin's in Crutched Friars," about half-an-hour after midnight and was denied admittance. "The key of Mr Cocklin's door was lost"—as flimsy a pretext surely as was ever offered to an importunate young man in a passion. "By two o'clock he got in," having presumably stood outside and disturbed the repose of Crutched Friars for over an hour.

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 171.

² Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 355.

³ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., pp. 179-180.

The Linleys of Bath

Mathews had at last come down and promised from behind the door that the visitor should be admitted, "and had retired to rest again." At this point the sequence of Sheridan's narrative becomes a little confused, since Mathews must surely have put on some clothes before rather than after letting in the besieger. Sheridan's words, however, are: "He dressed, complained of the cold, endeavoured to get some heat into him, called Mr Sheridan his dear friend and forced him to sit down." The narrative here diverges with some scorn to recall the previous threats of Mathews, his warning to Ewart that Sheridan had better not come in his way without a sword, the letter in which he had assured his adversary that he was "to be met with at any hour and begged him not to stand on ceremony." Yet here he was, after having vainly attempted to keep the young man out, receiving him with none but friendly words. He had never meant to quarrel. Charles Sheridan and "another gentleman at Bath" were the real sinners. The conversation was prolonged until seven in the morning; Mathews, when he found that the insulting advertisement had never been seen by Sheridan, explained it away, "assuring him," says Alicia, "that it was nothing more than an enquiry about him published with the sanction of his family."¹ They arranged to meet again, on friendly terms, the next day, and it was probably then that Mathews drew up the communication to the newspaper of which Charles Sheridan wrote to his uncle. "Mathews' behaviour," he says, "was so very condescending"—a word of which the significance was not at that period quite the same as it is now—"that Dick

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 176.

The Flight to France

let him off for a very small concession to be made in the Bath paper."¹ This would be on Thursday, and as the Bath papers appeared on Wednesday and Thursday respectively, there was no use in hurrying down. Sheridan did not arrive in that city until late in the afternoon of Saturday, 2nd of May, and he probably travelled with Mr Linley and Miss Linley. The words of his sister are: "Mr Linley, his daughter and R. B. Sheridan proceeded to Bath."²

The 2nd of May, it may be recollected, was the date of Miss Linley's supposed letter to Miss Saunders. If she and her father came home on the evening or late afternoon of that day, she not having seen her mother, brothers or sisters since the 18th of March, is it conceivable that she could have had time to write this exceedingly long letter? On the other hand, if she had waited to finish it until Sunday, 3rd of May, there would have been a new and alarming incident to communicate of which the letter contains no hint—although the mind of the supposed writer was full of it.

Sheridan, before rejoining his family in Kingsmead Street, visited the office of *The Bath Chronicle*, and perused Mathews' advertisement. With easily imaginable surprise and indignation he beheld himself stigmatised as a liar and a treacherous scoundrel, and read the insinuation against Elizabeth. "He then thought," says Charles Sheridan, very moderately, "the apology then made by Mathews was no concession at all for so signal an insult."³ Going home, the younger brother instantly demanded of the elder an explanation of his share in it. The explanation was easily given; but Charles, in his turn, reproached

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 183.

² *Ibid.*, p. 176.

³ *Ibid.*, p. 183.

The Linleys of Bath

Dick for the elopement. "However," proceeds their sister's story, "the family spent the evening amicably together, and after the young ladies had retired for the night, the two Brothers set out Post for London to have an explanation with Mr Mathews."¹ Charles, coinciding with his junior's views, or, to use his own expression, "this being also the opinion of everybody else," thought it incumbent upon him "to accompany him to prevent mischief if possibly consistent with his honour."²

The girls coming down to their Sunday breakfast, found themselves once more destitute of fraternal "protection," and some obliging inhabitant of the house, whether a servant or some member of the excellent Mr Bowers' family does not appear, having heard high words between the young gentlemen, started the consoling notion that they had gone off to fight each other. "Though they did not credit this report, yet they feared some danger to their Brothers and Miss Sheridan proposed Miss Linley as the person most likely to be informed of her brother's intentions, but that young lady did not know of their having left Bath and was completely overcome with distress at being considered the cause of so much misery. Repeated fainting fits obliged her father to call in medical aid and Miss Sheridan was nearly in the same situation. A very remarkable person happened to be present at this scene; the late Dr Priestley, who lodged at Mr Linley's at the time. At length when they were a little recovered Mr Linley put Miss Sheridan into a chair and taking her sister by the hand conducted them to the melancholy home."³ A very distressing Sunday, to be sure, for all the pacific

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 176.

² *Ibid.*, pp. 183, 184. ³ *Ibid.*, pp. 176, 177.

The Flight to France

persons concerned, and one scarcely likely to leave Elizabeth with much either of time or of inclination for going on calmly with that long-winded exculpation to Miss Saunders.

The brothers, reaching London on that same Sunday, abstained from going to the house of their uncle, Mr Chamberlaine, an omission afterwards excused by Charles on the ground that "the purport of our coming must have been very disagreeable to you." Charles "waited on M. that evening and after two hours' altercation could get him to make no further concessions." Nothing therefore remained but a duel. The prudent Charles foresaw all the disagreeable consequences attendant on coming to extremities, "did all I could to prevent it, but a young man's stamping on himself the character of coward was worse than anything that could happen."¹ Mr Brereton was now in town, and they seem to have stayed with him; young Ewart was engaged to act as Richard's second; Captain Knight, an uncle of Mathews, attended him in that capacity. Mathews, who as the party challenged had the right to choose the weapons, and who, according to Henry Angelo, "had learnt fencing in France and was considered very skilful in the science,"² decided for swords. Sheridan had taken lessons some years earlier from that famous master, young Angelo's father, who was a friend of the elder Sheridan; but, although the quickness and readiness of his temper were qualities conducive to good fencing, it is not probable that he was the equal of Mathews. Yet in this first duel it was Sheridan who had the advantage,

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 184.

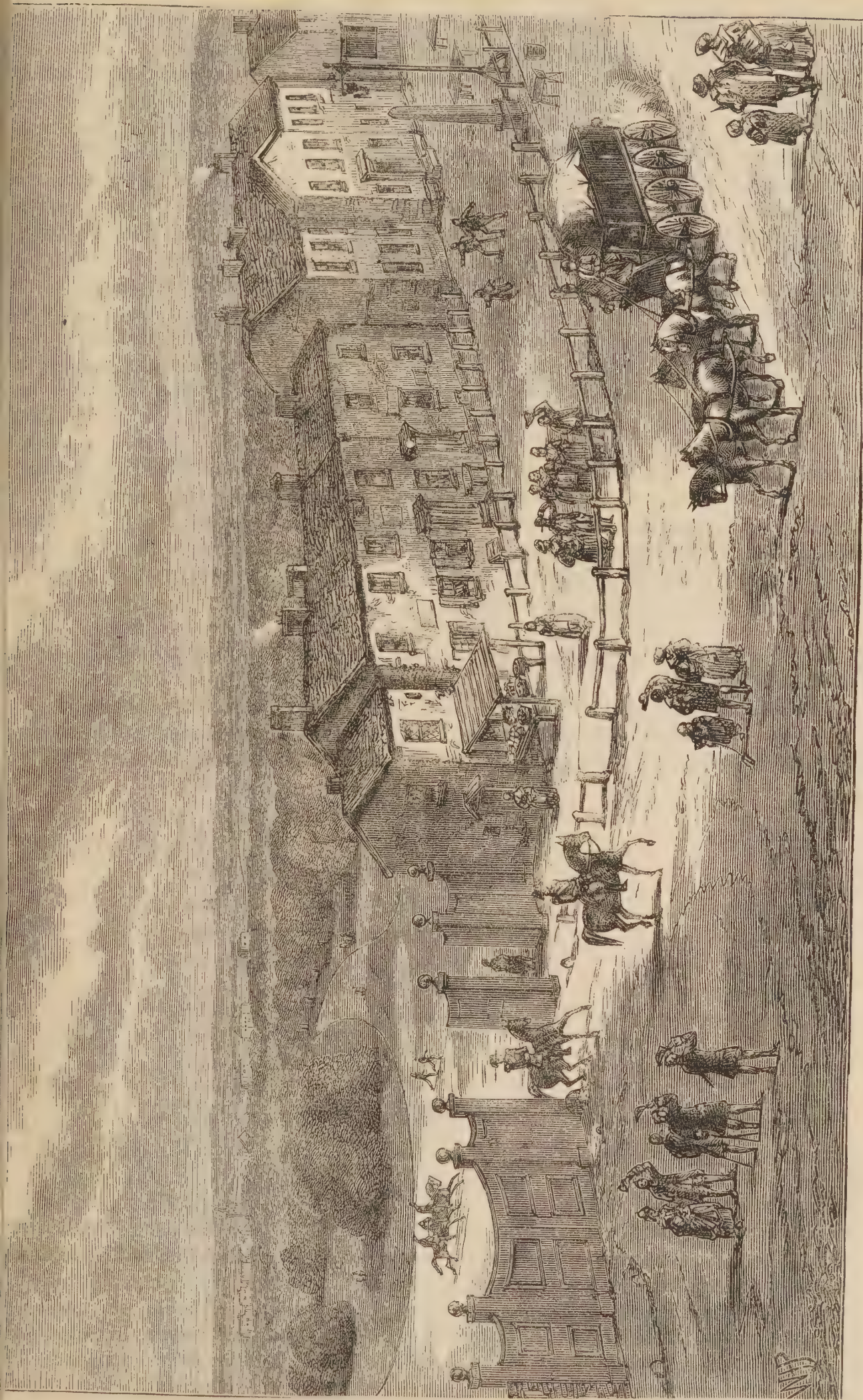
² Angelo, "Reminiscences," vol. ii., p. 417.

The Linleys of Bath

and at their second meeting Mathews was for pistols.

The meeting, which was fixed for six o'clock on Monday evening in Hyde Park, seems to have been very little to Mathews' taste. "He objected frequently to the ground," says Sheridan. "They adjourned to the Hercules Pillars" (a tavern). "They returned to Hyde-Park. Mr M. objected to the observation of an officer. They returned to Hercules Pillars. They adjourned to the Bedford Coffee-house by agreement," it being, no doubt, by this time dark. "Mr M. was gone to the Castel Tavern" at the corner of Henrietta Street and Bedford Street. "Mr S. followed with Mr E."¹ In a room at the Castle Tavern they eventually fought, Ewart holding up the candles that had now become necessary. A precise account—or rather an account as precise as a man engaged in such a struggle can possibly give of it afterwards—was written by Sheridan about two months later in the form of a letter to Captain Knight: "I struck Mr Mathews' point so much out of the line that I stepped up and caught hold of his wrist or the hilt of his sword, while the point of mine was at his breast. You ran in and caught hold of my arm, exclaiming, '*Don't kill him!*' I struggled to disengage my arm and said his sword was in my power. Mr Mathews called out twice or thrice: '*I beg my life.*' We were parted. You immediately said: '*There, he has begged his life and there is an end of it*'; and on Mr Ewart's saying that, when his sword was in my power, as I attempted no more, you should not have interfered. You replied that you 'were wrong' but that you had '*done it hastily and to prevent mis-*

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 181;



HYDE PARK CORNER IN 1750. (From Mr. Crace's Collection.)



THE CAKE-HOUSE, HYDE PARK. *From a Drawing in the Grace Collection.* (See page 383.)

The Flight to France

chief, or words to that effect. Mr Mathews then hinted that I was rather '*obliged to your interposition*' for the advantage. You declared that *before* you did so 'both the swords were in Mr Sheridan's power.' Mr Mathews still seemed resolved to give it another turn and observed that '*he had never quitted his sword.*' Provoked at this, I then swore (with too much heat perhaps) that he should either give up his sword and I would break it, or go to his guard again. He refused but on my persisting either gave it into my hand or flung it on the table or the ground. . . . I broke it and flung the hilt to the other end of the room. He exclaimed at this. I took a mourning sword from Mr Ewart, and presenting him with mine, gave my honour that what had passed should never be mentioned by me, and he might now right himself again. He replied that he '*would never draw a sword against the man who had given him his life*'; but upon his still exclaiming against the indignity of breaking his sword . . . Mr Ewart offered him the pistols, and some altercation passed between them. Mr Mathews said that '*he could never show his face if it were known that his sword were broke—that such a thing had never been done—that it cancelled all obligations,*' etc., etc. You seemed to think that it was wrong, and we both proposed that if he never misrepresented the affair it should not be mentioned by us. This was settled. I then asked Mr Mathews whether (as he had expressed himself sensible of, and shocked at the indignity he had done me in his advertisement) it did not occur to him that he owed me another satisfaction; and that as it was in his power to do it without discredit, I supposed he would not hesitate. This he absolutely refused, unless con-

The Linleys of Bath

ditionally ; I insisted on it, and said I would not leave the room till it was settled. After much altercation and with much ill grace, he gave the apology which afterwards appeared."¹

The matter being thus settled in Sheridan's favour, he and his brother, neither of whom had in the interim sent any communication to the anxious girls in Bath, returned to that city on Tuesday night, and entered it, "much fatigued, never having been in bed from the time they left Bath."² Richard triumphantly handed to Alicia the apology wrung from the reluctant Mathews ; it was immediately sent to *The Bath Chronicle*, and may still be read there in the number dated 7th of May 1772. Thus it runs :

Being convinced that the Expressions I made use of to Mr Sheridan's Disadvantage were the Effects of Passion and Misrepresentation, I retract what I have said to that Gentleman's Disadvantage and particularly beg his Pardon for my Advertisement in *The Bath Chronicle*.
THOMAS MATHEWS.

Less than this could hardly pass as an apology for denouncing a man publicly as a liar and a scoundrel.

Miss Linley and Sheridan were now both back at Bath ; Mathews had withdrawn his accusations, and, in the words of one of Charles Sheridan's letters to his uncle : "Thus is the affair concluded highly to the honour of Dick who is applauded by every one and whose conduct I hope you will approve of."³ This letter, received by Mr Chamberlaine, as he has methodically noted upon it (would that all recipients of letters in the Linley and Sheridan correspondence had but done the same), on the 13th of May, was

¹ Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. i., pp. 365, 366, 367.

² Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 177.

³ *Ibid.*, p. 184.

The Flight to France

followed by another dated from Bath on the 18th of that month. Charles cannot be sufficiently grateful to his uncle's last very kind letter with its generously warm approval of what had been done in the trip to London. He and Richard had feared that "from the difficulties my brother had unnecessarily brought himself to" his subsequent conduct "might have been deemed the effect of youthful heat and indiscretion." The necessity of the last step was evident, but as to that former one which led up to it Charles cannot speak with so much conviction, "however, I am certain his motives were good, and by the event he has acquired great credit and honour." Moreover the elder brother is surprised, not unreasonably, "that in this age, when the world does not abound in Josephs, most people are (notwithstanding the general tendency in mankind to judge unfavourably) inclined to think he acted with the strictest honour in his late expedition with Miss Linley, when the circumstances might allow of their being very dubious on this head without incurring the imputation of being very censorious."¹ Mr Sheridan, in Ireland, too, whose view of these adventures had at first partaken of strong disapprobation, was now "well enough reconciled" to the part taken by his younger son after Charles had "convinced him that his motives were wholly honourable and that Dick could scarcely have acted otherwise consistent with humanity."²

For the moment, youth and imprudence were very much in the ascendant. At no time of her life does any fellow-creature seem to have been capable of thinking or speaking unfavourably of Elizabeth Linley. Even Foote, the unscrupulous caricaturist,

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 185:

² *Ibid.*, p. 186:

The Linleys of Bath

presents her as pure and dignified. The public of Bath, seeing her sweet, pathetic face and hearing her sweet, pathetic voice, could believe no ill of her, and her freedom from blameworthiness involved that of her champion. Instead therefore of tasting public disgrace they found themselves the popular hero and heroine. But Mr Sheridan came home to Bath, and it is not to be supposed that recent events had at all weakened his aversion to any violent intimacy between his own flock and Mr Linley's. Nor were the parents of the young lady in any way disposed to let her champion become her husband. Not even Alicia seems to have been aware at this time of that secret ceremony performed somewhere near Calais, although the present brought home to her by her brother, and still preserved, a "French watch with the lovers' hair interwoven"¹ must have signified an acknowledged affection on both sides.

The lovers met, but they did not meet openly even as lovers, much less as man and wife. It does not appear that they quite regarded themselves as being so. They do not write to each other, as Jane Linley and Charles Ward, in affirmation of the unalterable and solemn character of their promise to each other, constantly did, by the titles of "wife" and "husband." That they met secretly has been often asserted and hardly needs assertion; but it is scarcely possible that such meetings can have been frequent. Mrs Linley had become a very Argus; no longer was Elizabeth allowed to walk out unaccompanied by either father or mother; no longer, we may be sure, could she and Alicia Sheridan hold long confidential conversations or together devise romantic schemes.

¹ Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 346.

The Flight to France

Everything was now under strict parental supervision, very orderly, very tranquil—on the surface, and entirely undisturbed. Mathews had retired into Wales, and everybody except Sheridan had a bad word for him. That magnanimous youth, he assures us, “gave Mr Mathews credit,” as he had promised to do, until Mathews’ own misstatements obliged him and his friend to tell the truth.¹

It is almost certainly to this interval of calm that the much reprinted and much discussed “grotto” verses belong. So much ink, paper and acrimony have been expended upon the precise situation of the grotto to which the verses refer that it seems almost cowardly to refrain from entering into that classic fray. But while the question of which of two or three existing houses was for years inhabited by the Linley family does seem to me an interesting one, the question of where, exactly, a grotto stood, in which, after all, the lovers may have met but once or twice, and which admittedly (assuming, that is, that it was a Bath “grotto” at all)² no longer exists, excites but little of my curiosity, nor can I feel myself at all able to decide it. As far as I can judge, Mr Green seems to have the best of the argument, but another authority, also very learned in Bath lore, is equally certain that the grotto was not at all at the place where Mr Green locates it. Perhaps it may suffice to say, here, that there was some secluded spot, shaded by a willow, at which Sheridan and Miss Linley met, and that the following verses refer to that spot.³

¹ Fraser Rae, “Sheridan,” vol. i., p. 181.

² Proceedings of Bath Field Club, vol. x., pp. 286 - 292; Sichel, “Sheridan,” vol. i., p. 369.

³ Sichel, “Sheridan,” vol. i., pp. 371-372. Mr Sichel’s version, which follows, is taken from a copy in the writing of Charles Sheridan.

The Linleys of Bath

Uncouth is this moss-covered Grotto of stone,
And damp is the shade of this dew-dripping tree,
Yet I this rude Grotto with rapture will own,
And, Willow, thy damps are refreshing to me.

For this is the Grotto where Delia¹ reclined
As late I in secret her confidence sought,
And this is the Tree kept her safe from the wind
As blushing she heard the grave lesson I taught.

Then tell me, thou Grotto of moss-covered stone,
And tell me, thou Willow with leaves dripping dew,
Did Delia seem vexed when Horatio was gone,
And did she confess her resentment to you?

Oh, why do you shake your sad leaves to the Gale,
Green Willow, and seem thus to sigh for my woe;
And was she indeed then displeased at my tale,
And did she, Green Willow, tell you she was so?

Methinks now each branch as you're waving it, tries
To whisper a cause for the sorrow I feel,
Ye hint how she frowned when I dared to advise,
And sighed when she saw that I did it with zeal.

True, true, silly leaves; so she did, I allow,
But I tell you no token of rage could I see;
No, no—I will never believe it was so,
She was not, she could not be angry with me.

For well did she know that my Heart meant no wrong,
It sank at the thought of but giving her pain,
And trusted its cause to a faltering tongue
That erred from the feelings it could not explain.

But oh, if indeed I've offended the maid,
If Delia my humble monition refuse,
Green Willow, the next time she visits thy shade,
Fan gently her bosom and plead my excuse.

And thou, stony Grot, on thy arch mayst preserve
Two lingering drops of the night-fallen dew,
And let 'em just fall at her feet and they'll serve
As tears of my Sorrow entrusted to you;

¹ In the later versions "Delia" becomes "Laura." Probably after using "Delia" as the romantic pseudonym of Mrs Malaprop, Sheridan adopted another for his wife.

The Flight to France

Or lest they unheeded should fall at her feet
Let 'em light on her bosom of snow, and I swear
The next time she visits thy moss-covered seat,
I'll pay thee each drop with a genuine tear.

So mayst thou, Green Willow, for ever thus toss
Thy branches so lank o'er the still-running stream,
And, thou, stony Grotto, retain all thy moss,
While yet there's a Lover to make thee his theme ;

Or more, may my Delia still give you her charms
Each Evening, sometimes the whole Evening long,
Then, Grotto, for hours support her white arms,
Then, Willow, wave all thy green tops to her Song.

True, true, silly leaves ; so she did, I allow,
But I tell you no token of rage could I see ;
She frowned, but reflection had clouded her brow,
She sighed, but perhaps 'twas in pity to me.

Then wave thy leaves brisker, thou Willow of woe,
I tell thee, no token of rage could I see ;
No, no—I will never believe it was so,
She was not, she could not be angry with me.

For well did she know that my Heart meant no wrong,
It sank at the thought of but giving her pain,
And trusted its cause to a faltering tongue
That erred from the feelings it could not explain.

“Delia” also could express herself in verse, and at a later date she as well as he recurred to the “grotto” theme. To some time during this year must belong the lines known as “Eliza’s Choice”—that is, if “the dear youth I love” stands for Sheridan. It may be interesting to compare their gentle and placid prolixity with the deeper feeling and terser phrase of a few weeks later. Under the influence of her newly-born love for Sheridan her powers both of mind and of emotion developed very rapidly :

The sweets of solitude to share
With the dear youth I love,
Shall be my only joy and care,
No more I wish to prove.

The Linleys of Bath

With him to wander o'er the mead,
Which Spring hath newly drest,
And praise the power which thus decreed
We should be truly blest.

To view the bushes how they bloom,
And throw their sweets around,
While birds with joy their songs resume
And hills and dales resound.

Should sorrow e'er oppress his heart
And cloud his brow serene,
Though Nature all her sweets impart
To deck the beauteous scene,

I'll lead him from the noon-day heat
Within some leafy bower,
There soothe his soul with concord sweet,
Or music's soothing power.

Or if a book still more amuse
And ease his pensive mind,
Some favourite author will I choose
Till he's to peace resigned.¹

Letters passed as well as verses. The first of the collection tells him that she will be at Mrs "Lyn's," "this evening," bids him not tell "Lissy" (Alicia), "as I promised her I would not tell you," and concludes with the cryptic remark: "Only think of Captain Hodges! I am frightened out of my wits."²

A long, undated letter, marked "Eleven o'clock," may perhaps have been written on the same evening, after returning from Mrs Lynn's:

Though I parted from you so lately, and though I expect to see you again so soon, yet I cannot keep my fingers from the pen but I must be plaguing you with my scrawl. Oh, my dearest love, I am never happy but when I am with you. I cannot speak or think of anything else. When shall we have another happy half-hour? I declare I have not felt real joy since I came from France

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 196.

² *Ibid.*, pp. 190-191, note.

The Flight to France

before this evening.¹ Perhaps now while I am writing and amusing myself by expressing the tender sentiments which I feel for you, you are flirting with Miss W., or some other handsome girl, or making speeches to [illegible] scold. I do not believe any such thing, but give me leave to doubt that I may with greater pleasure be convinced to the contrary. No, my life and Soul, I love you to such a degree, that I should never bear to see you (even in joak) show any particular attention to another. Judge then by my writing if I doubt your constancy. When shall I hear from you? Let me have that satisfaction at least, although it is impossible to see you so often. If you do speak to that woman I think we might contrive to send our letters there, directed under feigned names. I could easily frame some excuse for getting them. Till then I shall expect you will write your letters and give them yourself—for I do insist on hearing from you, for I am sure it is nothing but laziness that prevents you.

I really think Charles suspected something this evening. He looked amazingly knowing this evening when I came down. Duce take his curious head. I wish he would mind his own business and not interrupt us in our stolen pleasures. Is it not amazing, my dear Love, that we should always have so great an inclination for what is not in our possession? . . .

Let me see, what have I more to say?—nothing but the same dull story over and over again—that I love you to distraction, and that I would prefer you and beggary before any other man and a throne. I will call you Horatio—that was the name you gave yourself in that sweet poem—write to me then, my dear Horatio, and tell me that you are equally sincere and constant. . . .

My hand shakes so at this moment I can scarce hold the pen. My father came into my room this moment, and I had just time to stuff the letter behind the glass. 'Twas well he did not take much notice of me, for I was . . . Good-bye. God bless —— I will . . .²

Another letter, equally undated, bears the heading, "Twelve o'clock."

You unconscionable creature to make me sit up this time of the night to scribble nonsense to you, when you will not let me hear one word from you for this week to come. Oh, my dear, you are the Tyrant indeed. Yet do not fancy I would do this if it was not equally agreeable to myself. Indeed, my dearest love, I am never happy except when I am with you or writing to you. Why

¹ It is not easy to believe that the girl who wrote this can also have written of the day on which she set out for France as "that fatal Wednesday"—an expression that appears in the doubtful letter.

² Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol: i., pp. 189-190.

The Linleys of Bath

did you run away so soon to-night? Tho' I could not enjoy your conversation freely, yet it was a consolation to me that you was so near me. I gave up my cards the moment you left me, as I could not play with any patience. My father and I had a long conversation this morning. He wanted me to go to a private concert at Dr Davenport's, but I availed myself of his promise and excused myself, as I am resolved not to go so much to those kind of meetings. He says he shall have a concert for my brother's benefit in a fortnight, and he shall expect my performance without any objections. You know I could not refuse him; but I am resolved never to go into public but on these occasions.

My mother and me called on Miss Roscoe this evening, when we talked a great deal about you. Miss R. said she was sure you and I should make a match of it. Nay, she said the whole world was of the opinion that we should be married in less than a month. Only think of this, bright Hevn's! God bless you, my dear, dear love. I am so weary I must go to bed. There is but one thing that could keep me awake and that is your company. Once more adieu . . .

Upon my knees, half naked, once more I am going to tire you with my nonsense. I could not bear to see this little blank without filling it up. Though I do not know with what, as I have almost exhausted the Budget of news which I had collected since our long absence. I do insist that you write to me, you lazy wretch, can't you take so small a trouble? I can receive your letter by the same method. My sister is very impatient that I don't come into bed, but I feel more happiness in this situation, tho' I am half froze than in the warmest bed in England. . . .¹

But though a young lady, kneeling without her gown, to write letters towards one in the morning might find herself "half froze," the hot weather in which Bath becomes empty was at hand; Mr Linley had as usual made engagements elsewhere for the slack season, and the lovers were about to be divided by actual distance, more imperative than any parental disapproval. On the eve of her journey Eliza again writes at midnight:

Wednesday night, 12 o'clock.

The anxiety I felt while in my dear Horatio's company to-night would not let me feel the pains of separation, but now that I am

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., pp. 91-92.

The Flight to France

retired, and at full liberty to give way to my own unpleasing ideas, I cannot describe what I feel to be so long divided from you. Oh, my love, how vain are your doubts and suspicions; believe me, if I thought it possible to change my present sentiments of you, I should despise myself. Never shall you have the least reason to suspect my constancy or my love. I am in a very gloomy disposition to-night, but I will not give way to it. I will try to forget every disagreeable circumstance, and only look forward to those happy hours which I hope are still in store for us. With what rapture shall we meet when we can do so without constraint, when I may live in your arms without the fear of parents [] or the ill-natured world. I could write to you without ever leaving off, but my sister insists on my coming to bed. It is now near one o'clock, and I am to be up by five to-morrow. God bless you, my ever dear Horatio. Think of me while I am absent and don't let any idea disturb your peace in regard to me, for while I live I can never cease to be your own Eliza.¹

Next morning, no doubt, the family party of Mr, Mrs, the two Misses Linley and Mr Tom Linley were duly conveyed away in coach or chaise. They went to Chester, to Cambridge, and eventually to Oxford, whence Eliza wrote to her Horatio. That city was not strange to her; she had sung there in the previous year, when she had enchanted Sheridan's friend, Halhed, now in India, and possibly on other occasions. One wonders whether she gave a sigh to the exile who had gone away so heavy-hearted on her account, or whether she had no thoughts to spare from herself and Sheridan. She arrived at Oxford on Monday, 29th of June, which is the date of the following letter:

How shall I account to my dear Horatio for my long silence? Will he permit me to excuse myself by pleading the perpetual hurry I have been in since I parted from him? Indeed, nothing should have hindered my writing but the shocking situation I was in, all day confined to my business, and at night my mother took away the candle for fear I should read. It was an absolute impossibility to elude her vigilance. We came here this morning, and I have taken the first opportunity to assure you of my unabated love.

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 193.

The Linleys of Bath

Whilst I was at Chester I went to the Masquerade, but such a scene of confusion and fright I never saw, and sincerely hope I never shall again. Mrs Williams (whose husband was the principal leader in the affair) made it her business to insist on our going with her and she was so pressing my father could not resist her. I own as I had never seen anything of the kind I had some curiosity, but it is perfectly satisfied. I would not go through the fatigue of another for the world. We had two dresses apiece. Mine was a pilgrim and a Spanish lady; Polly's a shepherdess and another pilgrim. The crowd was so great at the door, that, before I could get into the room, the fright overcame me and I fainted in the midst of them. On the return of my senses I found somebody going to pull me by the legs as you would a dead horse; this roused me, and I gave them a hearty kick.

Luckily a gentleman that I knew came by who took care of me home, where I was going to pull off my finery and stay at home, but I was prevented by Mrs Williams who came to fetch me to my mother and sister who had made their way through the crowd and was got safe. At last I got to this famous affair, but never was disappointment equal to mine, to see such a nonsensical puppet show. I walked about as tired of the Masquerade as I am of a long sermon. The impudent looks and speeches of the men were too much for me. I forgot that I had a mask on and really felt myself very much affronted at their ill-bred stares. So much for the Masquerade.

At Cambridge there was nothing but the music which was very fine. I was extremely ill for two days. I was taken ill in the church during the Oratorio of Samson. I fainted and was carried out. This raised no small bustle among the Cantabs. as they call them. I need not describe them to you, they are a strange set; though, upon the whole, I really think they are more rational beings than the Oxonians. It seems there is to be a very great riot here on one of the nights. They don't like the music, and intend calling the Governors to an account. How it will end God knows.

I have not been out since I came here. I shall be very happy when I am once more in Bath. I cannot tell how much I long to see you, to ask you a thousand questions. Oh, my dear Horatio, I have had many perplexing thoughts since I have been absent but I will hope for the best. If I find you well and happy on my return, I shall be content. It is much if I am not with you as soon as this letter. Till then receive my tenderest affections, and let me find you constant as I left you. If my prayers are granted, I shall once more embrace my Horatio, and convince him how sincerely I am his Eliza.¹

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., pp. 193-196.

The Flight to France

Little did poor Eliza guess, as she despatched her loving letter, upon what sort of business it would find Horatio engaged, nor how far from happy was to be that return to Bath of which she was so hopefully thinking.



Wells Cathedral.

Chapter Four: Affairs of Honour

MR THOMAS MATHEWS had retired to his Welsh property, where he found himself looked upon somewhat askance, his behaviour in the duel—which had come to light by way of contradiction to his own account of the matter—not being considered to reach the standard of courage demanded by the public opinion of his day. Alicia Sheridan (who, however, can hardly have had any direct evidence upon the point) says that he was “shunned and despised.”¹ One Mr Barnett or Barnard, who was his neighbour, is credited with having suggested to him that the best way of re-establishing himself would be to fight Sheridan a second time. Be that as it may, upon some day in June 1772 Messrs Mathews and Barnett came to Bath and opened negotiations. Mathews drew up his version of the Castle Tavern meeting, and Sheridan was pressed in vain to sign it. “Messages conveyed in the most opprobrious terms” were delivered to him, and upon his final refusal to furnish his signature, Mathews sent him a challenge, and also, either previously or simultaneously, “a letter filled with the most scurrilous abuse.”² Having already encountered Mathews, Sheridan would, according to the current “code of

¹ Fraser Rae, “Sheridan,” vol. i., p. 198.

² *Ibid.*, p. 203.

Affairs of Honour

honour," have been justified in declining to receive such a challenge, and had indeed been resolved against receiving it. But the tactics had been skilful, and those opprobrious messages had done their work; the temper of the baited youth was up, and he accepted the challenge. If Mr Thomas Sheridan, if even Charles Sheridan, had been at home, calmer counsels might perhaps have prevailed; but Charles, who had been appointed Secretary to the Swedish Legation, was in London, making his preparations, and his father had accompanied him.

The decision appears to have been made no earlier than the evening of Tuesday, 30th of June, and the meeting was fixed for an extremely early hour next morning. The place was to be Kingsdown, about four miles out of Bath, whence departure towards London would be easy for either combatant who might find flight necessary. Meanwhile Sheridan had to provide himself with a second, and his hurried selection of Mr or Captain Paumier was no very good one, that gentleman being young and without experience. His preparations, Alicia says, consisted solely in the writing of three letters, "one to his father, one to Miss Linley and one to his sisters."¹ But here she must surely be in error. That letter to Captain Knight, which gave a full account of the former duel, and which has been already quoted, is dated "July 1st," and can hardly have been either written or dictated by a man lying seriously ill immediately after receiving a number of wounds and losing a quantity of blood. At three in the morning he drove out with his second to Kingsdown; their chaise and that of Mathews stood by throughout the conflict, and the

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," p. 199.

The Linleys of Bath

evidence of the postilions was afterwards taken before a magistrate in the presence of Mr Sheridan and his elder daughter—a circumstance which gives weight to the accounts which each wrote of the matter.

Mathews being this time the challenger, the choice of weapons lay with Sheridan, who decided upon swords, and refused to yield to Mathews' wish for pistols. Had pistols been employed, English literature might have possessed no *School for Scandal*, and poor Eliza, sleeping unapprehensive in Oxford, might have awakened to an even greater sorrow than that which lay before her. As to the precise details of the duel there are variations of statement, but its main facts are clear. After some undecisive passes, Sheridan pressed in upon Mathews, and his sword broke. Mathews tripped him up; both men fell, and the second sword also was broken. Mathews, being uppermost, and having apparently the more effective of the broken weapons, continued to stab his unarmed adversary, who persistently refused to beg his life, and whose dexterity in warding off any fatal blow shows that he must have retained great presence of mind. At last the brutal scene was ended by the interposition of the seconds, and Mathews, who, according to Mr Sheridan, had been cursing horribly, went off, Alicia says, "exclaiming with an oath: 'I have done for him.'"¹ In all probability Mathews really believed that he had done what he came out to do—killed the young man who had stood so much in his way, and avenged himself, incidentally, upon Elizabeth Linley. He had provided everything necessary for escaping to France, and drove off at

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 199.

Affairs of Honour

once with Barnett towards the coast. He too was wounded, but not seriously. Sheridan was put into the other chaise, and driven back to the White Hart Inn. Twenty years later, crossing Kingsdown on the way to Bristol with his dying wife, he turned aside to revisit the place, and wrote of it to the Duchess of Devonshire as "the spot where my life was strangely saved once. It is marked with a great stone cut by the man who, I remember, used to make a show of our broken swords, and a sleeve button of mine, and the setting of her Picture which was broke on my neck and placed where he found the blood. At this man's cottage, I remember, I got some water, and I remember many thoughts that passed in my mind, believing as I did, that I was dying. What an interval has passed since, and scarce one promise that I then made to my own soul have I attempted to fulfil."¹ The White Hart Inn, to which he was conveyed and which has appeared so often in English fiction, no longer exists, and is replaced by the Pump Room Hotel. Doctors were called who declared the patient's condition to be very serious and removal impossible. "His sisters," says Alicia, "were informed of the business the following morning"—she must mean the morning of the same Wednesday—"and going to him they found his situation from noise and heat so very uncomfortable, they obtained leave from the Medical gentlemen to have him carefully removed to his own house."²

As the duel had taken place upon a Wednesday and *The Bath Chronicle* appeared on Thursdays,

¹ Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. ii., Appendix III., p. 437. The interesting letters from which the above extract comes are there published for the first time.

² Fraser Rae, vol. i., p. 200;

The Linleys of Bath

hundreds of persons were early on Thursday reading the following statement in its columns :—

This morning about 3 o'clock, a second duel was fought with swords, between Captain Mathews and Mr R. Sheridan, on King's Down, near this city, in consequence of their former dispute concerning an amiable young lady, which Mr M. considered as improperly adjusted ; Mr S. having, since their first rencontre, declared his sentiments respecting Mr M. in a manner that the former thought required satisfaction. Mr Sheridan received three or four wounds in his breast and sides, and now lies very ill. Mr M. was only slightly wounded and left this city soon after the affair was over.

The words, "this morning," do not indicate, as they have been taken to do, that the duel occurred on Thursday, 2nd of July ; they indicate the day on which the *Chronicle* was printed, which, as any reflecting person will easily understand, was one day earlier than that on which it was distributed. The first part of this announcement looks rather like a statement put forth on behalf of Mathews, and I suspect was handed in to Mr Crutwell's printing office before the duel had actually occurred. The second portion—which begins, it may be observed, with a name at full length, instead of the "Mr S." of the earlier sentences—is evidently a report after inquiry. Among the persons whom the news reached were the father and brother of the wounded man. Mr Sheridan returned at once to Bath, in a very bristling state of temper, and Charles wrote a letter so characteristic that I cannot forbear to quote it. It is dated 3rd of July, and the receipt of it can hardly have tended to allay any fever from which the younger brother may have been suffering.

It was with the deepest concern I received the late accounts of you though it was somewhat softened by the assurance of your not being in the least danger. You cannot conceive the uneasiness it

Affairs of Honour

occasioned to my father. Both he and I were resolved to believe the best, and to suppose you safe, but then we neither of us could approve of the cause in which you suffer. All your friends have condemned you. You risked everything where you had nothing to gain, to give your antagonist the thing he wished, a chance for recovering his reputation. Your courage was past dispute: he wanted to get rid of the contemptible opinion he was held in, and you were good-natured enough to let him do it at your expense. It is not now a time to scold, but all your friends were of opinion you could with the greatest propriety, have refused to meet him. For my part, I shall suspend my judgment till better informed, only I cannot forgive your choosing swords. I am exceedingly unhappy at the situation I leave you in with respect to money matters, the more as it is totally out of my power to be of any use to you.¹

And he proceeds to give the comforting intelligence already given of Ewart's being "greatly vexed" at the manner in which Dick had drawn upon him for twenty pounds, and of "old Ewart's" surprise at not having already received payment from Mr Linley.

As for Mr Thomas Sheridan, he was "so grieved and incensed at his son's second duel that he even refused to see him on his arrival"—one wonders whether the invalid felt this refusal as a deprivation or as a reprieve—"and strictly forbade all intercourse between his daughters and the Linley family. The youngest, however, contrived to convey some intelligence to her brother when she perceived how unhappy he was on that subject. In the course of a few days Mr Sheridan was prevailed on to see his son and all displeasure seemed over."²

By the 9th of July Mr Sheridan was able to write to his brother-in-law a full account of the duel, for which he had not chosen to ask his son until that morning. He adds:

Never was more concern shown on any occasion than was here to be seen in all classes of people on my son's account, for he bears

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 202.

² *Ibid.*, p. 201.

The Linleys of Bath

an excellent character, and is much beloved. And never were more execrations poured upon any head than that of the vile assassin. Never was man so universally detested, and I do verily believe were he to appear in the streets of Bath by day, he would be stoned to death by the populace. If ever he were to show his head here again he will be shunned as one infected by the plague.¹

Popular indignation, however, like popular applause, soon evaporates, and the man who had after all not killed Sheridan, and not abducted Miss Linley, continued to live unstoned and unshunned in Bath for the better part of half-a-century. He died in 1820, and an oval tablet on the walls of the Abbey records his name, but is discreetly silent as to his virtues.² Mrs Mathews, that strange, silent figure in the background of all these violent doings, survived her husband by a couple of years and inherited from him "everything of every kind without the exception of the most trifling article."

Naturally the story was not long in reaching Oxford, but the news and the papers were carefully kept from Elizabeth, "as her father was well aware she could not have appeared in public had she known what had passed."⁴ On the last day of her stay in Oxford she sang at a concert where probably she alone, of all the persons present, was ignorant of the event that so closely concerned her. Alicia recalls how Mr Thomas Grenville, a pupil of the elder Sheridan and a friend of the younger, spoke of the compassion aroused by the poor girl's appearance on this occasion :

I perfectly remember his saying that Miss Linley's appearance on that day inspired the greatest interest in the company present.

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., pp. 204-205.

² Green, "Linley, Sheridan, Mathews," etc., p. 79.

³ *Ibid.*, p. 78.

⁴ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 200.

Affairs of Honour

As her ignorance of the duel and its consequences were known to every person, and her beauty, joined to the effect of her truly enchanting powers, could not fail of exciting a degree of sympathy in youthful and susceptible minds when they thought of the heavy calamity that hung over her.

Immediately after the performance, Mr Linley's family left Oxford on their return to Bath. Within a few miles of that place the party were met by a Mr Panton, a clergyman and a friend of the family. This gentleman proposed her quitting her father's chaise and accompanying him the rest of the way. He then in the most cautious manner informed her of what had passed; but all these precautions were not sufficient to prevent her being dreadfully affected by the stroke, and during her agitation she insisted on being permitted to see him, declaring she was his wife and as such entitled to attend on him.¹

But with Mr Sheridan at home, pronouncing excommunication against the whole Linley household, her wish stood very little chance of fulfilment; and her unwary declaration, far from leading the disapproving elders to feel their opposition useless, rather incited them to stronger measures; in Alicia's words: "Miss Linley's assertion of her marriage had answered no end but suggesting the idea to both Fathers of breaking off the match."² Elizabeth was kept away from the dangerous city which contained Kingsmead Street, "sometimes at Bristol, and sometimes at Wells with her relations." But of course they wrote to each other. Mr Paumier conveyed to her some message from the wounded man, and carried back to him the following letter:—

I cannot resist the opportunity of thanking my dearest Horatio for his concern for me. Believe me I have not been in my senses these two days, but the happy account of your recovery has perfectly restored them. Oh! my dearest love when shall I see you? I will not ask you to write as I am sure it must hurt you. I am going to Wells to-morrow. I am obliged to be there before my father returns, and I expect him very soon. I shall not be happy

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p: 201:

² *Ibid.*, p: 205:

The Linleys of Bath

till I hear from you there. Oh! my Horatio, I did not know till now how much I loved you. Believe me had you died, I should certainly [] dressed myself as a man and chalenged M. He should have killed me or I would have revenged you and myself. I cannot stay to write more as Mr P. is waiting. I suppose you can trust him. I will not write again till I hear from you at Wells as I do not know how to direct safely. God in heaven bless you my dearest Horatio and restore you once more to health to happiness and the arms of your Eliza.¹

The happy account of his recovery may have reached her by means of the *Chronicle*, which one week after the duel announced that Mr Sheridan was declared to be out of danger. At first Sheridan cannot have been able to write with his own hand. Verses, however, can be composed without the aid of bandaged fingers; and an invalid tended by two devoted sisters must have had opportunities of dictating. It is supposed to have been at this time that he made his charming variation upon his friend Halhed's line:

Dry be that tear; be hushed that struggling sigh.

In Sheridan's hands the theme developed itself thus:

Dry be that tear, my gentlest love,
Be hushed that struggling sigh,
Nor seasons, days, nor fate shall prove
More fixed, more true than I.
Hushed be that sigh, be dry that tear,
Cease, boding doubt, cease anxious fear,
Dry be that tear.

Ask'st thou how long my love will stay,
When all that's new is past?
How long, ah Delia, can I say
How long my life will last?
Dry be that tear, be hushed that sigh,
At least I'll love thee till I die!
Hushed be that sigh.

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., pp. 206-207.

Affairs of Honour

And does that thought affect thee too,
The thought of Sylvio's death?
That he who only breathed for you,
Must yield that faithful breath?
Hushed be that sigh, be dry that tear,
Nor let us lose our Heaven here—
Dry be that tear.¹

There is far deeper feeling in these lines than in the "grotto" verses; not for nothing had their writer looked face to face at death, and known the long watches of pain. Elizabeth is supposed to have returned as an answer those lines in which she too shows herself more of a poet than before she had so cruelly suffered:

Think'st thou, my Damon, I'd forego
This tender luxury of woe,
Which better than the tongue imparts
The feelings of impassioned hearts;
Blest if my sighs and tears but prove
The winds and waves that waft to love.

Can true affection cease to fear?
Poor is the joy not worth a tear!
Did passion ever know content?
How weak the rapture words can paint!
Then let my sighs and tears but prove
The winds and waves that waft to love.

The Cyprian bird with plaintive moan
Thus makes her faithful passion known;
So Zephyrus breathes on Flora's bowers,
And charms with sigh the queen of flowers!
Then let my sighs and tears but prove
The winds and waves that waft to love.²

From Wells, somewhat later, comes a very anxious letter:

¹ Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 273. From a copy in William Linley's handwriting. An earlier draft, Mr Sichel adds, has the name "Damon" in place of "Sylvio."

² *Ibid.*, vol. i., p. 275.

The Linleys of Bath

Saturday morning.

To what can I impute your silence? At a time, too, when you must be certain that I am in the most dreadful state of suspense. . . . I was surprised not to find a letter [] when it was my particular request. I received a letter from my mother which has if possible increased my uneasiness. After telling me that my father and yours have had many serious conversations, she adds, "I could say more but am not permitted."

I am ordered to stay here a week longer. My father wrote two or three lines at the bottom of my mother's letter, where he tells me how your father has behaved and of your sending him a note, but he says that it is of no use to him as you are under age, and he does not suppose it will be [] your power to keep your word. . . . It is strongly reported that we [] and that I discovered it in my fright when I first heard of your duel. Then there is a long lecture with hopes that it is not true and that I will convince the world I have more spirit and prudence, etc.

Now what am I to think of all this? Can you imagine, Horatio, that I can be easy under these circumstances? For God's sake write to me. Tell me what has happened and do not hide anything from me. I have been tortured with ten thousand apprehensions ever since your first letter. And now if possible I am more so . . . [] from you by the next post I [] to think my happiness is no longer [] to you. Therefore if you wish me still to believe you faithful do not fail to [] your sincere Eliza.¹

The gaps in the above letter (and those in many letters still to come) indicate portions illegible owing to the seal of the original. Mr Fraser Rae generally filled these blanks conjecturally, but I prefer to leave them to the imagination of the reader.

The note that had been sent from Sheridan to Mr Linley was probably some promise to leave Eliza's fortune in her father's hands, in case of marrying her.

Evidently the strain under which they had now been living for some months was beginning to tell upon the nerves of both lovers. Other letters written after they had seen each other again show signs of irritation and impatience on both sides. There were

Fraser Rae, "Sheridan,"¹ vol. i., p. 208.

Affairs of Honour

now no more meetings in the house of either family ; but the neutral domain of friendly houses was still open. It must have been after some occasion upon which they had met, but probably had not spoken to each other, that she wrote to him :

How can you my dear Horatio torment yourself and me with such unjust suspicions? My behaviour last night proceeded from the anxiety I felt on perceiving you look so remarkably grave. If I was prudent it was my father's conversation that made me so. He declared he would sooner follow me to the grave than see me married to you as you would ruin me and yourself in a short time by your extravagance. I know he watched us last night ; 'twas that which made me cautious. If I said anything in my note to offend you, impute it to my desire to have you esteemed by your father.

You cannot have any doubts in regard to R——. Believe me I have wrote to him to put an end to every future hope. I never can think of another. I do not know how to see you. My situation at present is very disagreeable. I am not suffered to go out without my father or mother, and I am so watched I can scarce find a moment to write. We must have patience. In the meantime assure yourself of the sincerity of my intentions for I will ever be my dear Horatio's Eliza.¹

The position is clear enough. Sheridan, fundamentally kind and affectionate, was nevertheless inconsiderate and neglectful ; even when he was deeply in love he could not be trusted to write with decent regularity ; and although in matters of real importance he was magnanimous and devoted, he could never control a rather petty jealousy upon trifling occasions. On the evening in question, for example, because she had avoided any special mark of interest in him, "Horatio" had evidently sulked, and on going home had at once written her a letter calculated to torment her and himself ; and this at a time when their only chance of success lay in absolute unanimity. The two fathers, of one mind in opposition to the marriage of their children, were otherwise at

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 209.

The Linleys of Bath

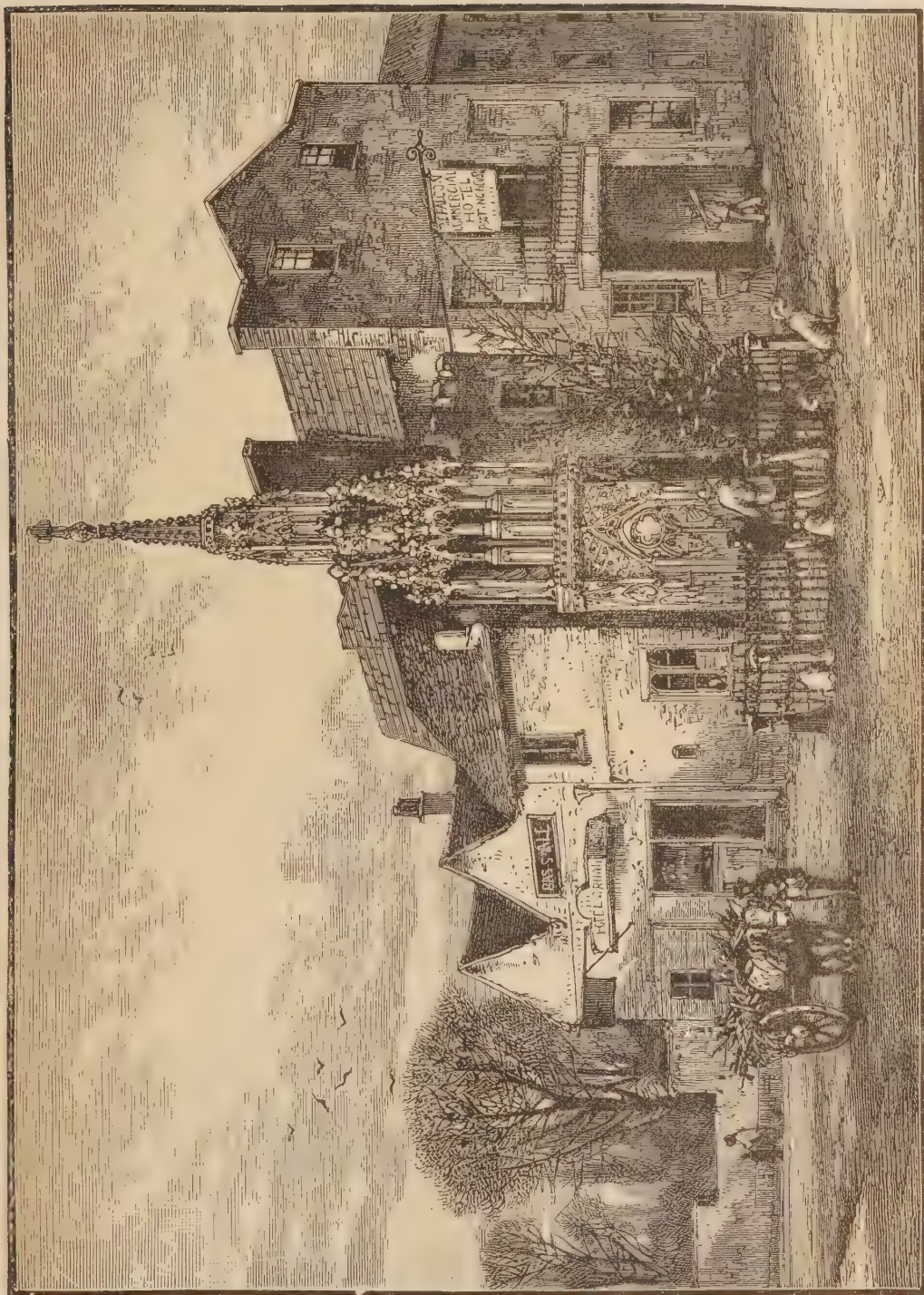
variance, and indeed seem never again to have been on good terms. Mr Sheridan, who thought his son altogether Miss Linley's social superior, may not improbably have expressed that opinion in terms offensive to Mr Linley, who, on his side, seems to have considered, with some reason, that a young man of twenty without property, profession, prospects or thriftiness of disposition, was a very poor match for a girl inhabiting a fine house in the Crescent, earning a large yearly income and possessing three thousand pounds.

The situation presently came to a crisis. Mr Sheridan resolved that, on his own return to Ireland, his whole family should remove from Bath. At the prospect of this impending separation all Elizabeth's vexations melt away. Once more she writes as ardently as ever, and once more at the romantic hour of midnight. Apparently Mrs Linley, true to the traditions of fiction, had removed the heroine's inkstand, and her outpourings had to be written in pencil.

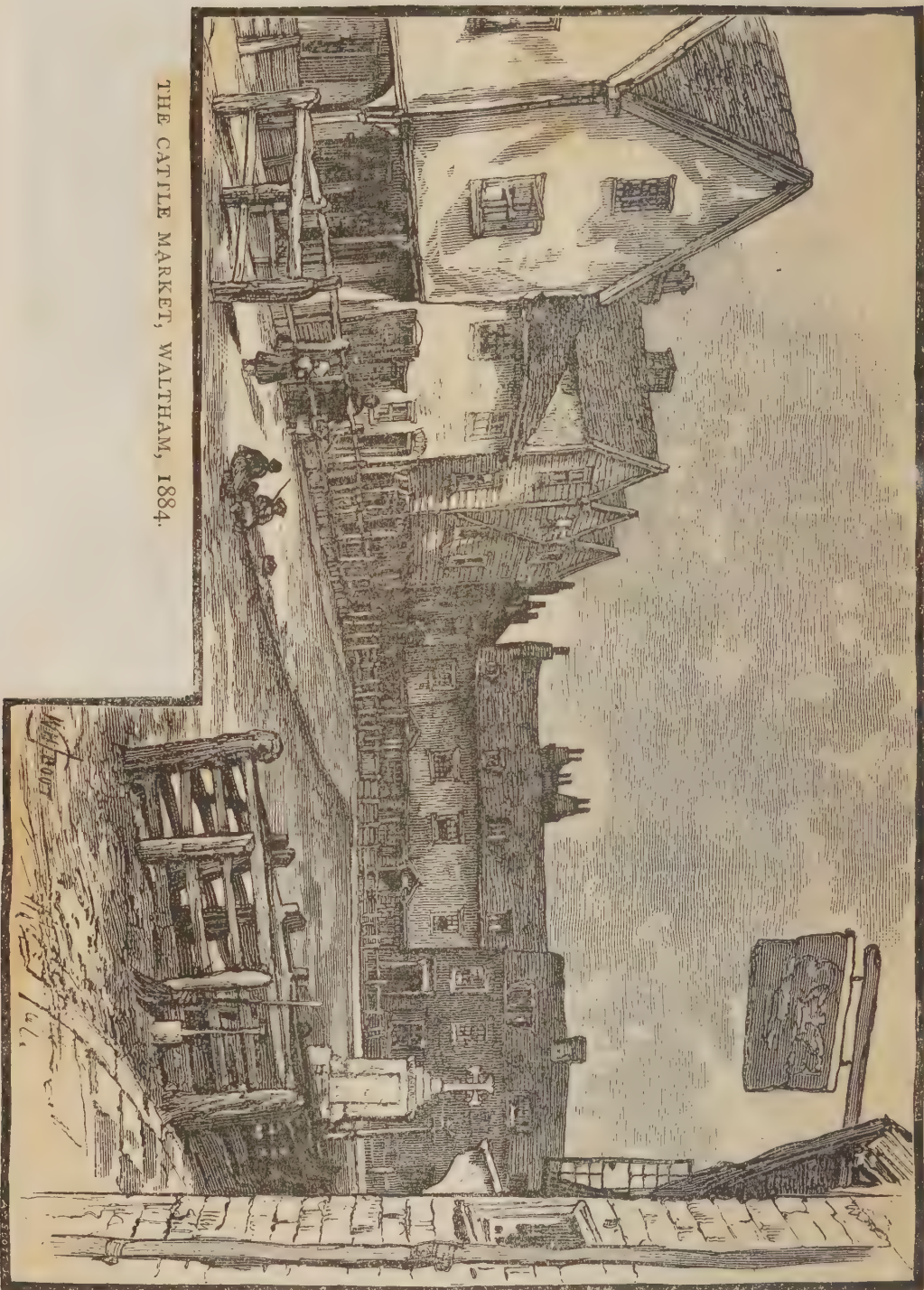
Tuesday night, 12 o'clock.

You see to what shifts I am reduced. I have lost my ink, but I hope you will be able to understand me as I could not resist the inclination I had to thank my dear Horatio for his sweet letter—but is it possible you can ever believe I can change or bestow one serious thought on any object or any other person in life? My whole soul is devoted to you, nor would I change my present situation to be wife to any man. Yet though I despise the ties that govern vulgar souls, yet I must look sometimes towards a time when I hope it will be in my dear Horatio's power at least to make me his in every sense of the word. . . . But as it is we must submit till fortune puts in our power to be happy our own way.

How could you tease me about Miss C——? Indeed, my love, if you believe her you would hurt me very much, as I give you my word and honour I never gave her the least reason to think that you was of the least consequence with me more than as a friend. Nor could the hints that Lissy dropt proceed from anything I ever



WALTHAM CROSS, 1884.



THE CATTLE MARKET, WALTHAM, 1884.

Affairs of Honour

said, as I assure you I never have nor ever will make a confidant of any one; be easy then, my dearest love, on that head, as I am resolved for once to convince you that I can keep a secret. How beautiful at this moment does that bright moon appear! Yes, my Horatio, it was conscious that thy Eliza's thoughts were wholly fixed on thee, nor can any other idea remove thy loved remembrance from my heart. I feel I love you every day more tenderly, I cannot support the idea of a separation, and yet I have sometimes horrid thoughts of your going to Dublin. Oh, my loved Horatio, what will then become of your Eliza? But I will not make myself unhappy with imaginary evils. If you love me, and will always be constant in every situation, I will yet be at peace and in that hope even, it is impossible but I must be happy. "One woe doth tread upon another's heels; so fast they follow." I had before lost my ink, and now my candle is just burnt out. God bless you, my dear, Dear Love; believe me tenderly and sincerely your Eliza.¹

It was not, in fact, Dublin, but St Quentin upon which Mr Sheridan had fixed as a place of exile for "Horatio," and the brother and sisters were to have been all together. But in the meantime the father discovered, apparently with surprise, and certainly with violent anger, that his son "continued privately to see Miss Linley."² Possibly he suspected his daughters of complicity; for he now resolved upon taking them with him to Ireland while the culprit, their brother, was to be established, under the care of the father's "particular friends," Mr and Mrs Parker, at Waltham Abbey. Anger proved on this occasion, as on so many others, a poor counsellor; Mr Sheridan, in leaving his son so near to London, where the Linleys generally had engagements in the spring, was really leaving open a door between him and the beautiful Eliza. He trusted no doubt in the extorted promise of the convalescent not to write to Miss Linley, and in his "oath equivocal,"³ as Alicia calls it, not to marry her. This latter the graceless

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," pp: 210-212;

² *Ibid.*, p. 210.

³ *Ibid.*, p. 210.

The Linleys of Bath

Dick perhaps reconciled to his conscience by reflecting that the French ceremony was a marriage binding in honour, if not in law, and that therefore, since they were really married already, no future rite would be a marriage, but merely a reaffirmation. Perhaps, however, there was a moment in which he himself believed these promises and honestly resolved to conquer his attachment. A few days after his arrival at Waltham he wrote to his father, for whom, despite all parental ungraciousness, he had a genuine affection, in the following terms :—

I left you, Sir, at a time when from appearances you had reason to suppose I had not been dealing ingenuously with you. I certainly had in some degree deserved the suspicion; however some accidental circumstances served greatly to strengthen it. There were circumstances attending that connexion which you so much wished me to break off, which made it almost impossible to deal with proper candour on all sides; and I can only reassure you that what might strongly seem to be a departing from my word, and your injunctions, was, sincerely, and to the best of my judgment, enter'd on with a view to secure to myself the power of adhering effectually to both for the future. The merit or demerit of my having so involved myself, is not now a question; but I can now have no motive in solemnly declaring to you that I have extricated myself, and that on this subject you shall never again have the smallest uneasiness.¹

The meaning of these generalities seems to be that he felt bound to explain to Elizabeth his father's "injunctions" and to obtain her consent before agreeing to conform to them. Mr Sheridan, we may presume, went away with his daughters to Ireland, satisfied that he had put an end to the troublesome boy's infatuation, and that he was no longer in any danger of having a "public performer" as his daughter-in-law. The young man, shaken by six months of extraordinary agitation, sat down in the

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., pp. 212-213.



J. Moore.

Engraved by B. Holl



Affairs of Honour

dullness of Waltham to read law, and to put out of his heart that lovely creature whom her contemporaries persistently called "the Syren."

Elizabeth Linley stayed on in Bath, ripening both in beauty and in talent, turning more heads, refusing fresh lovers and learning by degrees to believe that the man upon whose constancy she had reckoned was after all forgetting her. For the moment age and prudence were in the ascendant while youth and ardour were left, not only defeated and disheartened but—worst defeat of all—distrustful of themselves.

To be a biographer is notoriously to assume responsibilities the complete fulfilment of which demands a sublimity of virtue beyond mortal attainment. In biography even more conspicuously than in most human undertakings we all sin continually against absolute veracity, against our predecessors, and against our subjects—to say nothing of our readers. Few of us, however, it is to be hoped, sin quite so unpardonably as did Mr Thomas Moore, whose pernicious practice it was to mark, in original documents entrusted to him, the passages "which he wished to be put in type" and to send these originals to the printer. "It is not wonderful in these circumstances," says Mr Fraser Rae, "that a few of the papers went astray." Among those which have thus vanished are four pages of Alicia Sheridan's statement; and their absence leaves in permanent obscurity the steps by which the youth and maiden who, in the autumn of 1772, were separated, estranged and unhappy, came, in the spring of 1773, to be blissfully united as bride and bridegroom.

Estranged at one period they certainly were.

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., Preparatory Note, p. xix.

The Linleys of Bath

Sheridan's letters to his friend Thomas Grenville contain passages that point to his having, while at Waltham, passed through one of those periods of reaction that occur in the course of every strong feeling, and often in the course of feelings comparatively weak. Even the steadiest family affection has its warmer and its colder fits, its intervals in which charms and merits are perceived with singular force, and its other intervals in which, often very unjustly, faults start into surprising relief. The wise, as they grow older, learn to allow for the inevitable weakness in themselves and in others, to curb the caustic comment that presses to the tongue, and wait for the mood to pass; but to youth, with its ardour, its inexperience, and its invariable expectation of an abiding rapture always at the highest pitch, the chill of reaction when it comes seems as permanent and as definitive as the rapture itself, and the unreasonable expectation is followed by as unreasonable a despair. Such a fit of chill seems to have befallen Sheridan at Waltham. At first his heart was entirely fixed upon Eliza. On the last day of August he was writing to his friend that he had passed two days in excessive melancholy, and that a lover absent from his beloved would be less unhappy in a desert than in a paradise. He hopes Grenville has seen "her."

I hope you have talked to her; if you *have*, and should again, I am sure your own feelings will suggest to you what I would say. Tell me she is happy; if she is otherwise tell her to be so. Upon my soul, it were the part of an angel to come down from Heaven, to watch over her, and reconcile her to peace. I wish dying could assure me of the power to come from Heaven to her with that happiness which I fear she will never know here. It is impious to say it, but I believe I should exchange a Robe of Glory for *her* Livery.¹

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 220.

Affairs of Honour

In a few days Grenville replied. He had not spoken to Miss Linley, whom he had seen but for a moment and who was now gone to Winchester and Gloucester. His sympathy, though warm, was by no means encouraging; he wished it were in his power "to reconcile your mind to the loss of what you so much regret, or what I fear *is* and *must be* impossible, and make you happy in each other."¹ Sheridan, it appears, had promised his friend some "memoirs" of the whole story; but no trace of such a narrative has been discovered, and perhaps no line was ever written.

Sheridan's health was probably still weak from the effect of his wounds; his anxiety must have tended to retard complete recovery, and now some of those unromantic ailments that dog a lowered vitality descended upon him in the shape of a bad cold, toothache, and an abscess (a "tumour" is his own term) in the jaw. "I am sick and without society," he wrote; "my love is almost the only feeling I have alive."² Yet in the same letter there are symptoms of reaction; he is giving up hope—sure sign in a young man of a change in inclination. He agrees with Grenville that to hope for happiness from this attachment "*is* and *must be* impossible." Moreover he had

received a letter from her . . . (contraband!) filled with the violence of affection, and concluded with prayers, commands and entreaties that I should write to her. I did not expect such a desire, as she acquiesced to my determination of not corresponding. Indeed as we had always other subjects to employ us when together, she hesitated less in agreeing to a distant mortification, and I by that had less necessity to explain properly to her the necessity of it. I cannot now do it; for to tell her *why* I am right is to plunge into the wrong. To tell her why I did *resolve* is to break my resolution, yet to deny her, and not excuse my denial, is a hard mortification. I am determined

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i, p. 223; ² *Ibid.*, p. 227.

The Linleys of Bath

not to write, not from a conviction of the necessity of such a determination, but I cannot break a solemn promise. How strange is my situation! If I consult my reason, or even one half of my *feelings*, I find conviction that I should wish to end this unfortunate connexion. What draws the knot, rejects the influence of reason, and has its full moiety of the feelings (dearest, tenderest!) with the passions for its hold. Perhaps then, it is best that there is an *artificial*, but powerful bond, that keeps me to the other party.¹

1773
It would be interesting to know whether Sheridan ever saw the September number of *The London Magazine* with its outrageously personal article headed: "Anecdotes of the Maid of Bath." This contains an unabashed account of Elizabeth's private concerns, and displays more detailed knowledge than one would think could have been honestly come by. The personalities, indeed, are spiced with praise; after mentioning that her first appearance was made at the age of twelve, the writer proceeds: "Even in those first efforts she charmed all who listened; there was in her voice the extensive power of commanding all sounds and every sound was harmonised by such softness that it was impossible to resist her influence; she sung to the heart, from this time therefore she was present at every concert and held the station of principal singer." In regard to Mathews, *The London Magazine* is of some interest; it expressly declares that "among the earliest in his attendance on Miss L. was Mr M——ws, a circumstance which was far from favourable to her fame, for this gentleman was at the time married. . . . The censorious as usual took the alarm and became very anxious for her virtue without knowing whether it was in danger." The story of Mr Long is of course told; and on the whole accurately, although the writer is a good deal astray

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol i., pp. 227-228.

Affairs of Honour

when he supposes the reluctance of the young lady due to dislike at being dragged "from the kind eye of the public who had so often caressed and applauded her." The article is particularly explicit as to the circumspect conduct of Sheridan during the elopement, and as to the constant presence of that mysterious chaperon. Finally it winds up, in a manner that must have been singularly exasperating to both fathers, thus: "Whether they are married or not, their respective parents have since that time been very industrious in keeping them separate."

The extremely calumnious portrait accompanying this article has been reproduced by Mr Green, and has suffered in reproduction. Bad as it is, *The London Magazine* portrait is not quite so bad as that. The original indeed is hard-featured enough, and lacks all beauty; yet the likeness to Elizabeth Linley can be traced. Even this travesty shows the peculiarly graceful set of the head, the pathetic lift of the brows, the something tragic and touching that marks every portrait of her in which the eyes are shown. Nay, as we continue to gaze at the harsh and libellous woodcut in the yellowed pages of the old magazine, the curious fascination of the face gradually asserts itself; and we begin to feel that even if the girl did, in her young immaturity, ever look as ill, as lean, as hard as this, it would still remain not strange that men and women alike adored her. But in fact we know that her young immaturity, like her childhood, like her womanhood, was lovely; Gainsborough's portrait, already spoken of, shows us what she was at thirteen; Ozias Humphry's shows what she was shortly after her marriage; it is quite inconceivable that between those stages can have intervened one so extraordinarily

The Linleys of Bath

different from either. Moreover there is the testimony of Wilkes, who wrote, in a letter to his daughter: "I have passed an evening with Mr Brereton's family and the two Misses Linley. The elder I think superior to all the handsome things I have heard of her." He adds that "she does not seem in the least spoiled by the idle talk of our sex, and is the most modest, pleasing and delicate flower I have seen for a long time; the younger a mere coquette, no sentiment."¹

The latter judgment, it may be stated, is unfair in the highest degree. Mary Linley was at least as remarkable a woman as her sister, full of feeling and of character, and perfectly capable of summing up the great Mr Wilkes in one glance of her mirthful eyes. Not to a person of this kind would she reveal her real self.

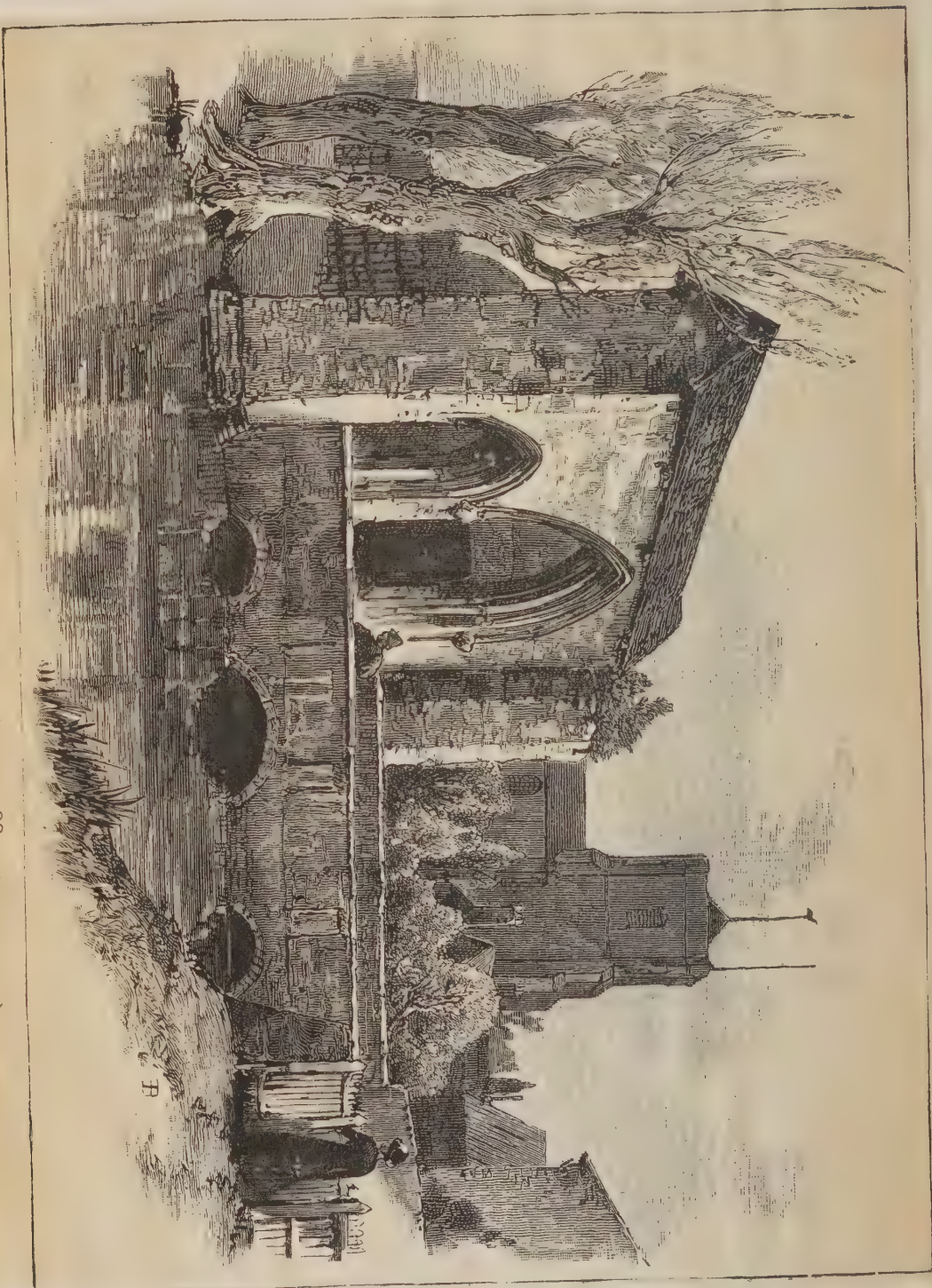
It was in November of this year that the proprietary chapel at the corner of Margaret Buildings, Brock Street, Bath, built by William Linley the elder, was advertised as having reached the stage in which its pews were ready for letting, and "Persons disposed to take Seats therein" were invited to apply "to Mr *William Linley*, Clerk of the Works at the said Chapel or at his House in the Market Place." It is somewhat unusual for a man of William Linley's age and standing to act as Clerk of the Works on his own property, and it is possible that the person holding that useful post was his son, the William born at Badminton in 1744. Personally, however, I rather believe that the burial registered at St James's, in 1762, was the concluding word of that young man's life. If the grandfather was—as he seems to have been soon afterwards—already living in Belmont at

Almon, "Correspondence of John Wilkes," vol. i., p. 97.



JOHN WILKES. *From an Authentic Portrait.* (See page 410.)

GATEWAY AND BRIDGE, WALTHAM ABBEY, 1884. (See page 415)



Affairs of Honour

the date of this advertisement, the "House in Market Place" would be his place of business.¹

Margaret Chapel, which took its name from the turning in which it stood, and has no right to the name of the saint, long remained in the possession of the Linleys, and one of the latest letters to be quoted in this book refers to its affairs. Its first preacher was that Dr Dodd who was afterwards hanged for forgery; and its history was diversified by the clerk's decamping in 1786 with the pew-rents.²

By the end of October Sheridan, now an exile of two months' standing, could write in a calmer mood and could assure his friend that he now had "better health and mere animal spirits than I ever remember to have had"; that he kept regular hours, used a great deal of exercise, and studied hard. Towards the close of the letter comes this passage: "You will observe that I have omitted to say anything *de amore aut de Caeciliâ meâ* (*utinam quidem mea esset*)! I have kept absolutely to my resolution. But (from a late accident) I will defer saying more till I see you."³

"Saint Cecilia" was one of the several pretty nicknames by which Elizabeth Linley was known; under it Sir Joshua Reynolds described the portrait which he painted of her, and by it the susceptible Halhed, now far away in India, had been accustomed to write about her. The resolution to which Sheridan had "kept absolutely" was, I presume, that of not replying to the poor girl's letters; while the "late accident" must refer to some going astray of a letter.

Sheridan's prospects must have seemed to him at

¹ Green, "Linley, Sheridan, Mathews," etc., p. 3.

² Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 437, note 1.

³ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., pp. 232, 233.

The Linleys of Bath

this time more uncertain than ever ; the plans of his father for him fluctuated continually. Now, Dick was to study for the Bar ; now, again, he was, after all, to go to France, with his sisters. By-and-by the young man, who in September had come of age, heard "from a third hand" that Lord Townshend had promised "to do something handsome for me immediately"¹ and anticipated that the something would not be to his own taste. Anything more unsettling and demoralising than the six months spent in this manner it is difficult to conceive ; and if the Sheridan of later days was deficient in the habit of regular industry, if he worked by fits and starts, if throughout life he failed in those prime duties of a man of business, the answering of letters and the keeping of appointments, surely much of the blame must rest with the father who, after suffering him to hang about unoccupied, at Bath, ever since he left Harrow, had now, in addition, cut him off from his family and friends and left him, as unoccupied as ever, to eat out his heart in isolation. That, in his disappointed and solitary state, he escaped falling into any very serious mischief was owing probably to that fastidious delicacy which made him throughout life detest coarseness of speech or behaviour. Moreover, when the Linleys came—as they usually did in the spring—to perform in London, was it to be expected that the lad's smouldering passion would not revive, and that he would be able to resist the temptation of seeing Elizabeth again ?

A letter of Mr Linley's, quoted by Mr Percy Fitzgerald, serves, although it must have been written at some earlier date, to show very clearly his professional aims and hopes. It is in reply to

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. 1., p. 241.

Affairs of Honour

one from Colman, the manager of Covent Garden Theatre :

I think, as she has acquired a reputation, I ought to have the advantage of her first performing in London myself. . . .

Were I properly settled in London, I think I could conduct the business of oratorios regularly ; therefore I do not relish giving the prime of my daughter's performance to support the schemes of others. Still as you are so earnest, I would take two hundred guineas and a clear benefit, with the choice of oratorios. In regard to her engaging as an actress, I shall never do that, unless it were to ensure to myself and family a solid settlement by being admitted to purchase a share in the Patent on reasonable terms, or something adequate to this ; either of which I see no possibility of obtaining ; and I shall never lay myself at the mercy of my children, especially when their power of being of service to me depends so entirely on chance. ¹

This letter shows how ridiculous it is to talk, as Mr Green does, of the elopement as "half-ruining her father," ² or as "This sad act" which "broke up the prosperous Bath home and largely tended through disappointment and a constant lasting regret to break up the life, if not the heart of the father." ³ To remove to London and to secure a share in the Patent of one of the two theatres had long been Linley's hope and desire, and within four years from the night of the elopement, Sheridan offered him the chance of fulfilment. From the point of view of Thomas Linley's ambitions, the day was a lucky one on which he gave his daughter in marriage to Richard Sheridan.

In December some kind friend in Bath informed Sheridan that Sir Thomas Clarges was "either going to be married to or to run away with Miss L." ⁴ The

¹ Fitzgerald, "Lives of the Sheridans," vol. i., p. 82.

² Green, "Linley, Sheridan, Mathews," etc., p. 39.

³ *Ibid.*, p. 14.

⁴ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 260.

The Linleys of Bath

good Grenville was able to reassure him. "I have seen Sir T. Clarges," he writes, "who is at Oxon. I have talked with him upon the subject. He wonders at the report, denies it totally, and goes abroad in a week's time."¹ Sir Thomas's wonder can hardly have been very profound, since the fact was that that music-loving young gentleman had actually offered himself to Miss Linley and been refused, and that his friends were sending him abroad to get over his disappointment.

In the first week of the new year (1773) Sheridan writes :

Eliza is within an hour's ride of me, and must have been for some time, yet, upon my honour, I have and do industriously avoid knowing the particular place that is blest with her inhabiting. I was obliged to go to London the other day, and I protest to you, no country girl passing alone through a Church-yard at midnight, ever dreaded more the appearance of a ghost than I did to encounter this (for once I'll say) *terrestrial* being. But I cannot say anything on this subject on paper.²

Eliza herself was no longer the entirely trusting and patient adorer of "Horatio." Tales, not wholly without foundation, had been reaching her of his making love to ladies in Waltham. It was no doubt a dull spot, in which romantic young gentlemen of leisure were not common, and the unoccupied ladies of the neighbourhood seem to have done what they could to spoil the new-comer. Gossip arose ; his name became involved in the differences of a certain indiscreet "Mrs L." with her husband. Mrs L. carried her grievances to Miss Linley, and

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 251.

² *Ibid.*, p. 251. Sheridan seems to have been mistaken as to Miss Linley's whereabouts. *The Bath Chronicle* advertises "Miss M. Linley's concert" for the 6th of January at the New Assembly Rooms. "Vocal parts by the two Miss Linleys."

Affairs of Honour

was confirmed by Miss C——y; or perhaps Miss C——y brought the story, and the denials of Mrs L. were unconvincing. Several letters of Elizabeth's have been printed by Mr Fraser Rae, which must belong to this period, although indications of date and place are lacking. Though she was gentle, she was never tame, and what her sister Mary calls "the spirit of the Linleys" now flamed out.

I have been so deceived by you and by everyone that it has almost deprived me of my reason, but I have paid too, too dear for my experience ever to put in your power or anyone's to impose on me again. I did not expect you would attempt to vindicate your conduct. You cannot to me. Think! oh! reflect one moment on what I have suffered, and then judge if I can again consent to risk my life and happiness. For God's sake, S——n, do not endeavour to plunge me again into misery. Consider the situation I am in. Consider how much your persisting to refuse my letters will distress me. Reason, honour, everything forbids it. This is not a sudden resolution, but the consequence of cool, deliberate reflection. You are sensible it is not from caprice, but when I tell you I have lately had some conversation with Mrs L. and Miss C——y, you will not suppose I will be again deceived. Farewell! If you value my peace of mind return my letters.¹

Those words about his attempt "to vindicate his conduct" point to his having broken through his resolution and written to her. He must have done so again, in reply to her, for a second letter from her followed:

Thursday night, 12 o'clock. I did not think to have opened another letter of yours but was deceived by your telling the maid they were my *papers*. I am too well convinced you have art and eloquence sufficient to impose on one less credulous than me. For *that* reason, tho' I was sure you could not so far clear yourself, as to induce me to disbelieve what I have such undoubted proofs of, I did not chuse to enter the lists with so subtle an arguer, but you oblige me (contrary to my intention) to take up the pen. Why, S——n, will you thus distress me? Why endeavour to disturb *that*

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 253.

The Linleys of Bath

repose which for some time I have tried to court? I conjure you, by all you hold dear, cease to persecute me. I *never* can be *yours*. There are now insuperable bars between us. Do not let the mistaken notion of pity impose on you. *You are Deceived*. You know not your own heart—it is not in your nature to be constant, especially to *one* who is so much in your *Power*, but if you still persist in thinking your happiness connected with mine, I now assure you it is not in your power to make me happy. I have gone through such scenes from my infancy of distress Disappointment and Deceit, it has taken from me that keen sensibility which has been the cause of all my misfortunes. My Heart is no longer susceptible of Love; 'tis dead to every tender feeling. You think I hate you, Heaven knows I do not, but I cannot *love* you nor any *Man*. Your coldness, your neglect, your contempt at a time when I stood so much in need of every consolation to support me, prey'd on my mind, and the convincing proofs I have since received of your Behaviour, completed my *cure*. I saw you in such a light—I could not but despise you, but tho' I do not now look upon you in that light, I own to you I do *not* love. What was it that first induced me to regard you. You are sensible that when I left Bath I had not an idea of you but as a friend. It was not your person that gained my affection. No, S——n, it was that delicacy, that tender compassion, that interest which you seemed to take in my welfare, that were the motives that induced me to love you.

When these were lost, when I found you no longer the man my fond imagination painted you, when, instead of respect, I found myself spoken of with *contempt*, laugh'd at, made the Sport of your Idle Hours, and the subject of your Wit with every Milener's Prentice in Bath! When I was convinc'd of *this*, how could I *love*, how could I continue blindly to esteem the *man* who had used me so basely. In regard to your omission in writing to me, I assure you, that is the least crime my heart accuses you of, but I assure you I wrote *twice*, and put the Letters in the Post Office myself, they could not *miscarry*. In the first (which you say was *cold*) I beg'd, I entreated you to write; but receiving no answer, I again renew'd my request, and urg'd it by every sacred tie. In answer to this, P—— showed me what you had writ to him, where you desire to know if I *insisted* on your breaking your promise to your father and where you offer to come to Bath. I own I was hurt. What could I have said more than I had already done? Were not my entreaties and supplications sufficient to prevail (if your own affection was not strong enough to prompt you) but you must ask if I *insisted* on your compliance? You know, S——n, I could not *insist*, I had put it out of my power. I told you, before we Parted that I might *Desire*, *Request* but should never insist on anything from *you*. Your proposal of

Affairs of Honour

coming to Bath I looked upon as mere *Words*, as you was well assur'd your father would not permit it. Besides how ridiculously contradictory did it appear that *you*, who held a promise so *sacred* as to refuse writing, would yet break thro' every tie of honour to see *me*. How could you suppose me so blind as not to see the absurdity of such a proposal? In regard to P——, upon my honour, his behaviour to *you* in regard to *me*, has been consistent with the strictest friendship, and I sincerely believe he has been basely belied, for I am well convinced he is a worthy man. At present you see everything through the mist of passion, but let reason once more chase the cloud of suspicion from your *mind*, and you will think with me that P—— has not deserved your resentment.

I do not judge from appearances. If I did, I should be weak enough to listen to your *plausible excuses*, but, S——n, I cannot be again deceived, I am altered in every respect. I look back on my past conduct with *Horror*; I cannot be *happy*, but yet I trust I shall not be *miserable*.

I am acquainted with your Behaviour to your father and Lissy. I know by what means my Letters were made Publick. In short there is not a circumstance, nor a disrespectful *word* of *yours* that I am not acquainted with, tho' I did not get but little intelligence by Miss C. It is useless therefore your endeavouring to extenuate your behaviour. I cannot look upon you in the light I formerly did. Besides, supposing you was even to convince me you had never been guilty, I never could be yours. The remorse, the Horror which I feel when I reflect on my past conduct, would not permit me to marry the man who would have it so much in his power to upbraid me. After this declaration I hope you will no longer refuse returning me my letters; be assured this is the last you will ever receive from me.

You say you will not give them up till I declare I love another man. Do not distress me so much as to continue in that resolution. Believe me, I am incapable of loving any man. They cannot be of any use to you. Do not think I shall alter my resolution, or that I am to be terrified by your threats. I will not think so basely of your principles as to suppose you meant anything by them. There are insurmountable obstacles to prevent our ever being united, even supposing I could be induced again to believe you.

I did not think to have told you of a great one, but I must or you will not be convinced that I am in earnest. Know then that before I left Bath, after I had refused Sir T. C., and other gentlemen of fortune, on your account, who I found had given up all thought of me, in the anguish of my soul which was torn with all the agonies of remorse and rage, I vowed in the most solemn manner upon my knees, before my parents, that I never would be

The Linleys of Bath

yours, by my own consent, let what would be the consequence. My father took advantage of my distress, and my upbraidings mixed with persuasions, prevailed on me to promise that I would marry the first man (whose character was unexceptionable) that offered. I repented I had made this promise afterwards, for though I resolved never to be yours I had not the least intention to be another's. I comforted myself with thinking I should not be solicited, but I was deceived.

My father before we left Bath, received proposals for me from a gentleman in London, which he insisted on my accepting. I endeavoured to evade his earnest request, but he urged my promise in such a manner that I could not refuse to see him (at least). He has visited me two or three times since we have been here. He is not a young man, but I believe a worthy one. When I found my father so resolute, I resolved to acquaint the gentleman with every circumstance of my life. I did, and instead of inducing him to give me up, he is now more earnest than ever. I have declared it is not possible for me to love him, but he says he will depend on my generosity—in short there is nothing I have not done to persuade him to leave me, but in vain. He has promised my father not to take my fortune, and you may be assured this circumstance will have great weight with him. You see how I am situated. If this was not the case, I could never be your wife, therefore once more I conjure you to leave me and cease persecuting me.

My father has this minute left me. He knows I am writing to you, and it was with the greatest difficulty I pacified him. He was going immediately to your lodgings. He has given strict orders to Hannah to bring every letter to him. You will make me eternally miserable if you persist after what I have told you. Be assured I will not open any letter of yours, nor will I write again. If you wish me to think my happiness is dear to you, return my letters. If not, I cannot compel you, but I hope your generosity will not permit you to make an improper use of them. For God's sake write no more. I tremble at the consequences.

From the same letter or from one about the same time comes also the following paragraph :

Do not think I have been influenced by Mrs L. or Miss C.; 'tis true I have had some conversation with them both. Mrs L.'s assurance led her to suppose she could make me believe she was entirely innocent in regard to you, and that she never entertained a thought of you but as a friend. I was a good deal surprised at her endeavouring to vindicate her conduct to me, but her

Affairs of Honour

behaviour only heightened the contempt I before felt of her; Miss C. I own I pity. Why do you abuse her, what have you to alledge against her? If she was hurried on by the violence of her love for you to the commission of a crime, she has since repented. Surely the remorse, the anguish which she feels, hourly joined to the opinion she is sensible you entertain of her, is punishment sufficient.

The foregoing letters, parts of which are printed in *The English Illustrated Magazine* for April 1887, and parts in Mr Fraser Rae's first volume, come, the latter informs us in his Prefatory Note, from a collection purchased by the late Mr MacHenry, and after his death by Mr Augustin Daly, who allowed Mr Rae to make what extracts he pleased from them. Whence they came has not been ascertained; and Mr Percy Fitzgerald, who had not apparently seen the originals, denied their authenticity. Mr Rae, who had seen the originals, and who was well acquainted with Mrs Sheridan's handwriting, accepted these as genuine examples of it; and at least one, moreover, of the collection bears confirmatory postmarks. Mr Sichel also believes them to be "certainly genuine"; and several points in them are confirmed by Sheridan's letters to Grenville, which were not published till long after the purchase of these documents. In the absence of any testimony as to their origin it is only possible to say that the evidence in their favour, especially the internal evidence, preponderates. They possess in their very wanderings and repetitions a note of reality that appears to me singularly lacking in the supposed letter to "Miss Saunders." It is very much to be regretted that they should ever have passed from the keeping of the writer's family, and not easy to imagine how they can have done so without some infringement of honesty.

As to their contents, it may be said with reasonable

The Linleys of Bath

certainly that Sheridan was guilty of the lesser offences with which Miss Linley charged him, and innocent of the greater. That he did leave her letter or letters unanswered we know from his own to be true; that he did send through P—— (no doubt Paumier) the message which so deeply and not unnaturally incensed her, can hardly be doubted. But that he ever spoke of her with contempt, laughed at her, made her the sport of his idle hours and the subject of his casual chatter, no person will believe who has studied with any attention the real facts of Sheridan's life. His weakness was never the exposure of secrets; it lay rather in a fondness for needless secrecy; and even supposing—as nobody, however, can suppose who understands his character—that he had not good feeling enough to preserve him from such gross misconduct, he had undoubtedly more than enough good taste. No, the sins against her which Elizabeth rightly considered unpardonable were sins of which her lover had not been guilty—as no doubt he succeeded in convincing both her and her father. Mrs L—— whose full name is signed to a letter from her still preserved by the Sheridan family, was probably the maker of the mischief; but it may be conjectured that some letter from Elizabeth had actually fallen into the hands of her lover's father, and in so doing furnished a nucleus of truth for the fiction about her letters having been “made public.”

At the season when she was writing these impassioned letters, Elizabeth was reaching the summit of her professional successes. Fanny Burney's “Early Diary” of March or April 1773, says that the town “has rung of no other name this month.” She

Affairs of Honour

describes poor Mr Linley, whom apparently she had never seen, as "a very sour, ill-bred, severe and selfish man." As for Elizabeth, she is "believed to be very romantic . . . has met with a great variety of adventures and has had more lovers and admirers than any nymph of these times. She has long been attached to a Mr Sheridan, . . . a young man of [] very well spoken of, whom it is expected she will speedily marry. The applause and admiration she has met with can only be compared to what is given Mr Garrick. The whole town seems distracted about her. Miss Linley alone engrosses all eyes, ears, and hearts."¹

Critical notices of her singing are so rare that the remarks on this point of Miss Burney and of her sister Susan (who was an accomplished musician) are of interest. "Her voice," says the former, "is soft, sweet, clear, and affecting. . . . She has an exceeding good shake and the best and most critical judges pronounce her to be infinitely superior to *all* other English singers." But her "cadences" were not perfect. Although they showed great fancy and even taste, they were more florid than a "finished singer" would have made them. Susan Burney, comparing Mrs Sheridan and Miss Harrop, considered the manner of the latter "much more Italian." But Miss Harrop now and then permitted things to escape her that were "really vulgar," particularly in recitative; moreover she was guilty of "a howl and bad manner of taking her notes" which Mrs Sheridan was always free from. "*She* was never *vulgar*, though without the soul or refinement of a great Italian singer."

¹ "Early Diaries of Fanny Burney," vol i, p. 208.

The Linleys of Bath

Fanny Burney, whose short sight prevented her from judging at a distance of Miss Linley's beauty, was taken behind the scenes, where she found Mr and Mrs Linley, Mary and Tom, as well as the enchantress herself, and where her observant woman's eye at once noted various details that give to her account a precision lacking in those "angels," "flowers," and "Syrens" of which contemporaries were so lavish.

Had I been for my sins born of the male race, I should have certainly added one more to Miss Linley's train. She is really beautiful; her complexion a clear lovely animated brown, with a blooming colour on her cheeks; her nose that most elegant of shapes Grecian; fine, luxurious, easy-sitting hair, a charming forehead, pretty mouth and most bewitching eyes. With all this her carriage is modest and unassuming and her countenance indicates diffidence and a strong desire of pleasing—a desire in which she can never be disappointed.¹

The colour of those "most bewitching eyes" Miss Burney does not tell us. Judging from the portraits of Gainsborough, who knew their faces so intimately, Elizabeth, Thomas and Samuel all belonged to that admirable type in which the hair is dark and the eyes grey; Mr Linley, Maria and Mary were brown-eyed. Among the charms of grey eyes is the power of looking sometimes light and sometimes dark; and it must have been in a moment of apparent darkness that Foote met the gaze of Elizabeth Linley, or he could never have made his "Solomon Flint" speak of "her lovely black eyes."

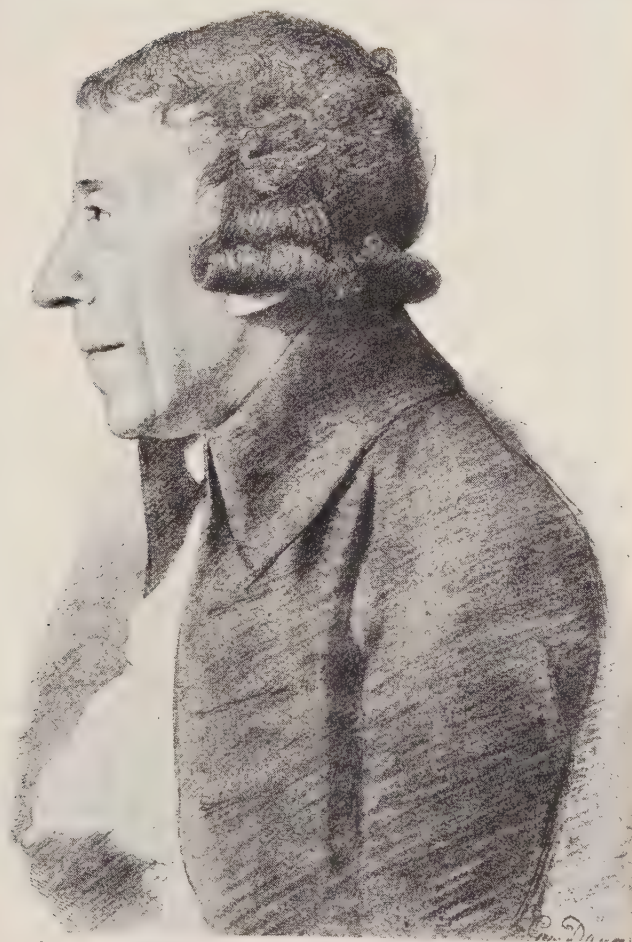
The Bath Chronicle of course followed, with interest, although not always with exactitude, the doings of the Linley family in London. On the 18th of March, in its London letter (dated 13th of March), the world of Bath is informed that their Majesties were on Wednesday

¹ "Early Diaries of Fanny Burney," vol. i., p. 212.



HORACE WALPOLE.

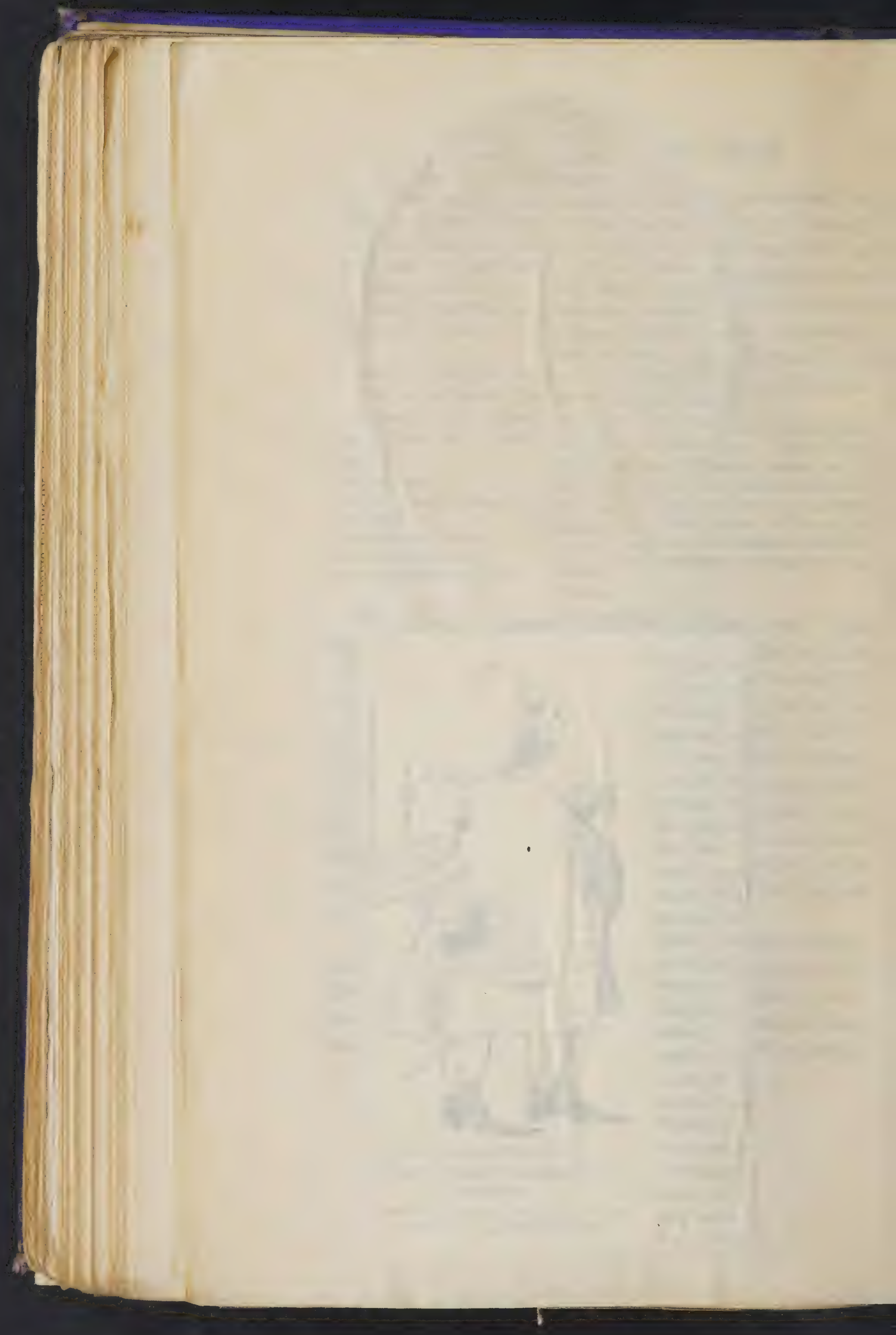
(From a Portrait by Sir Joshua Reynolds.)



Drawn by George Dance in 1793.

HORACE WALPOLE, FOURTH EARL OF ORFORD.

A great political writer and art connoisseur. He was third son of Sir Robert Walpole.



Affairs of Honour

and Friday at the Oratorio at Drury Lane to hear Miss Linley, and seemed much pleased. A fortnight later, on the 1st of April, there are two items, a sort of leading article, and a paragraph from town, dated 26th March. The former begins skilfully with personal gossip, and then declines on theatrical news :

It is now publicly said that, Mr Richard Sheridan is actually married to Miss Linley, and has been for some time. Thus this charming Syren has put it out of her power to listen to the addresses of any man.

The two Linleys carry all before them. The benefits of the first actors have been materially hurt through the attention of the town being rivetted to the Drury Lane Oratorios alone. Covent Garden and the Haymarket theatres are very little frequented on the Wednesday and Friday evenings, and the loss to each party must be as considerable as the gains of Mr Stanley will be immoderate. It is imagined that the receipts of Drury Lane house, each Oratorio night have rather exceeded than fallen short of £500.

The paragraph from London is headed : " True Intelligence Extraordinary," and declares that " To-day the two celebrated Miss Linleys dined by invitation with the Lord Bishop of Bristol, at the Deanery House, St Paul's "; and a facetious hope is expressed that " these young ladies " may soon be introduced to the choir of St Paul's and promoted to Minor Canonries.

The number published on the 13th of April—the actual date of Elizabeth's marriage—has a paragraph of London news, dated three days earlier, and furnished by some particularly well-informed correspondent, either Linley himself or some person who received the report directly from him :

Yesterday se'nnight Mr Linley, his son and elder daughter, were at the Queen's concert at Buckingham House; Miss Mary Linley, being ill could not attend. The King and Queen were particularly affable; his Majesty told Mr Linley that he never in his life heard so fine a voice as his daughter's nor one so well instructed ;

The Linleys of Bath

that she was a great credit to him, and presented him with a £100 bank note. No one attended the concert but their Majesties, the children and one lady. It continued five hours, yet no one sat except the two performers who played the harpsichord and the violin-cello.

If that irreverent chronicler, Horace Walpole, is to be trusted, the decorous monarch George III. ogled Miss Linley "as much as he dares to do in so holy a place as an oratorio and at so devout a service as 'Alexander's Feast.'"¹

To this period of success and fashion must be attributed—if indeed it can be accepted as genuine at all—a letter which, together with Miss Linley's alleged reply, was published in *The Bath Chronicle* of 15th of April. This epistle, which begins "Adorable Creature," must be presumed to have come from a married man, since it declares that its writer "has it ever to lament that the laws will not permit me to offer you my hand"; he offers therefore his heart and fortune instead, and flatters himself that "Lady A——, who will deliver this and who obligingly vouchsafes to be my mediator" will obtain permission for him to throw himself at her feet. In momentary expectation of which he remains her devoted admirer, G——R. Her answer—and it reads like hers—runs as follows:

MY LORD, Lest my silence should bear the most distant interpretation of listening to your proposals, I condescend to answer your infamous letter. You lament the laws will not permit you to offer me your hand. I lament it too, my lord, but on a different principle—to convince your dissipated heart that I have a soul capable of *refusing* a coronet when the owner is not the object of my affection—despising it when the offer of an unworthy possessor. The reception your *honourable* messenger met with in the execution of her embassy saves me the trouble of replying to the other parts of your letter, and (if you have any feelings left) will explain to you the *baseness* as well as the *inefficacy* of your design. L——Y.

¹ Letter to Lady Ossory, 16th March 1773.



THE FOUNDLING HOSPITAL.

Affairs of Honour

The covering letter is signed "Horatio," a circumstance which suggests that the two others may possibly have been sent to the *Chronicle* by Elizabeth's indignant young bridegroom.

On the 8th of April the bride-elect and her sister sang in the chapel of the Foundling Hospital, and the announcement of the performance requested that gentlemen would come without swords and ladies without hoops. On the 12th she appeared for the last time at one of the united family performances, when she sang at a concert for her brother's benefit at the Haymarket Theatre.

Meanwhile some decisive meeting must have occurred, either between the young people, or, more probably, between Sheridan and Mr Linley, who, it may be remembered, had already announced an intention of going "immediately to your lodgings." Now, whenever Mr Linley and his daughter's persuasive suitor came into personal contact, the elder man it was who was talked over; and perhaps on this occasion he may have gone to Waltham (or to the Bedford Coffee-house, which seems to have been the young man's resort in town) resolved to ban, and may have remained to bless. The exact details can never, in the absence of Alicia's four pages, be known, and Moore's generalised statement that "after a series of stratagems and schemes which convinced Mr Linley that it was impossible to keep them much longer asunder he consented to their union" is decidedly tantalising. Whether the picturesque tale of Sheridan's disguising himself as a hackney coachman to drive Miss Linley home from the theatre is well founded is equally impossible to determine; but since the gregarious habits of the Linley family would prevent

The Linleys of Bath

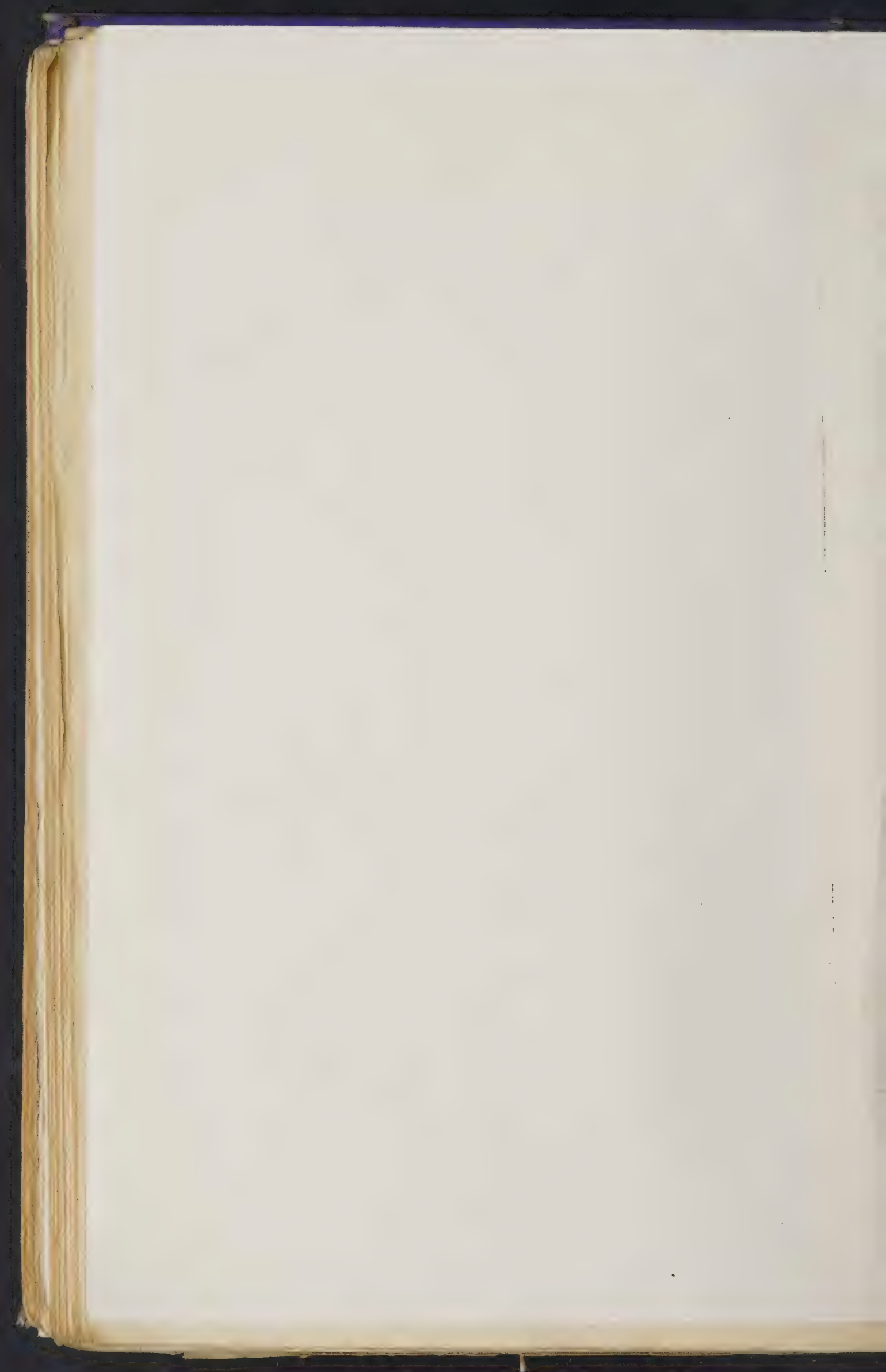
any chance of private speech with any one of them on such an occasion, and since those habits must have been perfectly well known to Sheridan, we can scarcely imagine him likely to adopt so futile a device. The variant, which describes him as driving a coach for his friend Ewart when that young man was engaged in eloping with the wealthy Miss Manship, is at least more credible. But while these things remain obscure, the solid testimony of a church register assures us that upon the 13th of April—the very morning after her brother's benefit concert—Richard Brinsley Sheridan and Elizabeth Ann Linley were married at Marylebone Church, and that the witnesses who signed that register were Thomas Linley and John Swale. The friendly Ewart and his heiress, back from France, were married, or remarried, at the same time and place.

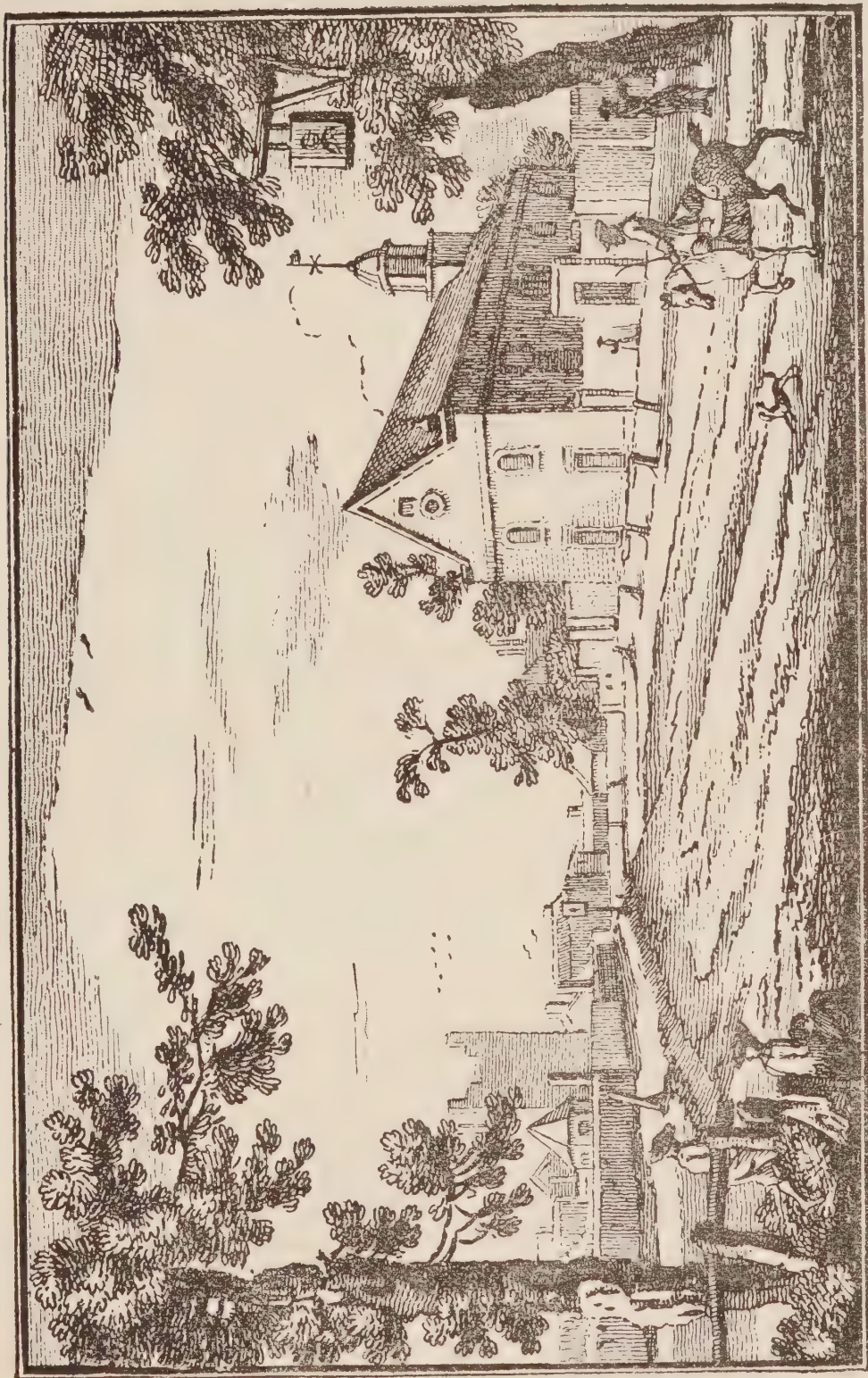
Thus was the romance that had begun on 18th of March, by that imprudent flight from Bath, closed in the most decorous and conventional manner on 13th of April of the next year. The bridegroom, not yet two and twenty, had meanwhile declared that to hope for happiness from his attachment was and must be impossible; the bride of eighteen and a half had, but a few weeks earlier, vowed, "in the most solemn manner," that she would never, with her own consent, be his; her father had assured her that he would rather follow her to the grave than see her married to Sheridan. Yet, upon this Tuesday morning of the appropriately variable month, behold them assembled joyfully and hopefully at Marylebone Church! Nor, so far as I can learn, did any one of the three ever express regret for the morning's work.



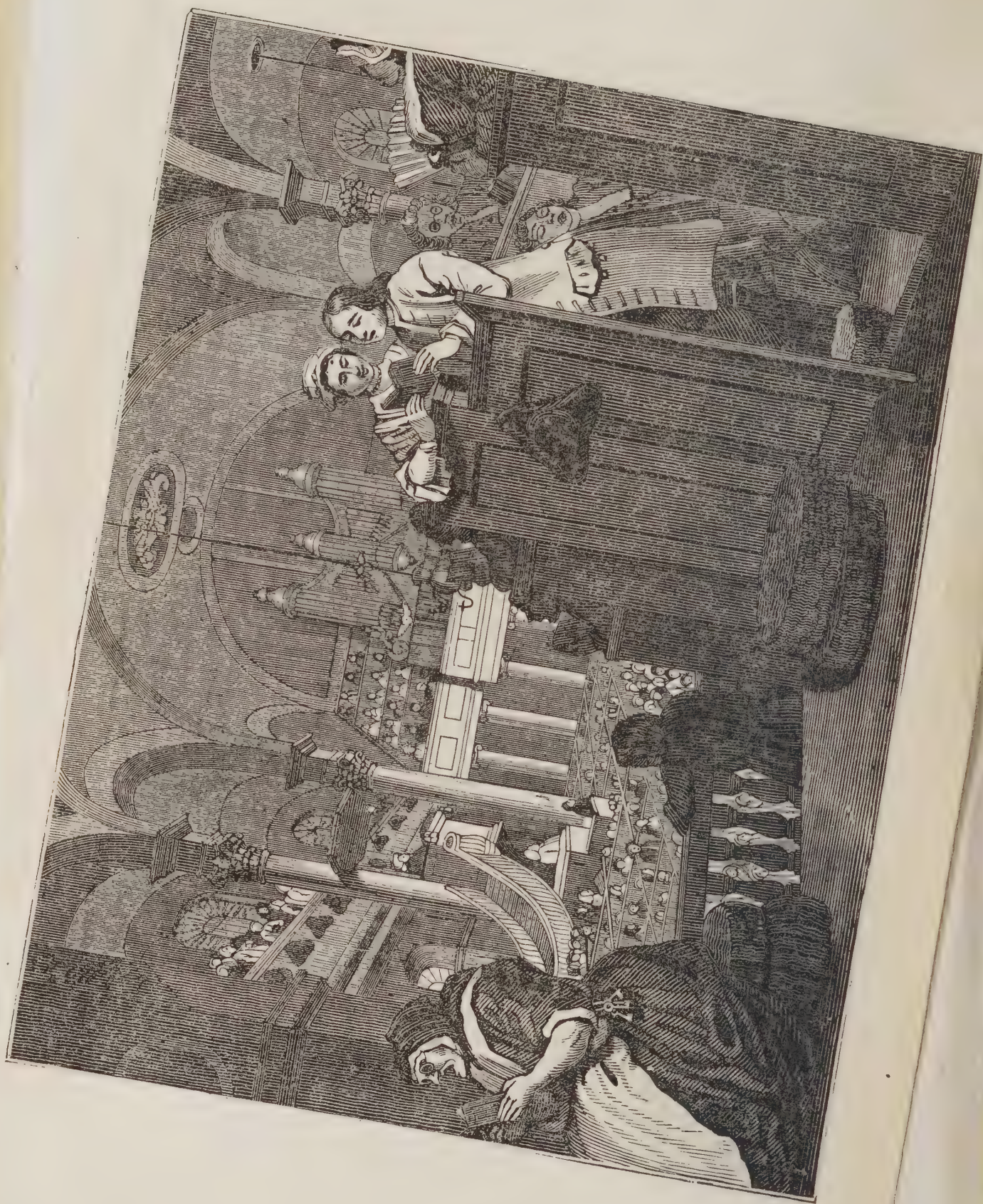
Mrs. Sheridan (Elizabeth Anne Linley)

*from a Water-colour by Ozias Humphry in
the possession of the Sheridan family*





ST. MARYLEBONE CHURCH BY CHATELAIN, 1750.



Chapter Five: The Years of Hope

THE young Sheridans must have begun their married life with a very small income. Upon the bride was settled a sum of ten hundred and fifty pounds, the trustees being her father and John Swale; the income of this fund would be about one pound per week. Another twelve hundred pounds or thereabouts remained in the hands of Thomas Linley, and had perhaps been invested in the chapel in Brook Street. Presumably the income of this sum also would be handed to Elizabeth's husband, and would represent another sixty pounds or so per annum. It is possible that upon coming of age Sheridan may have inherited some small portion from his mother—with the capital of which he would doubtless be able to deal as he chose. Of course there was also the gold mine of Eliza's voice; but Sheridan (besides any objections that his own pride might make to the appearance of his wife as "a public performer") knew well how profoundly she disliked her profession, and was firmly resolved that she should exercise it no more. Various offers were made to him, the songstress being now the property of her husband, as formerly of her father, and the terms proposed give an idea of the income that she must have been earning. "No less than £3200 for various performances were de-

The Linleys of Bath

clined," says Mr Sichel, who must have seen many of the original documents.¹

To Mr Linley, we may be sure, the refusal of engagements so remunerative would appear as a flying in the face of Providence; evidently he wrote urging that the decision should be reconsidered, for on the 12th of May Sheridan is found replying in the following terms:—

Yours of the 3rd instant did not reach me till yesterday, by reason of its missing us at Morden. As to the principal point it treats of, I had given my answer some days ago to Mr Isaac of Worcester. He had enclosed a letter from Storace to my wife, in which he dwells much on the nature of the agreement you made for her eight months ago, and adds that "as this is no new application but a request that you will fulfil a positive engagement, the breach of which would prove of fatal consequence to our meeting, I hope Mr Sheridan will think his honour in some degree concerned in fulfilling it." Mr Storace, in order to enforce Mr Isaac's argument, showed me his letter on the same subject to him, which begins with saying "We must have Mrs Sheridan somehow or other if possible! the plain English of which is that if her husband is not willing to let her perform, we will persuade him that he acts *dishonourably* in preventing her from fulfilling a positive engagement." This I conceive to be the very worst mode of application that could have been taken; as there is really no common sense in the idea that my *honour* can be concerned in my wife's fulfilling an engagement which it is impossible that she can ever have made. Nor, as I wrote to Mr Isaac, can you who gave the promise, whatever it was, be in the least charged with the breach of it, as your daughter's marriage was an event which must always have been looked to by them as quite as natural a period to your rights over her as her death. And in my opinion, it would have been just as reasonable to have applied to you to fulfil your engagement in the latter case than in the former. As to the imprudence of declining this engagement, I do not think, even were we to suppose that my wife should ever on any occasion appear again in public, there would be any at present. For instance, I have had a gentleman with me from Oxford (where they do not claim the least right as from an engagement) who has endeavoured to place the idea of my complimenting the university with Betsy's performance in the strongest light of advantage to me. He likewise informed me that he had just left Lord North who he assured me, would look upon it as the highest compliment and had expressed

¹ Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 425, note 1.

The Years of Hope

himself so to him. Now, should it be a point of inclination or convenience to me to break my resolution with regard to Betsy's performing, there surely would be more sense in obliging Lord North (and probably from his own application) than Lord Coventry and Mr Isaac; for were she to sing at Worcester, there would not be the least compliment in her performing at Oxford.¹

Mrs Oliphant, commenting upon the tone of these passages, remarks that "the most arbitrary husband nowadays would think it expedient at least to associate his wife's name with his own."² But Mrs Oliphant was probably not very well acquainted with Elizabeth's disposition and sentiments; any reader who really knows the facts and the persons concerned will understand how painful "Betsy" would have felt it to place herself in direct opposition to her father, and how much more conducive to her comfort it must have been that Sheridan should take upon himself the whole responsibility of a refusal that in fact fulfilled her wishes. She did sing at Oxford on the occasion of the installation of Lord North as Chancellor of the University, at which time degrees were being conferred *honoris causâ*, and, according to Jekyll, Lord North told Sheridan that he deserved one *uxoris causâ*.³ As for Linley, however many may have been his head-shakings in private, and however many the lamentations poured into Mrs Linley's sympathising ear, he bore no grudge against his son-in-law, and indeed another passage in the same letter shows how friendly was the relation between them:

There is but one thing that has the least weight upon me, though it is one that I was prepared for. But time, while it strengthens the other blessings we possess, will, I hope add that to

¹ Moore, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 115.

² Oliphant, "Sheridan," p. 47:

³ Moore, "Journal," vol. v., p. 33:

The Linleys of Bath

the number. You will know that I speak with regard to my father. Betsy informs me you have written to him again. Have you heard from him?¹

The elder Sheridan had received with the most violent anger the news of his son's marriage. In communicating the event to the absent Charles, he wrote: "I consider myself as having no other son but you. . . . Your sisters know of no other brother, and would therefore naturally expect an increase of attention."² The interposition of Linley, far from appeasing this anger, appears to have inflamed it,³ and some years elapsed before Mr Sheridan would permit himself the possession of a second son.

On the 14th of May, when his marriage was just a month old, Sheridan wrote to his friend Grenville an account of his abode and condition which presents both in the rosiest light:

MY DEAR TOM, I know not whether you will reckon me tardy in writing to you or accuse yourself of some little delay in not having written to me. Were I to plead the seducing avocations of what folks call the honeymoon, perhaps you would seize the same plea, and say that you imagined that even the voice of friendship would sound ungrateful were it to intrude upon that ambrosial month of love. But as I am now four days gone in a simple twelfth part of a year,⁴ I give up all excuse myself and demand the same of you. You must not conclude from this that this moon sheds less honey on me than the last; yet I would never wish my love to have his wings so clogged with sweets but that I could borrow one quill from them for the service of friendship. Were I to venture this style much longer I am afraid that you would think the moon had another more serious effect upon married men.

To write then like a married man, I should inform you that I have for some time been fixed in a grand little mansion situate at

¹ Moore, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 115.

² Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 268, note.

³ Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 428, note 2.

⁴ Sheridan was no arithmetician. Reckoning by the calendar month he was but one day "gone in a simple twelfth part of a year." Reckoning by the lunar month the fraction would be not a twelfth but a thirteenth.

The Years of Hope

a place called *East Burnham* about two miles and a half from Salt Hill, which, as an Etonian you must be acquainted with. Had I hunted five years I don't believe I could have hit on a place more to my mind, or more adapted to my present situation: were I in a descriptive vein I would draw you some of the prettiest scenes imaginable: I likewise waive the opportunity of displaying the rational and delightful scheme on which our hours proceed.

On the whole I will assure you, as I believe it will give you more pleasure, that I feel myself absolutely and perfectly happy. As for the little clouds which the peering eye of prudence would descry to be gathering against the progress of the scene, I have a consoling Cherub that whispers me, that before they can threaten an adverse shower, a slight gale or two of fortune will disperse them. But when a man's married, 'tis time he should leave off speaking in metaphor. If I thought it would be entertaining to you, I would send to you an account of my household, which I assure [] is conducted quite in the manner of plain mortals, with all due attention to the bread and cheese feelings. I have laid aside my design of turning Cupid into a turnspit wheel, and my meat undergoes the indignity of a cook's handling. I have even been so far diffident to my wife's musical abilities as to have carrots and cabbages put into the garden ground: and finding that whatever effect her voice might have upon the sheep on the common, the mutton still continued obstinately at the butcher's, I have deigned to become indebted to the brute's abilities. . . .¹

The "rational and delightful scheme on which our hours proceed" included the writing on the young man's part of a good deal of prose, none of which, however, managed to get itself into an enduring literary form. That verses should be composed by both the married lovers was almost inevitable; and to this period, no doubt, belong the two following productions:

TO ELIZA CEASING TO SING

Does my Eliza cease to sing,
Or tires my love to touch the string?
Behold, she knows with equal skill,
To grace the Muse's nobler skill.
Hear but her voice! amaz'd you swear
The soul of music centres there!
Read but her verse, and you'll confess
Her song did raise your wonder less;

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i, pp. 266-267.

The Linleys of Bath

Oh! soul of harmony that knows
No touch of discord to disclose!
So well her mind and voice agree
That every thought is melody;
Her pen is taught her notes to suit,
And prove her musically mute;
Who would not then, if Bard he were,
And knew like me the accomplished fair,
Affirm it was no mortal Maid
We sung, but from the Muses' shade
Euterpe; then 'twere fair to tell
How sweetly near the sacred well,
One night she chanced in softer strain
To sing of Love, and Lover's pain,
Till Phœbus came the bank along,
And caught his harp to join the song,
While, bending o'er the charmed stream,
His conscious sighs approved the theme;
Nor long nor true he touched the lyre,
Such pleasing woe her notes inspire,
Such thoughts of joy by fortune crost,
Such dear regret of raptures lost,
Such eager hope of future bliss,
That melting, in a fancied kiss
In amorous Frame he lost his care,
And sought another Daphne there:
'Twas then Euterpe ceased; 'twas then
She ceased!—and stole her brother's pen.¹

Teach me, kind Hymen, teach—for thou
Must be my only Tutor now.
Teach me some innocent employ
That shall the hateful thought destroy
That I this whole night long must pass
An exile from my love's embrace.
Alas! thou hast no wings, oh, Time!
It was some thoughtless lover's rhyme
Who, writing in his Chloe's view,
Paid her the compliment through you.
For had he, if he truly loved,
But once the pangs of absence proved,
He'd crop thy wings and in their stead
Have painted thee with wings of lead.
But 'tis the temper of the mind,
Where we their regulator find.

¹ Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. ii., p. 629.

The Years of Hope

Still o'er the gay and o'er the young
With unfelt steps you flit along—
As Virgil's nymph o'er ripened corn
With such ethereal haste was borne
That every stock with upright head,
Denied the pressure of her tread.
But o'er the wretched, oh, how slow
And heavy sweeps thy scythe of woe!
Oppressed beneath each stroke they bow,
Thy course engraven on their brow.
A day of absence shall consume
The glow of youth and manhood's bloom.
And one short night of anxious fear
Shall leave the wrinkles of a year.
For me who, when I'm happy, owe
No thanks to fortune that I'm so,
Who long have learned to look at one
Dear object and at one alone,
For all the joy and all the sorrow
That gilds the day or threatens the morrow,
I never felt thy footsteps light,
But when sweet love did aid thy flight.

But oh, the miser's real pleasure
Is not in knowing he has treasure:
He must behold the golden store
And feel and count his riches o'er.
Thus I, of one dear gem possest
And in that treasure only blest,
There every day would seek delight
And clasp the casket every night.¹

Some brief separation—perhaps that which gave occasion for the effusion just quoted—must have set the solitary bride rhyming in her turn; and although her verses lack the brilliancy of his, and are inferior in literary accomplishment, they have her own note of simple and tender sincerity:

How dull and heavy are the hours!
How slowly wastes the day!
These once loved scenes, these favourite bowers
Appear no longer gay.

¹ Moore, "Sheridan," vol. i., pp. 119-121.

The Linleys of Bath

How oft with pleasure have I stood
To hear the gentle dove
Pour her soft murmurs from the wood,
And mourn her absent love.

Pleased I've beheld the woodbines grow
And yon tall oak entwine ;
Beheld the opening roses blow,
With pearly dew-drops fine.

But now forlorn how sad I stray,
No longer these delight ;
With joy I see the setting ray,
Yet dread the approach of night.

Ah, Sylvio, dost thou now bestow
A thought on Laura's pain !
Will thy fond heart in transport glow
When here we meet again ?

Then shall thy kindness ease my heart
And soothe my cares to rest,
Wilt thou, when I my doubts impart,
Remove them from my breast ?

To-morrow's dawn shall see each flower
Melting in dewy tears,
Shall see them droop till that glad hour,
When the bright sun appears ;

Which, smiling on their breathing beds
Sheds the soft cheering ray,
While thus they hang their blushing heads
To kiss their tears away ;

Thus will my Sylvio come to cheer
His Laura's drooping heart,
Thus, he'll dispel the clouds of fear
And bid each fear depart ;

Then will each sense again delight,
Again she'll court the shade,
And wonder she could ever slight
The grove of fertile glade ;

The Years of Hope

Then will she find the turtle dove
No more in grief to moan,
But fly to meet her constant love
And greet his wished return ;

For then each anxious care shall cease,
All jealous doubts remove ;
And virtue shall detain sweet peace
To dwell in Burnham Grove.¹

The *solitude à deux* of Sylvio and Laura at East Burnham was not entirely unbroken. In June Mr Linley and his eldest unmarried daughter stayed with them, and after reaching home, Linley wrote (on the 26th) that he had found nothing during his journey to give him pleasure "but the reflexion of the happy hours I had so lately passed with you and Betsy." So great had now become his confidence in his son-in-law that later on in this letter he wrote : "Do, my dear Sheridan, give young master" (*i.e.* Tom Linley, now just eighteen) "a little wholesome advice."²

In the latter part of 1773 the pair came to London and lodged for a little time in the house of the Mr Storace mentioned in Sheridan's letter of the 12th of May. Storace, whose name was originally Sorace, and who inserted the "t" into his patronymic for reasons now inscrutable, was a Neapolitan who played the double-bass at the Opera House, and had married one of the Misses Trusler of Bath. The brother of these ladies was Dr Trusler, a "chronologist," and they themselves were famous as makers of a peculiar kind of cake. Mr and Mrs Storace lived, Kelly tells us, in Marylebone ; Mr Rae and Mr Sichel, on the authority, doubtless, of addressed letters, add

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. ii., p. 115.

² *Ibid.*, vol. ii., p. 268.

The Linleys of Bath

that their residence was in Orchard Street. Stephen and Nancy, their children, were musical prodigies; at fifteen years old, the girl was *prima donna* of the Comic Opera House at Leghorn; while the boy became that composer whose charming melodies, lingering in old music books, modern performers might find it worth their while to revive. Of young Stephen Storace, Kelly had often heard Mr Sheridan say that if he had been bred to the law he thought he would have been Lord Chancellor.¹ The name of Storace recurs at intervals throughout the Linley letters; Mrs Tickell (Mary Linley), who evidently did not admire the singing of Nancy Storace, speaks somewhere of her "brazen throat," and Jane Linley, in letters written from 1798 to 1800, speaks often of Mrs Storace, who must have been Stephen's widow, and of Mary Storace, who must have been his daughter.

Early in 1774 Sheridan and his wife were living in their "own hired house" in Orchard Street, and at that house they resided until after he became chief proprietor of Drury Lane Theatre. It is a curious coincidence that their first London home should have been situated in a street of the same name as that in which they had first known each other in Bath. Since, however, the Storace household was already located in Orchard Street, we must suppose that that circumstance, rather than any romantic associations of the name, determined their choice. It is declared by various biographers that the house was furnished by Mr Linley: a statement which may either be literally true or may mean that he and his fellow-trustee permitted a certain expenditure out of capital

¹ Kelly, "Reminiscences," vol. i., p. 96.



Mrs. Sheridan as St. Cecilia

*from an Engraving after the Picture
by Sir Joshua Reynolds*



The Years of Hope

for the purpose. The house had a music-room in which Mrs Sheridan gave semi-private concerts at regular intervals. The dates were advertised in a manner that suggests the admission without special invitation of any members of "the nobility and gentry," but no charges were made.¹

A letter written by Sheridan to his father-in-law, in November 1774, is full of interesting information as to his doings and intentions :

If I were to attempt to make as many apologies as my long omission in writing to you requires, I should have no room for any other subject. One excuse only I shall bring forward, which is, that I have been exceedingly employed, and I believe very profitably. However before I explain how, I must ease my mind on a subject that much more nearly concerns me than any point of business of profit. I must premise to you that Betsy is now very well, before I tell you abruptly that she has encountered another disappointment and consequent indisposition. . . .

I have been very seriously at work on a book, which I am just now sending to the press, and which I think will do me some credit, if it leads to nothing else. However, the profitable affair is of another nature. There will be a comedy of mine in rehearsal at Covent Garden within a few days. I did not set to work on it till within a few days of my setting out for Crome, so you may think I have not, for these last six weeks been very idle. I have done it at Mr Harris's own request ; it is now complete in his hands and preparing for the stage. He, and some of his friends also who have heard it, assure me in the most flattering terms that there is not a doubt of its success. It will be very well played, and Harris tells me that the least shilling I shall get (if it succeeds) will be six hundred pounds. I shall make no secret of it towards the time of representation, that it may not lose any support my friends can give it.²

The play in question was *The Rivals*, which, on its first night, 17th of January 1775, was by no means decidedly successful, and after being performed a second night was withdrawn for alterations. Mrs

¹ Cutting from *Morning Post* of 4th of February 1774, British Museum Egerton MSS: 1975:

² Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 277.

The Linleys of Bath

Sheridan was at Slough, and her husband many years afterwards told Creevey that when he brought her the depressing news she declared it to be not depressing at all, since she would return to her profession, and soon make them both rich.¹ Perhaps it was on this occasion that he wrote the verses to her which she at a later time copied into the manuscript book from which Mr Fraser Rae printed them :

If fortune to thee treasures gave
Each debt of mine thou'dst gladly pay?
And nothing for thyself would'st save,
Nor deem thy bounty thrown away?

Cruel Eliza ! would this ease
My burdens or make me more free,
When the wish only does increase
The debt of love I owe to thee !²

Curtailed, and with a different actor in the part of "Sir Lucius," *The Rivals* reappeared on the 28th of the same month, and, being at once successful, was very soon acted in other parts of the country, and among other places at Bath, where naturally it aroused especial interest. Several letters from "Polly" Linley describe its advent and reception, and incidentally show the writer to have been just as warm-hearted, just as gay, and just as much of a theatrical critic at sixteen as we find her to be some years later. On the 18th of February she wrote :

What shall I say of *The Rivals* !—A compliment must naturally be expected ; but really it goes so far beyond anything I can say in its praise, that I am afraid my modesty must keep me silent. When you and I meet, I shall be better able to explain myself, and tell you how much I am delighted with it. We expect to have it here very soon :—it is now in rehearsal. You pretty well know the

¹ "Creevey Papers," vol. i., p. 54.

² Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. ii., p. 115.

The Years of Hope

merits of our principal performers. I'll show you how it is cast. . . . There, Madam, do you not think we shall do your *Rivals* some justice? I'm convinced it won't be better done anywhere out of London.¹

The play was duly produced, and on the 9th of March the delighted sister wrote again :

You will know, by what you see inclosed in this frank, my reason for not answering your letter sooner was that I waited the success of Sheridan's play at Bath ; for, let me tell you, I look upon our theatrical tribunal though not in quantity, in quality as good as yours, and I do not believe there was a critic in the whole city that was not there. But, in my life, I never saw anything go off with such uncommon applause. I must first of all inform you that there was a very full house ; the play was performed inimitably well ; nor did I hear, for the honour of our Bath actors, one single prompt the whole night ; but I suppose the poor creatures never acted with such shouts of applause in their lives, so that they were incited by that to do their best. They lost many of Malaprop's good sayings by the applause ; in short, I never saw or heard anything like it ; before the actors spoke, they began their clapping. There was a new scene of the North Parade, painted by Mr Davis, and a most delightful one it is, I assure you. Everybody says, Bowers in particular, that yours in town is not so good. Most of the dresses were entirely new and very handsome. On the whole, I think Sheridan is vastly obliged to poor dear Keasberry for getting it up so well. We only wanted a good Julia to have made it quite complete.²

Encouraged by his success, Sheridan worked diligently in his new vein, and was soon demanding the assistance of his father-in-law and brother-in-law for the setting to music of the songs in a comic opera—*The Duenna*. Despite the hint of idleness conveyed by his father's request that wholesome advice might be administered to him, Tom Linley had been extremely industrious since his return from Italy. Not only was he considered "one of the most eminent violin performers of the age," but he was already

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 285.

² *Ibid.*, p. 286:

The Linleys of Bath

making his mark as a composer. An anthem of his, "Let God arise," was performed, in September 1773, at the Worcester Musical Festival; and between that time and 1775 he wrote no less than twenty concertos for the violin, with full accompaniments, "many of which were performed at Drury Lane in the oratorio season, and received with unbounded applause." The songs of *The Duenna* composed by him were: "Could I each fault remember," "Tell me, my lute," "Friendship is the bond of reason," "Sharp is the woe," and "My mistress expects me."¹ On the published score of *The Duenna*, however, only the name of the elder Thomas Linley appears. The letters of guidance that passed from the dramatist in London to the composer in Bath culminated on a date in October with an "important petition":

You may easily suppose it is nothing else than what I said I would not ask in my last. But, in short, unless you can give us three days in Town, I fear our Opera will stand a chance to be ruined.

Harris is extravagantly sanguine of its success as to plot and dialogue which is to be rehearsed next Wednesday at the theatre. They will exert themselves to the utmost in the scenery, etc., but I never saw any one so disconcerted as he was at the idea of there being no one to put them in the right way as to music. They have no one there whom he has any opinion of. . . . He entreated me in the most pressing terms to write instantly to you, and wanted, if he thought it would be any weight, to write to you himself. Is it possible to contrive this? Couldn't you have Tom to superintend the concert for a few days? If you can manage it, you will really do me the greatest service in the world. As to the state of the music, I want but three more airs, but there are some glees and

¹ These particulars come from a statement prefixed to a MS. music book in the British Museum, which contains the score (probably the original score) of Tom's music to an "Ode on the Witches and Fairies of Shakespeare." The information seems to have come, in part, at any rate, from William Linley, and the precise date of Tom's birth is given; but he is described erroneously as the fourth son of his parents. He was the second son and third child. Egerton MSS. 2492:

The Years of Hope

quintets in the last act, that will be inevitably ruined, if we have no one to set the performers in the right way. Harris has set his heart so much on my succeeding in this application, that he still flatters himself he may have a rehearsal of the music, in Orchard Street, to-morrow se'nnight.

Every hour's delay is a material injury both to the opera and the theatre so that if you can come and relieve us of this perplexity, the return of the post must only forerun your arrival; or (what will make us much happier) might it not bring *you*? I shall say nothing at present about the lady "with the soft look and manner," because I am full of more than hopes of seeing you. For the same reason I shall delay to speak about G.; only this much I will say, that I am more than ever positive I could make good my part of the matter; but that I still remain an infidel as to G.'s retiring or parting with his share, though I confess he seems to have come closer to the point in naming his price. Your ever sincere and affectionate

R. B. SHERIDAN.

Mrs Sheridan adds her entreaty :

DEAREST FATHER, I shall have no spirits or hopes of the opera unless we see you.

ELIZA ANN SHERIDAN.¹

On the 2nd of November the petition is renewed :

Our music is now all finished and rehearsing, but we are greatly impatient to see *you*. We hold your coming to be *necessary* beyond conception. You say you are at our service after Tuesday next; then I conjure you by that you do possess, in which I include all the powers that preside over harmony, to come next Thursday night (this day se'nnight) and we will fix a rehearsal for Friday morning. From what I see of their rehearsing at present I am become still more anxious to see you.²

It is to be presumed that Mr Linley did come, and that he was therefore in London when his first grandchild, to whom the name of Thomas was given, was born, in Orchard Street, on the 16th of November.³

On the 21st of the same month *The Duenna* was produced, with great success. No doubt it was much

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 297:

² *Ibid.*, p. 303.

³ The Tickell pedigree gives his name as "Thomas Linley," but the register at Marylebone Church has only "Thomas."

The Linleys of Bath

assisted by the music ; Linley thoroughly understood the human voice, and songs of his setting were agreeable to sing and to hear sung—which is not always the case with composers even of very great distinction. *The Duenna* songs, extremely popular in their own day, are now entirely forgotten ; but two of those from *The Camp*—"When war's alarms," and "When 'tis midnight"—may still be discovered in many an old bound volume of family songs. They have, like almost everything else of Thomas Linley's writing that I have seen, a curious pathetic and haunting charm. His contemporaries, I am sure, must often and often have gone about their affairs humming some graceful turn of a Linley melody. Probably most readers of these pages will be too young to know familiarly the tunes of those "original" lancers, to which in my generation all little girls and boys practised the intricacies of that active dance ; but to my coevals, doubtless, the very mention of the third or "ladies to the centre" figure will call up the dainty rhythm and cadence to which, at a yet earlier day, every playgoer would have fitted the words of Macheath's song from *The Beggar's Opera*, "When the heart of a man is depressed by care," for which it was written. It is a melody quite characteristic of its composer, and, being comparatively easy of access, may serve very well as a sample. Another song, less typical, however, is fairly well known even at the present day, thanks to the survival of *The School for Scandal* as an acting play ; since the modern mania for alteration which has interfered with so many of the accepted airs to Shakespeare's songs has thus far left alone that of "Here's to the maiden of blushing fifteen." This tune is not nearly so charming a one

The Years of Hope

as the other, but I will beg you to remark how comfortable it is for the voice, how inevitably the accent falls upon the right syllable, how convenient for the singer are the breathing pauses. Many of his successors, not being themselves perhaps singers, might find their account in a careful study and analysis of Linley's work. We hear of no failures among this best of teachers' pupils, who, moreover, seem to have retained their voices very long. His youngest son is found, when he was in his sixtieth year, singing one of the father's songs after dinner.¹

The mysterious initial G. in Sheridan's petitioning letter to his father-in-law stands for the name of Garrick, and shows that nine months before his actual retirement Garrick was disposed to pass over to Sheridan, whenever that event should take place, the reins of management and his own moiety in the property of Drury Lane theatre. Sheridan hailed the opportunity, and offered to his wife's father the chance of sharing it. Linley, as we know, had for some years had in his mind the desirability of securing a share in one of the Patent theatres, and had also an eye to the management of the oratorios that were produced every spring at Drury Lane. Garrick's price was thirty-five thousand pounds; between them they took up four-sevenths, and the remaining three were purchased by Dr Ford. Thus Sheridan and Linley each paid or promised to pay ten thousand pounds. Linley's share, says Mr Sichel, upon the authority of a MS. *précis* in the British Museum, evidently more comprehensible to him than to me, was raised at four per cent., "by a bond to Garrick and also by a charge on part of his Bath estates." As the scheme

¹ Moore, "Journal," 19th of March 1830;

The Linleys of Bath

involved his coming to London and taking an active part in management, he would of course let his house in the Crescent, of which he was, almost certainly, the leaseholder. He possessed also his share, whatever it may have been, in the chapel; and at the time when he made his will, in 1788, he owned a farm and lands called Oldbury in Didmarton. How this estate came into his possession has not yet been ascertained; he may have bought it, for he had certainly saved money; or it may have come to him through his wife; or even, conceivably, from the family of his mother, but hardly from his father, who was still living in 1788. For his services at Drury Lane he was to receive five hundred pounds per annum, and to this salary his teaching and his composing made additions. Mrs Linley acted for many years as wardrobe mistress, a post in which her natural turn for economising had full play—although Mrs Siddons did have to be allowed forty yards of purple satin for her dress as Lady Macbeth, in addition to a petticoat of gold tissue.¹

A letter from Sheridan brings out very neatly the difference of spirit in which the two men entered upon their new venture—a difference not to be accounted for by the depression of age on Linley's part—he was after all less than twenty years the elder—but by some inherent despondency of disposition, perhaps physical in its origin. In any case it is worth noting that in the year 1776, when his prospects were at their brightest, when his handsome and brilliant children were all still living, when Sheridan's success was a delight to him, and when he himself was but forty-four years old, he was 'already something of a de-

¹ Letter from Mrs Tickell.

The Years of Hope

sponder. Perhaps he had worked too hard and from too early an age ; perhaps the constant companionship of that voluble and often angry woman, his devoted wife, had exhausted his nervous powers. It is easy to see how great a comfort and support to him must have been the buoyant hopefulness of his son-in-law. Again and again was Sheridan the David to Linley's Saul ; and often during their partnership must the younger man have applied to particular cases the general sermon which he now preached :

You represent your situation of mind between hopes and fears. I am afraid I should argue in vain (as I have often on this point before) were I to tell you that it is always better to encourage the former than the latter. It may be very prudent to mix a little fear by way of alloy with a good solid basis of hope ; but you, on the contrary, always deal in apprehension by the pound, and take confidence by the grain and spread it as thin as leaf gold. In fact, though a metaphor mayn't explain it, the truth is that, in all undertakings which depend chiefly upon ourselves, the surest way is to determine to succeed.¹

During the first few months in London of the young Sheridans it was to the talents of the wife rather than to those of the husband that they owed the possession of fashionable friends ; but after *The Rivals* and *The Duenna* the vogue of Dick became as great as that of Eliza ; and she, who had never given him cause for that jealousy which was aroused by the veriest trifle, began to taste the bitterness of seeing his attentions given to others. Women of far higher birth and standing than herself began to "run after" the popular and witty dramatist, and he was flattered by their adulation. Not one of them was so lovely, so gifted, or so fundamentally sincere as she, but they were what the tongue of their day denominated "fine ladies" ;

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 277.

The Linleys of Bath

and Sheridan, it is to be feared, much as he really loved his wife, had a lurking notion that fine ladies were of a race superior to the daughters of musicians.

In the spring of 1775 she was staying in Bath while he remained in London, and it is considered to have been during this absence that he wrote to her some more verses of the Sylvio-Laura cycle; but since the verses clearly indicate that Sylvio, not Laura, was lying "in sullen contemplation" beneath the famous willow, I should rather be inclined to attribute them either to a much earlier period, or more probably to the weeks that Sheridan is known to have spent in Bath superintending the production of *The School for Scandal*, the rather that he would hardly, even in verse, describe himself as railing at "the dance and sportive ring," and deriding "the tabor's call" at a moment when he was one of the "lions" of a brilliant London season. The whole effusion is of considerable length, not too long, no doubt, for Eliza in her solitude, but a little prolix for modern readers, and here, as in other modern biographies, the first portion may suffice :

Near Avon's ridgy bank there grows
A willow of no vulgar size;
That tree first heard poor Sylvio's woes,
And heard how bright were Laura's eyes.

Its boughs were shade from heat or shower,
Its roots a moss-grown seat became;
Its leaves would strew the maiden's bower,
Its bark was shattered with her name.

Once on a blossom-crowned day
Of mirth-inspiring May,
Sylvio beneath this willow's sober shade,
In sullen contemplation laid,



LADY ELIZABETH COMPTON. Smith-Peters. See No. 53.



the young pair

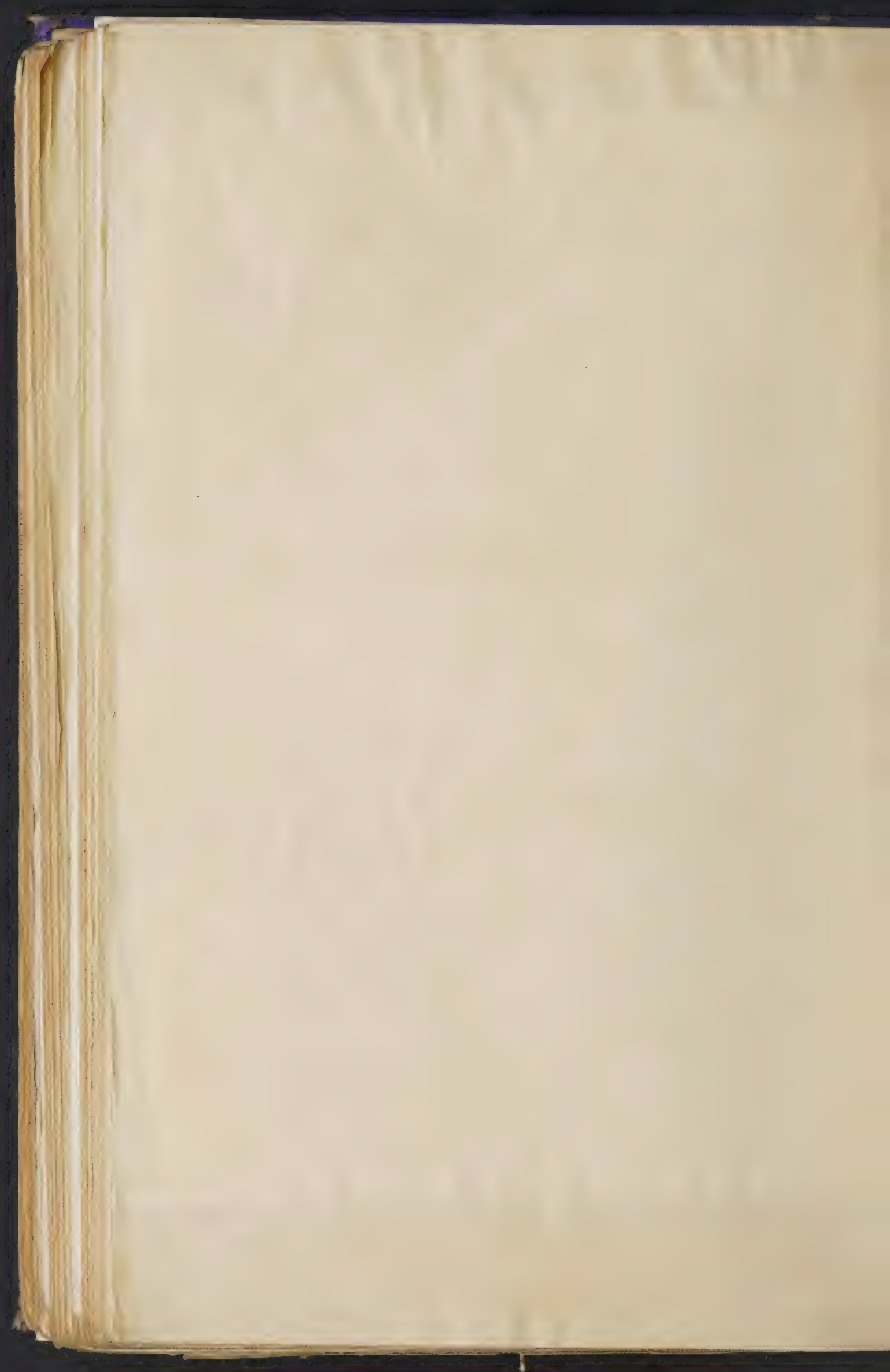
'Dawn' first seen

THE MISSES CREWE. Dixon—Reynolds. See No. 62.



"Mrs. Crewe."

Stipple-Engraving by Thos. Watson, after Daniel Gardner.
(Published 1780. Size $6\frac{3}{8}$ × $8\frac{1}{8}$.)



The Years of Hope

Did mock the meadow's flowery pride—
Railed at the dance and sportive ring;
The tabor's call he did deride,
And said "*It was not Spring.*"¹

Many other hard things did Sylvio remark of the season, until May was moved to expostulate and he was driven to own that it might be spring, but there was none for him when Laura was absent.

Her verses, generally regarded as an answer to these, certainly contain, in the first few lines, a reference to them; but as his point to a period when he was in Bath without her, so hers point to one when she was in Bath without him. It is clear also that they were written after she had begun to feel him rather alarmingly attracted by other women. She gives a list of them, under fancy names, enumerating their individual charms, and the flowers that she supposes "Sylvio" to hand to each of them. These ladies are now so little remembered, except by the few people for whom the eighteenth century remains as much alive as their own, that the descriptive vignettes would probably be found as dull reading as an old Directory. It will be enough therefore to say that the verses omitted here show the rival of whom Mrs Sheridan was most—and most justly—apprehensive, to be Mrs Crewe, whom she calls Amoret. After preluding a little with the *leit-motif* of the willow and "Avon's sedgy side," the verses come to their real theme:

To other scenes doth Sylvio now repair,
To nobler themes his daring muse aspires;
Around him throng the gay, the young, the fair,
His lively wit the listening crowd admires.

¹ Moore, "Life of Sheridan," pp. 147-148.

The Linleys of Bath

And see where radiant Beauty smiling stands
With gentle voice and soft beseeching eyes,
To gain the laurel from his willing hands,
Her every art the fond enchantress tries.

What various charms the admiring youth surround,
How shall he sing or how attempt to praise?
So lovely all—where shall the bard be found
Who can to *one* alone attune his lays?

But where does Laura pass her lonely hours?
Does she still haunt the grot and willow tree?
Shall Sylvio from his wreath of various flowers
Neglect to cull one simple sweet for thee?

"Ah, Laura, no," the constant Sylvio cries,
"For thee a never-fading wreath I'll twine,
Though bright the rose, its bloom too swiftly flies,
No emblem meet for love so true as mine.

"For thee, my love, the myrtle ever-green
Shall every year its blossoms sweet disclose,
Which when our spring of youth no more is seen,
Shall still appear more lovely than the rose."

"Forgive, dear youth," the happy Laura said,
"Forgive each doubt, each fondly anxious fear,
Which from my heart for ever now is fled—
Thy love and truth thus tried are doubly dear.

"With pain I marked the various passions rise,
When Beauty so divine before thee moved;
With trembling doubt beheld thy wandering eyes,
For still I feared;—alas! because I loved.

"Each anxious doubt shall Laura now forego,
No more regret those joys so lately known,
Conscious that though thy breast to *all* may glow,
Thy faithful *heart* shall *beat* for *her* alone.

"Then, Sylvio, seize again thy tuneful lyre,
Nor yet sweet Beauty's power forbear to praise,
Again let charms divine thy strains inspire,
And Laura's voice shall aid the poet's lays."¹

¹ Moore, "Life of Sheridan," pp. 149-152:

The Years of Hope

Artless as the lines are, and marked by a tendency to repetition that suggests the *ritournelle* of the contemporary singer, they are yet both touching and characteristic. Nothing could be more truly herself than the candour which acknowledges so readily the fascination of these lovely ladies, the justice with which she allows for her husband's temptations, the profundity of her own affection and her pathetic trust in the fundamental truth of his. If ever there came a deeper estrangement, the fault—as, to do him justice, Sheridan well knew and acknowledged—was not hers.

With the taking over of the theatre shares comes a fresh epoch in the history of the family; henceforth they cease to be the Linleys of Bath; and the sister who had first taken flight was now rejoined in London by her parents, and by the sister and brother who were nearest to her in age and in affection.

Chapter Six: The Linleys of London

M R LINLEY presently took a house in Norfolk Street, Strand, and from this time forth the headquarters of the family were in London. The Norfolk Street of those days ran down to an unembanked Thames, and up to a leisurely Strand. How comparatively peaceful was that now roaring avenue of traffic may be judged by the fact that even a good many years later—in 1806, to be precise—a careful ancestress of my own who inhabited the adjacent Surrey Street used to let her six-year-old daughter trot across, unaccompanied, to her day school in Newcastle Street. The church of St Clement Danes, which Mrs Linley no doubt attended with regularity, as we know that she afterwards attended that of St Paul, Covent Garden, was surrounded by the churchyard, which remained until some fifty years ago. Not one of the Norfolk Street houses that were standing when the Linleys lived there still exists; but some of us remember those that were last left untouched; they were of the familiar Georgian, flat-fronted pattern, with graceful Adam canopies over some of their doorsteps and beautifully framed fanlights above some of their doors. Compared with the amplitude of Bath's famous Crescent, the new abode must have been almost cramped, and even

The Linleys of London

Mrs Linley can hardly have found room for lodgers. Probably there was some little expanse of garden behind, across which the southern winds blew from the river; and, quite certainly, the skies were less bedimmed with smoke and the whiteness of window curtains less transient than to-day. No doubt it was entered upon, that house in Norfolk Street, with hopes and schemes in which the elder sons and daughter largely figured. Not even the temperamental pessimism of the father could foresee that in some sixteen or seventeen years' time he would quit that house, a man broken in health, in mind and in heart, having buried during his sojourn there two out of his four sons and all but one of his remaining daughters.

One result of the removal to London was the renewal of companionship between Elizabeth and Mary: a companionship that filled their letters with all those little human details of everyday life that alone make old letters good reading, and to which we are indebted for the delight of knowing that charming woman, Mary Linley, across the gap of over a century.

The first event of primary importance in the history of the new management at Drury Lane was the production, in May 1777, of *The School for Scandal*, the success of which was immediate, and which not only brought both fame and money to its author, but also brought money to the theatre. No letters about it to or from any of the Linleys seem to exist, no doubt because all who were grown up sat among the audience and made their comments by word of mouth to one another. With the acting of this admirable play Sheridan came to the highest achievement of

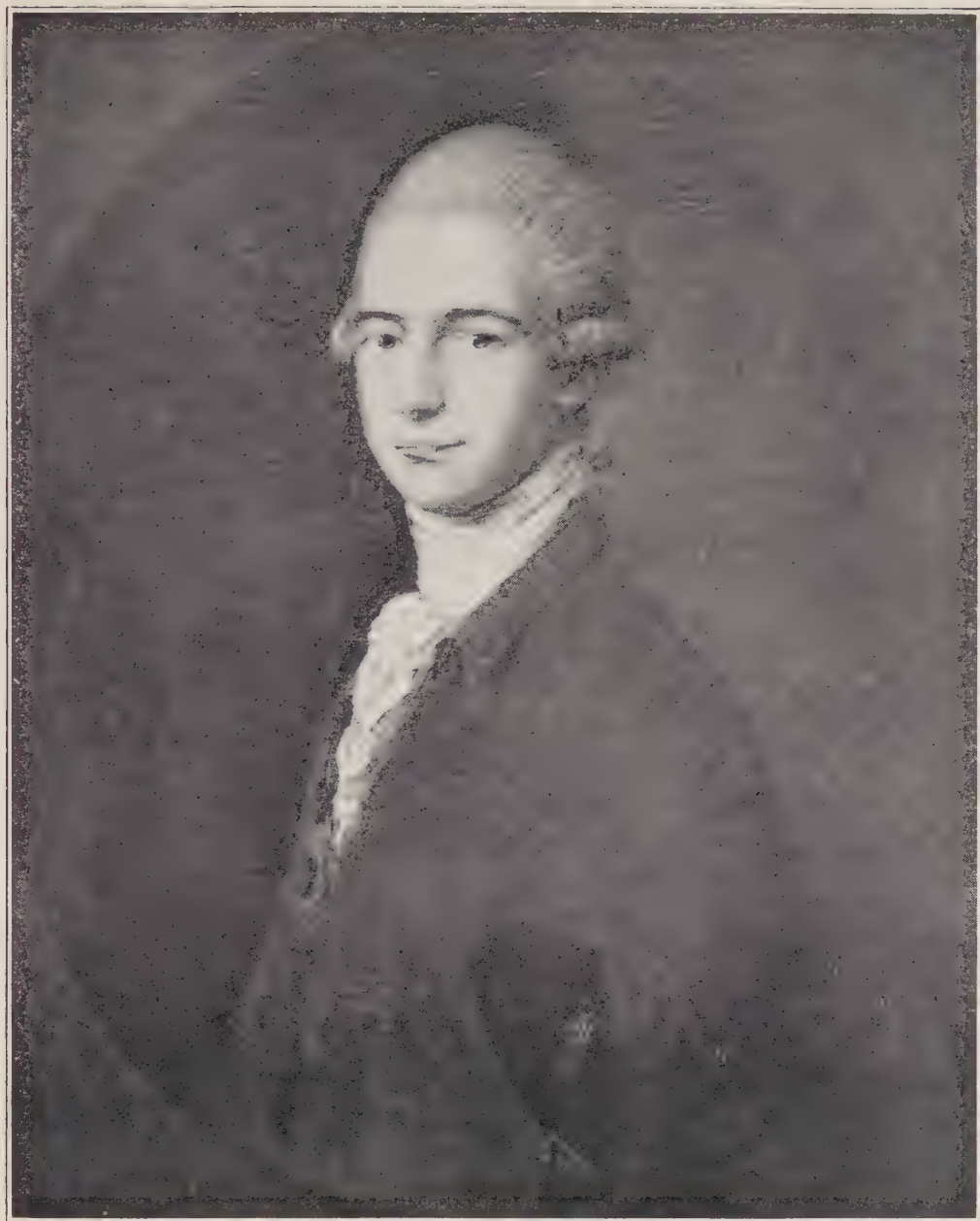
The Linleys of Bath

his life, and the Linley family to the zenith of their happiness. There were as yet no gaps in the circle.

Tom Linley's work was attracting more and more attention; in 1775 a chorus of his writing, "Arise ye spirits of the storm," had been introduced into the performance of *The Tempest*; and in March 1776 Lawrence's "Ode on the Witches and Fairies of Shakespeare" was produced with Tom's music in the oratorio season—that is, during Lent. Next year, on 20th of March, his "Song of Moses" was heard at Drury Lane, and is pronounced, in an account of his life already quoted, to be one of the "finest specimens of the Simple, Affecting, Grand and Sublime styles that was ever produced by the pen of a Musician."¹ One chorus: "All Canaan's Heathen Race," is declared equal to and almost indistinguishable from the work of Handel. Of the "Song of Moses" the British Museum possesses no score; perhaps none now exists. His glee for five voices, "Hark, the Birds melodious sing," is in the British Museum, and no doubt was sung by five Linley voices. My cousin, Miss Patten, who is, as I regret I am not, a competent judge, has kindly examined the MSS., and confirms the very high opinion expressed by his contemporaries of the younger Thomas's talent. It seems plain that by his early death English music did unquestionably lose a composer of the very highest promise.²

¹ Egerton MSS. 2492:

² Parke, who knew him, says that he was a great favourite with the public ("Musical Memoirs," vol. i., p. 7): Busby, in his "Concert Room Anecdotes" (vol. i., p. 171), has a story of "the younger Linley" at a rehearsal with Madame Catalani being so impressed by the grandeur of her voice that he forgot his part, played wrong, and, on being reproved by her, fainted and "dropped from his seat." The circumstance that Madame Catalani was born the year after Tom Linley's death may be taken to decide the anecdote's authenticity.



Thomas Linley

*from the Painting by Gainsborough in
the Dulwich Gallery*



The Linleys of London

In August 1778, when he was twenty-two years old, he was on a visit to the Duke of Ancaster, at Grimsthorpe, in Lincolnshire, and on the 5th of that month was, with other young people, in a boat on a lake or canal in the grounds. The boat was overturned and Tom Linley, who was wearing the high boots of the time, was drowned, although he was said to be an expert swimmer. Some accounts say that one of his sisters was present; but I think it improbable that if this were so the fact should not be recorded more definitely and unmistakably. These sisters mourned his loss and cherished his memory while they lived. Elizabeth's feelings were expressed in her verses, headed: "On my brother's violin":

Sweet instrument of him for whom I mourn,
Tuneful companion of my Lycid's hours,
How liest thou now neglected and forlorn,
What skilful hand shall now call forth thy powers?

Ah! none like his can reach those liquid notes,
So soft, so sweet, so eloquently clear,
To live beyond the touch, and gently float
In dying modulations on the ear.

Thus o'er my Lycid's lyre as I complained,
And kissed the strings where he was wont to play,
While yet in pensive sadness I remained,
Methought it sighed, and sighing seemed to say,

"Ah me! forlorn, forsaken, now no more
Shall fame and just applause around me wait,
No power my gentle Master can restore,
And I alas! will share his hapless fate.

"Fled is that spirit, chilled that youthful fire
Which taught those strains with harmony replete,
And cold that hand which only can inspire
My senseless form to utter sounds so sweet.

The Linleys of Bath

"Those sounds melodious ne'er again shall please,
No tuneful strain from me shall ever flow;
Save o'er my trembling strings a sighing breeze
To call one sad, soft note of tender woe.

'Else ah! for ever mute let me remain,
Unstrung, untuned, forgotten let me be;
Guard me from curious eye and touch profane,
And let me rest in mournful sympathy!

"One fate with thee, dear Master, let me share,
Like thee in silent darkness let me lie;
My frame without thee is not worth my care!
With thee alone it lived, with thee shall die!"¹

Does it perhaps, in spite of this aspiration, still exist, that violin? Was it among the many musical instruments of different kinds that used to hang upon the walls of Ozias Linley's room at Dulwich—and into what hands did all those instruments pass? That it was a fine violin we may be sure; neither father nor son were persons likely to be mistaken in such a choice. That none of the Linleys would have permitted its sale I am convinced; and if at some later date Ozias had given it away its history would surely have descended with it.

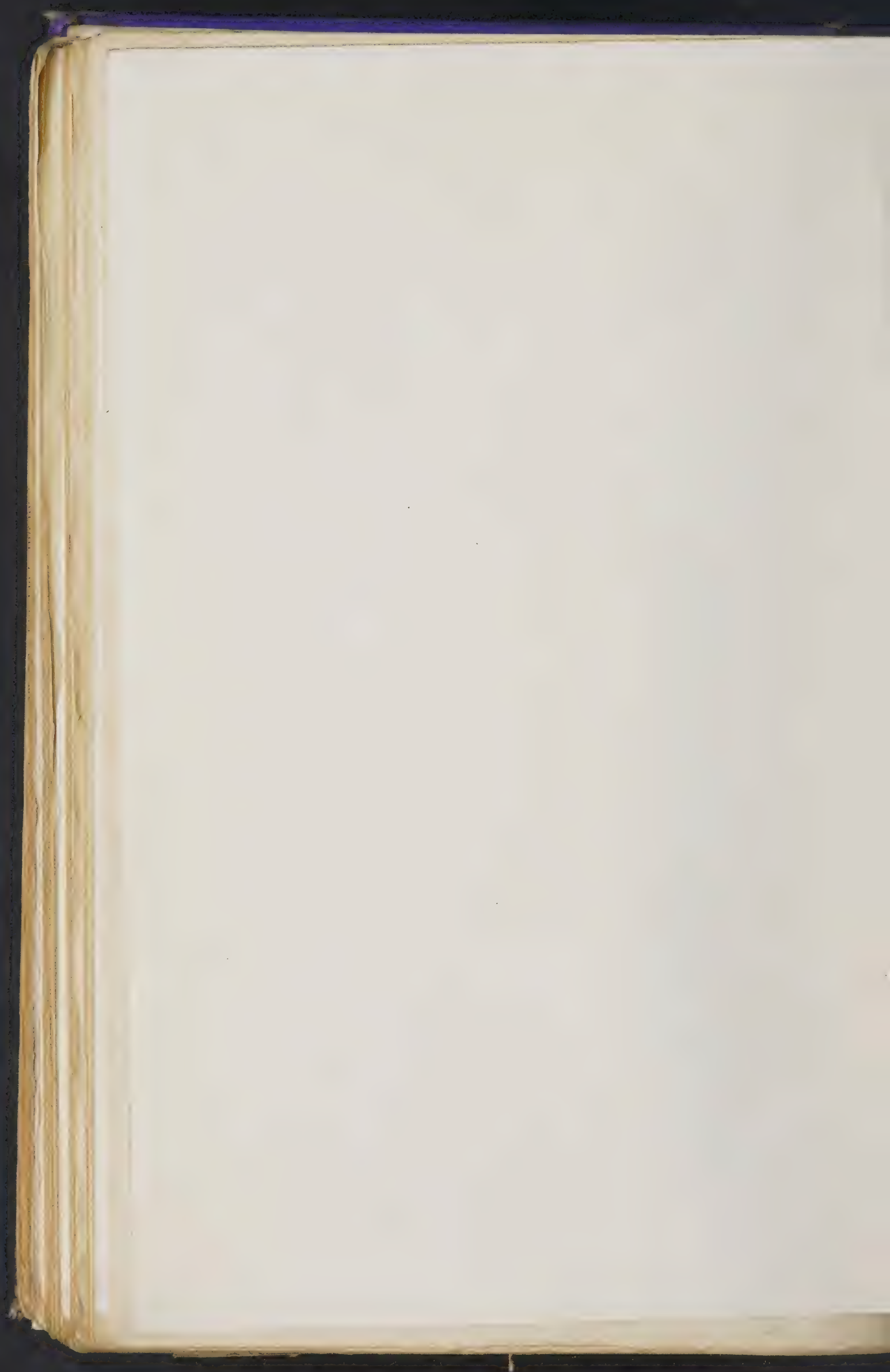
The second of the sons who survived childhood was Samuel, four years younger than Tom. Sam, trained like his brother and sisters to music, decided when he was some seventeen or eighteen years old that he wished to abandon his oboe and to go to sea. He became a midshipman and sailed with Captain Walsingham in the *Thunderer*. Gainsborough painted him in his blue uniform before he went away, and the portrait hangs at Dulwich. The lad is so like his sister Elizabeth that if he had acted Sebastian to her Viola the mistake of Olivia would have

¹ Annual Register, 1784-1785.



Samuel Linley

*from the Painting by Gainsborough in
the Dulwich Gallery*





The Linleys of London

appeared inevitable. In the autumn or winter fever broke out on board the *Thunderer*, and Samuel Linley caught it. The ship put into Portsmouth to land the sick; his father hurried down to fetch him home; and there, in the words of Angelo, "after remaining some time in a dying state, his disconsolate parents were left to deplore his loss."¹ Angelo, Sheridan, Tickell (probably by this time engaged to Mary Linley), Dudley Bate, and Richardson, the faithful friend of Sheridan, were the pall-bearers at Samuel Linley's funeral, and his burial register, dated 6th of December 1778, may be seen at St Clement's Danes Church. He was eighteen and a half years old.

A romantic incident belongs to the story of the poor boy's death. Mrs Linley had as a servant, at that time, a beautiful, illiterate young girl, called Emma Hart, who in later years was destined to be known as Lady Hamilton. She helped to nurse Samuel, and waited on him with assiduous attention; but when the end came, she could no longer endure to remain in the house. Mrs Linley told Mrs Angelo, some days afterwards, "that Emma was so attached to her son and her affliction made such an impression upon her mind that no entreaties could prevail on her to remain, not even a day."² Young Angelo saw her lingering about the streets of Soho, and made an appointment to meet her, but she did not keep it; and when he next saw her she was already the mistress of Charles Greville. The death of Samuel Linley was thus the turning-point of her strange career; if he had recovered and returned to sea, Emma Hart might have remained in her respectable occupation, have made by-and-by a humdrum marriage

¹ Angelo, "Reminiscences," vol. ii., p. 182.

² *Ibid.*, p. 183.

The Linleys of Bath

with some man of her own rank and have lived and died unknown to history. Sam himself, however, would have lived in that case but a few months longer, since the *Thunderer*, in her next cruise, went down with all hands.

Thus the year 1778 had deprived Thomas Linley of both his elder sons; there were left only the boys: Ozias, thirteen years old, and William, nearly eight. One by one the "nest of nightingales," as Dr Burney called it,¹ was losing its tenants. To the bereaved father any chance allusion was anguish; in the "Memoirs of Mrs Crouch," written by her niece, there is a striking (though singularly ungrammatical) account of his uncontrollable grief: "After the death of one of his sons, when seated at the harpsichord in Drury Lane theatre, in order to accompany the vocal parts of an interesting little piece taken from Prior's Henry and Emma by Mr Tickell and excellently represented by Mr Palmer and Miss Farren, the tutor of Henry, Mr Aickin, gave an impressive description of a promising young man, in speaking affectionately of his pupil Henry; the feelings of Mr Linley could not be repressed the tears of mental agony rolled down his cheeks; nor did he weep alone, the cause of his distress was too well known not to obtain the tears of sympathy from many who beheld *his* flow so fast.— The writer of *this* was in the pit close to the orchestra and witnessed his paternal woe, and the effect which it had on those who perceived it."²

The name of Richard Tickell, which has now

¹ Mr Green is in error in supposing the word "nightingales" to be a modern substitute for "linnets."² Dr Burney was probably sufficient of a naturalist to be aware that the vocal abilities of the linnet are strictly limited.

² "Memoirs of Mrs Crouch," by Maria Julia Young, vol. i., pp. 78-79:



Lady Hamilton.



EMMA, LADY HAMILTON. AFTER GEORGE ROMNEY, BY JONES.

DR. GRAHAM.

For the Table Book.

In the year 1782, that extraordinary empiric of modern times, Dr. Graham, appeared in London. He was a graduate of Edinburgh, wrote in a bombastic style, and possessed a great fluency of elocution. He opened a mansion in Pall Mall, called "The Temple of Health;" the front was ornamented with an enormous gilt sun, a statue of Hygeia, and other attractive emblems. The rooms were superbly furnished, and the walls decorated with mirrors, so as to confer on the place an effect like that of an enchanted palace. Here he delivered "Lectures on Health, &c" at the extravagant rate of two guineas each. As a further attraction, he entertained a female of beautiful figure, whom he called the "goddess of health." He hired two men of extraordinary stature, provided with enormous cocked hats and showy liveries, to distribute bills from house to house about town.

These unusual means to excite curiosity were successful; but his two guinea auditors were soon exhausted; he then dropped to one guinea; afterwards to half a guinea; then to five shillings; and, subsequently, as he said, "for the benefit of all," to two shillings and sixpence. When he could not "draw" at that price, he finally exhibited the "Temple of Health" at one shilling a head to daily crowds for several months.

Among the furniture of Dr. Graham's temple was a *celestial bed*, which he pretended wrought miraculous effects on those who reposed on it: he demanded for its use during one night one hundred pounds; and such is the folly of wealth, that several personages of high rank acceded to his terms. He also pretended to have discovered "The Elixir of Life," by taking of which a person might live as long as he pleased. When this was worn out, he recommended "earth bathing," and sanctioned it by his own practice. During one hour every day, he admitted spectators to view him and the goddess of health immersed naked in the ground to their chins. The doctor's head was dressed and powdered, and the goddess's was arranged in the highest fashion of the times. He carried this exhibition to every provincial town wherein he could obtain permission of the magistrates. The goddess nearly fell a victim to the practice, and the doctor, in spite of his enormous charges and his "Elixir of life," died in poor circumstances at the age of fifty-two.

Dr. Graham's brother married the celebrated Mrs. Macaulay, the historian, and Dr. Arnold, of Leicester, the respectable author of an able treatise on insanity, married his sister.

It is generally understood that the lady who performed the singular part of the "Goddess of Health" was Emma, afterwards the wife of sir William Hamilton, and the personal favourite of the celebrated lord Nelson. She died in misery—

Deserted in her utmost need
By those her former bounty fed.

SAM SAM'S SON.

Sept. 1. 1827

N. & A. July 1918

A sketch of the life of Albin R. Burt was written by the son of Robert Cabbe Roffe, the engraver, who was Burt's fellow apprentice with Benjamin Smith. He says:

"Albin R. Burt was quite an original. He soon quitted engraving, and became a travelling portrait-painter. He was not much of an artist (indeed, he used himself to say that he did not profess to be one, but that he was only a 'face painter'), yet he possessed a remarkable talent for taking an 'inveterate likeness.' He used to go about the country, fixing himself in a town until he had exhausted its patronizing power, and then moving to another. He must have made a handsome income, for he maintained a large and expensive family in very good style. He painted all sorts of persons from a lord down to a 'boots,' and he was equally at home with them all. He passed much of his time in the houses of the great; and as he was undoubtedly a gentleman, he was fit for any society; and yet I have seen him myself in a public-house, surrounded by coachmen, guards, &c., all smoking and drinking, painting with all the coolness in the world. Burt's mother, a native of Wales, knew a barefooted girl who got her living by carrying sand. This barefooted, sand-carrying girl in process of time became the famous Lady Hamilton. To her credit be it said, she was neither ashamed of her origin nor forgetful of her friends. Burt was a frequent and welcome guest at Sir William Hamilton's seat at Merton in Surrey, where he sat at table with the great Nelson himself. He has told me that Lady Hamilton used to delight in telling her guests about her shoeless, sand-carrying, going-to-service days. She was a good friend to Burt. He engraved a small portrait of Nelson, and produced a great ugly print representing 'Lady Hamilton, as Britannia, unveiling the Bust of Nelson,' from a drawing of a cousin of Burt's, named Baxter, and she got him plenty of subscribers."

WILLIAM T. WHITLEY.

The Linleys of London

appeared twice in connection with the history of the family, was before long to be more closely associated with it. Precisely where, how and when Mary Linley became attached to him cannot now be determined ; but, since his family appears to have resided^{ed} for a time in Bath, it was probably there that the Linleys and Sheridan made his acquaintance. It is clear that his earlier ancestors belonged to Cumberland, where the family property, Thornthwaite, is still in the possession of a Tickell ; and Mr Sichel says that the father of Richard died at that place in May 1771,¹ but a pedigree that has been kindly lent me gives a different account. According to this, Richard was a grandson of Addison's friend, Thomas Tickell, and of his wife, Clotilda, a co-heiress of the great Eustace family who claimed descent from Eustace Plantagenet, brother of Henry I. If this pedigree be right, his father was the eldest son, John, to whose unsatisfactory and unsettled disposition it must be confessed that that of Richard showed some resemblance. This John died at Aix-la-Chapelle in 1782, and to him are attributed three sons, of whom Richard is the second, and two daughters. That Richard Tickell had at least two sisters and one brother is certain. To a brother called John, the Dean of Norwich is said by Mrs Tickell to have given a living in Norfolk ; and the few facts recorded of the beneficiary suggest that the transaction was less advantageous to the parishioners than to the Rev. John Ambrose Tickell. The owner of a certain quack medicine called the Ethereal Anodyne Spirit (or Elixir), who also lived in Bath, is often confused with Richard, and may possibly have been a relative. His Christian name was

¹ Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 441, note.

THE PARINGTON DIARY

March 29, 1802. Boydell called to invite me to dine at West-end to-morrow to meet Lady Hamilton (sister of Sir William) He said she is now about 45 years of age. - The child, Lord Nelson left to her care, is certainly a child of his Lordship. -

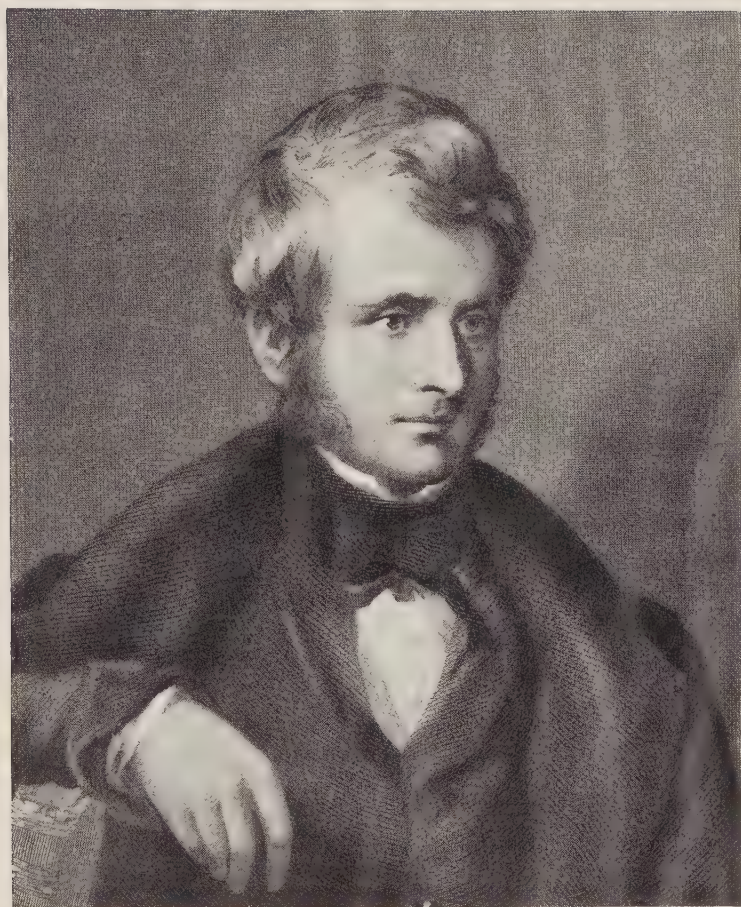
The Linleys of Bath

William ; he was a surgeon, and lived in Queen's Square.

If Richard Tickell was indeed the son of John, son of Thomas and Clotilda, he must have had the misfortune of missing any settled family life in his youth ; and the habits of his maturity are such as might have been fostered by such a lack. His conduct was irregular and spasmodic, and his talents, which somewhat resembled those of Sheridan, were on a smaller scale. Unlike Sheridan, he was coarse in his witticisms, and his passion for practical jokes made him sometimes unfeeling. He was certainly the father of an illegitimate boy (whom he cared for very properly), and perhaps also of a girl, since it is constantly stated that the mother of John Arthur Roebuck was his daughter, and it is beyond question that no daughter of either of his wives was Roebuck's mother. Though he often irritated her,¹ Mary Tickell was warmly attached to her husband, while he—as long as she lived—loved her genuinely enough. When she died, indeed, he believed himself inconsolable, and desired to inscribe on her tombstone the impossibility of his marrying again. From this intention he was judiciously dissuaded, and within two years he eloped with a flighty and beautiful girl of eighteen, his marriage with whom seems to have been unsatisfactory to both parties. His death, caused by a fall from a parapet at Hampton Court, where he had been in the habit of sitting, was treated as an accident, but strongly suspected of being intentional.

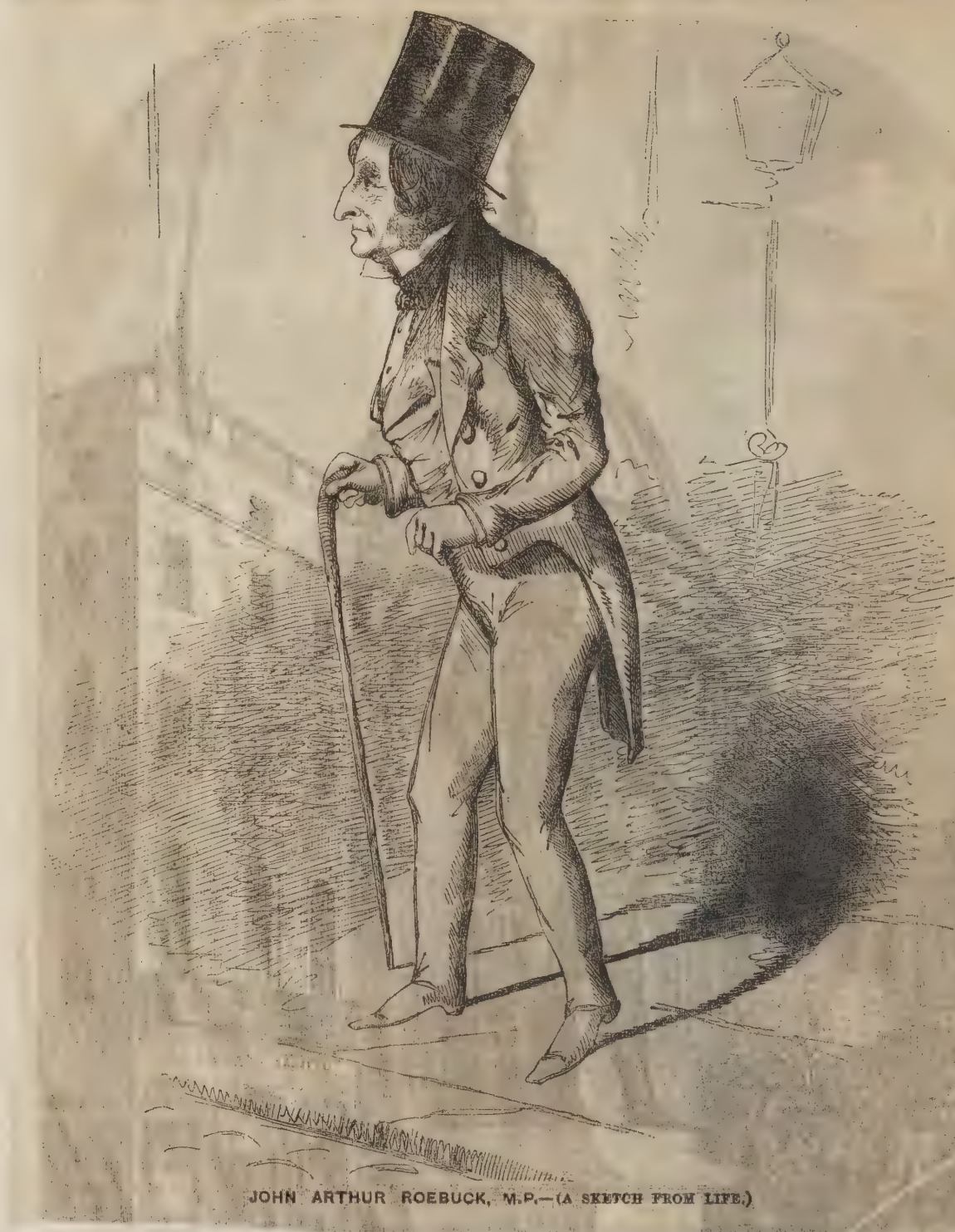
Probably, however, his unstable temperament was steadied by the influence of his wife, who, if at times

¹“T——, who is of all God's creatures the most provoking,” she remarks parenthetically in a letter to her sister.



JOHN ARTHUR ROEBUCK, M.P.

("Old Tear'em"), many years member for Sheffield.



The Linleys of London

she found her marriage disillusioning, kept her disappointments to herself. She was the last woman in the world to demand too much of her neighbours ; moreover, to have gone about proclaiming dissatisfaction with the husband who was certainly of her own choosing would have been to present a figure ridiculous in her own eyes. Her short life, marred as it was by much ill-health, was assuredly one on the whole of much enjoyment ; her circumstances might be narrow, but her heart was wide, and she rejoiced more in the prosperity of her sister and her sister's husband than she would have done in her own. She was devoted to her three babies, and was the best though by no means the blindest of daughters and sisters. The passage of years had drawn her closer to her father, and through all her letters runs the undertone of her constant preoccupation with his happiness. For her mother she had, I fear, not very much love, and less esteem ; there were, indeed, qualities in the mother that both exasperated and—even worse, perhaps—bored the daughter. Yet there were points about Mrs Linley by no means despicable, one of which was the firmness of the bond between her and her husband. “Baucis and Philemon,” “Phillis and Corydon,” their slightly irreverent daughter calls them ; and behind the nicknames we perceive the inseparability of the older pair. That, considering their respective tempers, Thomas Linley and his wife must sometimes have quarrelled, even in these days, is certain, but in Mrs Tickell's picture of them but little dissension appears.

The Tickell marriage did not take place until July 1780, by which time the bridegroom's operetta, *The Camp*, had been acted at Drury Lane, and various

The Linleys of Bath

verses, of which the best known is the political forecast, "Anticipation," had appeared. The first year of married life was spent at Wells; in the second, Tickell was appointed to a Commissionership of Stamps, and then, or not long afterwards, rooms at Hampton Court were allotted to him. Such rooms were, at this time, given in very odd ways, and sometimes without any royal sanction; but we have no reason for supposing that the grant to Tickell was in any respect irregular. Hampton Court being in those pre-railway days more distant from town than now, Mr and Mrs Tickell had also an abode in London, at one time in Brook Street, at another in Queen Anne Street.¹ It is likely that while she lived with her parents Mary had given assistance in various ways to the manifold activities of the theatre, which now formed so large a part of the family's business, and with which her letters are so much occupied. Tickell, who had a valuable talent for newspaper puffery, acted as a kind of amateur Press agent.

The history of the younger Linleys during the first five or six years after the family removal remains obscure. Maria, in the former year, would be thirteen, and presumably already singing in public. Her voice was considered to be almost, if not quite, equal to that of her eldest sister; and the coloured print in the British Museum, from a portrait by Westall, of which no other record has come to light,

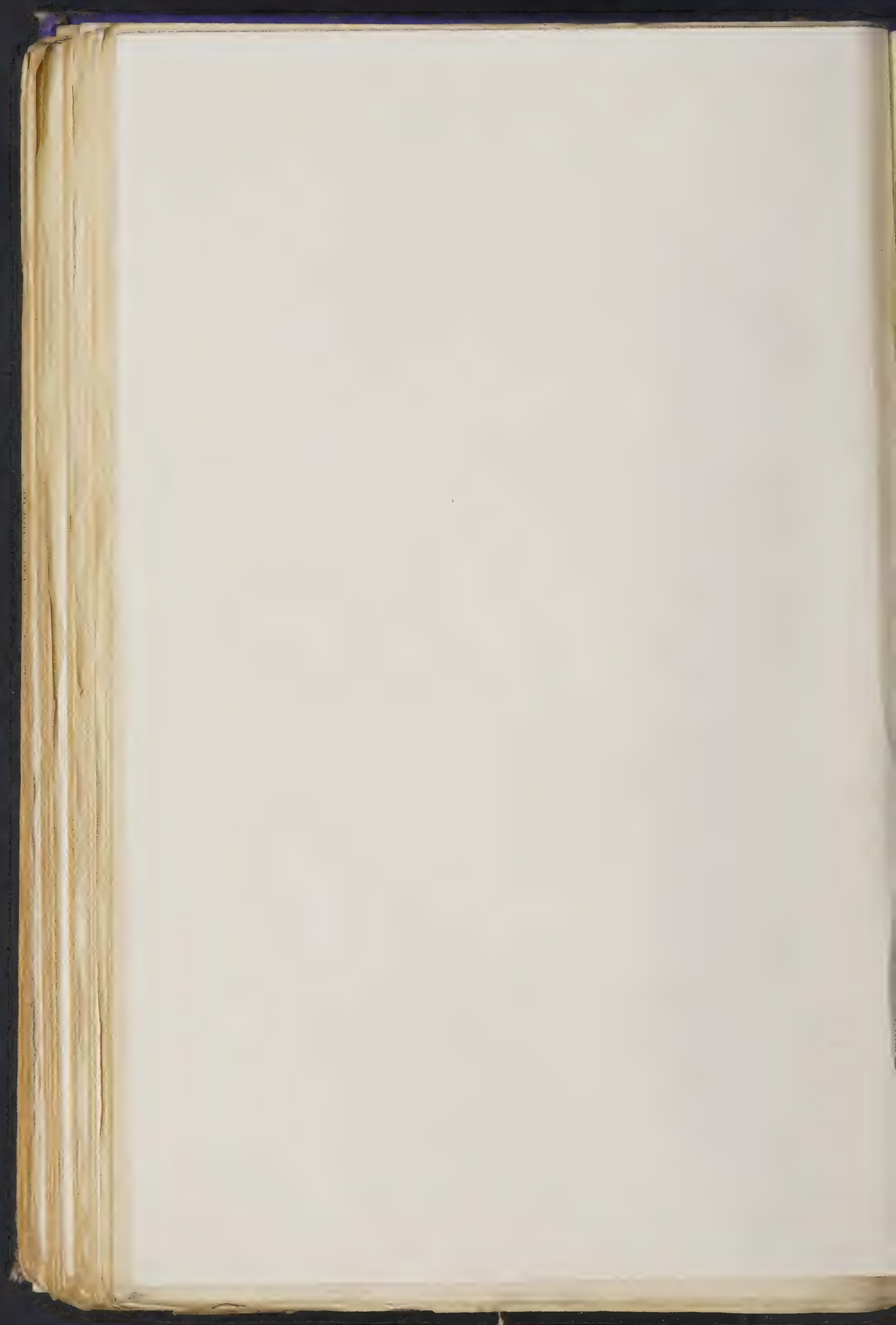
¹ The Queen Anne Street of those days lay on the east of what is now Portland Place. After a while the thoroughfare was continued to the west of Foley House, which with its grounds occupied the site of Langham Place. The two parts were then known as Queen Anne Street East and Queen Anne Street West. Finally, when Langham Place ran between and the two branches were truncated, that on the east became Langham Street.

RICHARD TICKELL, PAMPHLETEER ¹⁵²
AND DRAMATIST. — According to March's 'Bath Celebrities' quoted by the 'Dict. Nat. Biog.' lvi. 379, he is said to have been born at Bath in 1751. I should be glad to know (1) When and where he was born; (2) When he was called to the bar at the Middle Temple, and (3) When in 1789 he married a second time. May 1925
G. F. R. B.



Maria Linley

*from the Portrait in Crayons by Lawrence
in the Dulwich Gallery*



The Linleys of London

confirms the opinion of her contemporaries who called her beautiful. The face is most attractive, full of intelligence, character and spirit, but without that tragic quality that belongs to Elizabeth's and to Samuel's. At Dulwich there is a little portrait, attributed to Lawrence, and catalogued as that of Mrs Tickell. Careful comparison, however, with the portraits of both sisters, shows this to be Maria's, and a letter from William, quoted in the gallery catalogue of 1880, states plainly that it represents "Miss Maria Linley." Some later cataloguist clearly supposed Mrs Tickell and Maria to be the same person. The hair and eyes are dark, but the complexion fair, the dress white, with a rather eccentric arrangement of bright blue ribbons, and the figure that of a slim, apparently rather tall girl. At the same place and by the same artist are portraits of the two younger boys, that of Ozias being evidently the earlier in date. The curly locks of that pretty boy are brown, and brown too are his bright eyes; the face is animated, and just a little whimsical—and whimsical Ozias remained to the end. William, who in his picture is some twelve or thirteen years old, is the darkest in complexion of them all, and is a remarkably handsome lad, but neither so interesting-looking nor so distinguished as Tom and Sam; it is true that he had not the good luck to be painted by Gainsborough.

William, when his parents quitted Bath, was but six years old, and apparently they left him behind, in the charge of Mr and Mrs John Symmons, the latter of whom his sister Jane describes as having been almost a mother to him. In 1785 he became a pupil at St Paul's school, and either there or elsewhere he acquired an excellent education. Ozias

The Linleys of Bath

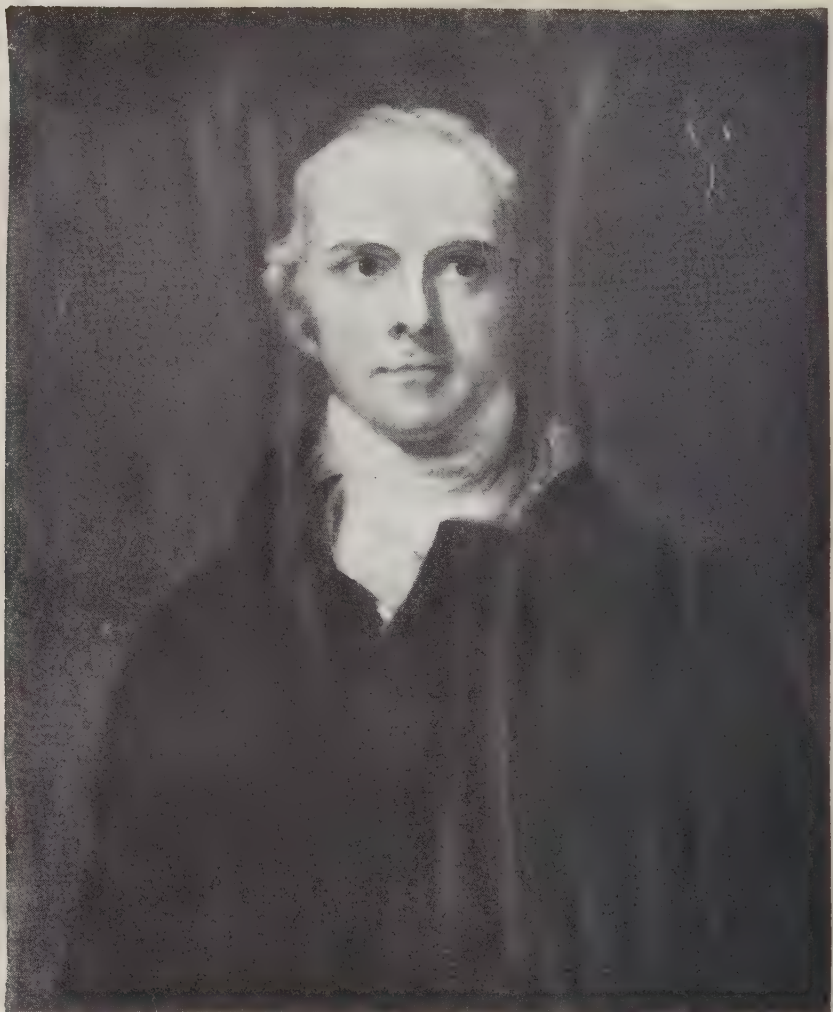
would seem to have lived with his grandparents until he went to college. Jane also lived until she was thirteen away from London, and in some country town—not apparently Bath. She was not at boarding-school, but resided with a grandmother and aunt; and since Mr and Mrs William Linley lived, we know, in Belmont, Bath, this grandmother must have been the mother of Mrs Linley. The town may very probably have been Wells, of which place Kelly declares Mrs Linley to have been a native. The history of Jane's twin sister Charlotte is uncertain. From 1784 or so onward Jane was generally with either the one or the other of her married sisters, by whose superior talents, she says, she was so much overawed that she became permanently diffident and rather silent. She sang, evidently, very well, her voice resembling Elizabeth's and blending admirably with it.

By the time of Mary's marriage Sheridan was not only the most successful of living dramatists, and a full-blown man of fashion, but also a politician. Unlike most men who when they rise from poverty after marriage find themselves hampered by unrepresentable wives, he had the good fortune of having won, while he was yet obscure, a wife whom "the great" already idolised. In various leading Whig houses she was a welcome guest, and might enjoy for as many weeks as she chose the pleasure of losing money at cards to some of the most admired and popular of her contemporaries. The friend of her heart, however, the woman whom next to her sister Mary she loved best in the world, was one who cared little either for fashion or for cards, Mrs Stratford Canning, by birth Mehetabel Patrick. Mrs Canning, whom, following their habit of nickname,



GAINSBOROUGH.

(From the Original Picture, painted by himself, in the Council Room of the Royal Academy.)



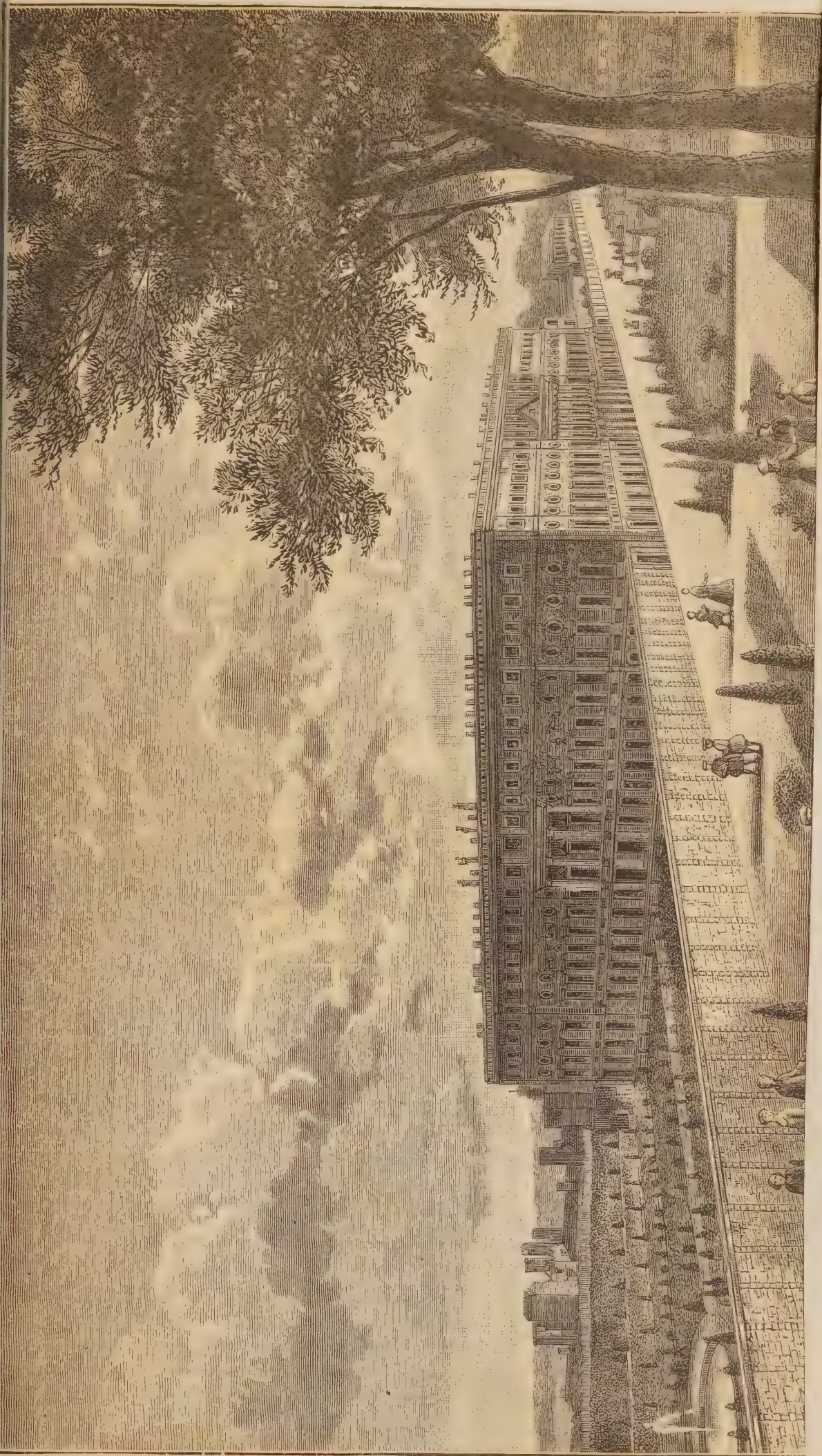
SALE JUNE 7th—8th. Sir T. Lawrence, P.R.A. Portrait of
Samuel Lysons.

The Linleys of London

the sisters called "Sister Christian," was a deeply religious woman, as good as she was delightful, and her quiet but strong influence must have been a kind of anchor to Elizabeth Sheridan amid the levity and moral irresponsibility of the world in which she now lived. On her part Elizabeth was the steadying influence in Sheridan's existence. To her his political associates and his theatrical subordinates alike appealed, whenever absolute necessity arose for the immediate doing of something which he was likely to procrastinate. She kept the accounts of the theatre—they are still preserved in her handwriting; she and her sister read the plays that were offered, and passed on to Sheridan only those that were really worth his consideration; she wrote out his notes and speeches; she was ready at need to adapt songs; her voice was always for retrenchment and a simple life. With all their brilliancy her married years must have been years of the experience of Sisyphus, so greatly did the task to be achieved always exceed the achievement. The root of the evil was of course that Sheridan undertook work and responsibilities beyond the limits of human power. He was a circus-rider attempting to stand on three horses at once. To be the successful autocrat of a great theatre demands nearly the whole working time of a methodical and experienced man; to be a successful Member of Parliament, without private means, difficult enough in our day, was even more difficult in his; while to play the man of fashion, sharing the diversions and the irregular hours of a rich idle coterie, was to cut himself off wilfully from the possibility of fulfilling properly the business upon which he depended for his livelihood.

The Linleys of Bath

That Sheridan should have dreamed of succeeding in an enterprise so impossible can be attributed only to the fatal desultoriness of his after-school education. Having no experience of regular work, he had never learned, among other things, the limits of what even regular work can do; he lived, mentally, from hand to mouth, and was always expecting some miracle to ensue from a sudden burst of industry. Once, for a couple of years, his feet were upon the right track, and of those years the two comedies that still survive are the milestones: it is too much the custom to write as though in them the whole harvest of Sheridan's literary talent had been gathered—at seven and twenty! My own belief is that these plays were but the first-fruits of a genius the maturity of which might have been very great indeed. True, feeling does not run very deep in them—nor did it, we may remember, in the youthful plays of Shakespeare—but even in feeling the work of this young man was far more alive and human than that of his predecessors on our stage. Except Addison (whose comedy failed) and Steele (whose comedies furnish good reading still in spite of their *longueurs*), the famous English dramas of humour before Goldsmith are unfeeling in quite an incredible degree; they lack not merely ordinary human kindness, but even such kindness as we daily see cats and dogs render to one another. Compared with the comedy personages of the preceding century Lady Teazle and Sir Peter are models of good feeling, good manners, and above all of decent speech. When we consider the frittered life of Sheridan, the saddest reflection is not that the opportunity of being great in politics never came to him, but that in pursuing that opportunity he threw





APPROACH TO HAMPTON COURT.



ANNE BOLEYN'S GATEWAY.

The Linleys of London

away a greater one. It is for the plays that might and, I believe, would have been written between 1778 and 1798 that I lament. By 1798 it was too late; the man who could write *Pizarro* had retained nothing of his early promise but his incomparable stage-instinct.

Other and even greater things were sacrificed in his wild effort to live three men's lives at once. There was certainly an interval during which the patience and devotion of his wife were worn out; and no doubt her physical strength was worn out too. Delicate she had always been, but a quieter and more regular life—the peaceful country life for which she was always craving—might have prolonged her existence by another ten, if not, indeed, another twenty years. It would in any case have made her a happier woman, and have spared her husband many an hour of bitter remorse.

Let us remember, however, that he might have had every one of those solid virtues that distinguish the hundreds of prosperous gentlemen who stream from the suburbs into the city every weekday morning, and yet have made his wife less happy than on the whole she was. For that which saps the happiness and alienates the affection of a wife is far less the occasional grave fault or even the serious habitual failing than the absence of daily kindnesses and courtesies, the habit of daily disrespect; and these were not lapses to which Sheridan's temperament was prone. I do not believe that he ever caused Elizabeth to feel—as many wives of better men habitually do—relieved by his absences and chilled by his returns.¹

¹ In a letter to her elder sister-in-law Mrs Sheridan writes: "So Mrs — is not happy. Poor thing! I daresay if the truth were known he teazes her to death. Your *very good* husbands generally contrive to make you sensible of their merits somehow or other."

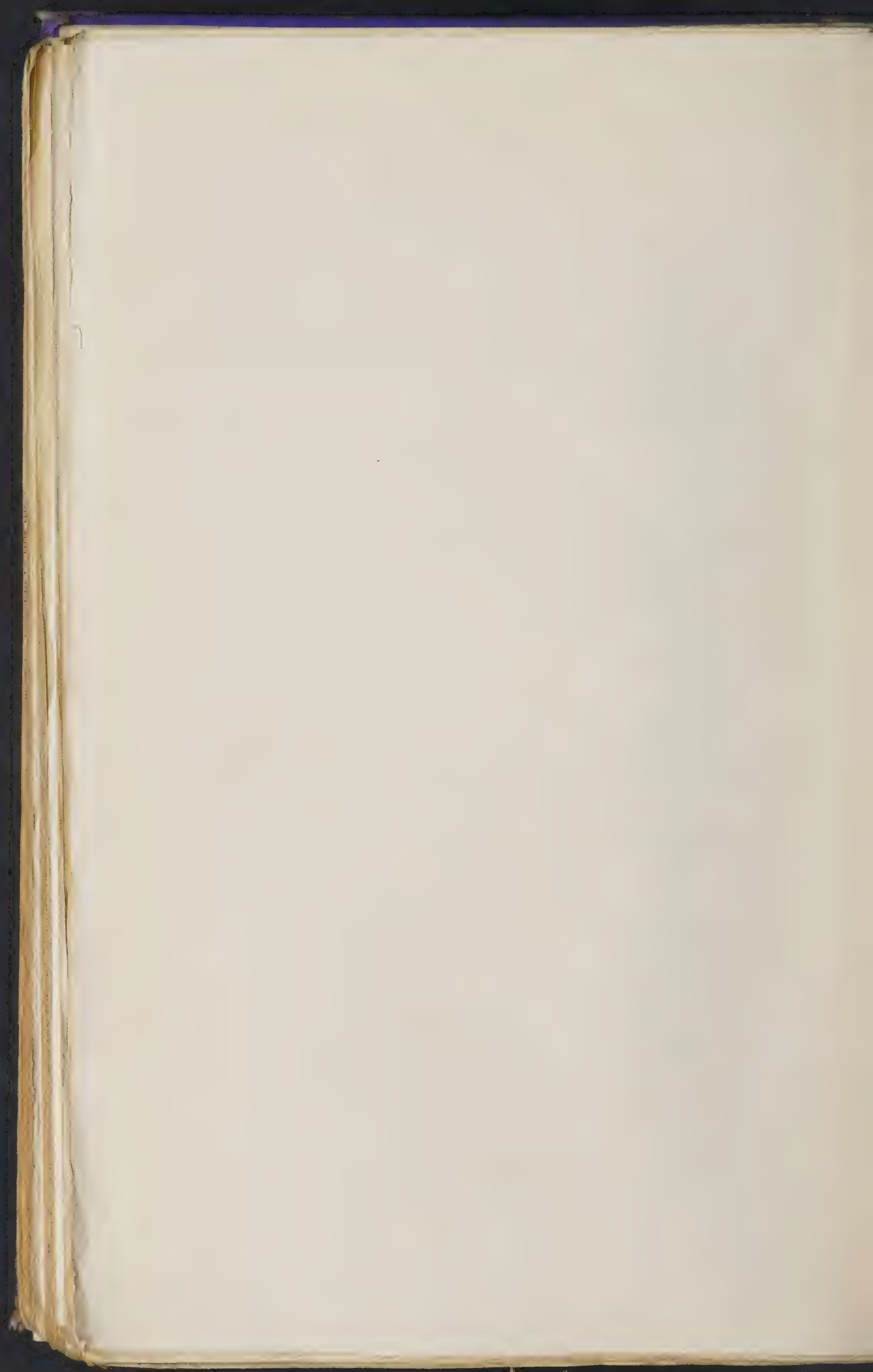
The Linleys of Bath

Although both sisters were now residents in London, Mrs Sheridan was often away on long visits, and Mrs Tickell occasionally on jaunts with her husband; and when they were apart they exercised freely that admirable talent for letter-writing which was one among the many gifts of their race. Both of them also wrote pretty frequently to Mrs Stratford Canning, and she, like the sensible and discerning woman that she was, carefully preserved their letters. Thus for a certain number of years we are able to follow in their own words—so much more vital than those of any later comer—the course of the family's life for weeks, sometimes for months, at a time. The dating of these letters is sadly inadequate; but, judging from the allusions that occur in them, those of which portions follow were written from some time in 1783 onwards. By that year Mrs Tickell was the mother of two children, Elizabeth Ann, born probably in the end of April 1781, and Richard, a year or more younger. The precise sequence of the letters is difficult to fix. There are, however, occasional pegs—the production of this or that play, the birth of Mrs Siddons' baby, remarks upon this or that political proposal, by which the approximate date of one or another letter can be decided. Those which immediately follow belong probably to the winter of 1783-1784:

I have not yet seen S. but he sent me to-day a Pidgeon Pye and a Sucking Pig and promised to call to-night if he could. He will come at a most curious time for my dear Betsey is to be inoculated to-night at nine o'clock by which time we hope Bess will be asleep and so know nothing of the operation which Mr Pratten says will be so trifling that perhaps he may not wake her. They are to go to my Mother's next Wednesday and when they are well enough recover'd I shall send them to Hampton Court for a fortnight. I hope you



Miss MARIA LINLEY.



The Linleys of London

approve of all my proceedings about them and will join your prayers to mine for their recovery.

Ozy [Ozias] went with T—— on Friday [to the House of Commons] but had not Courage to stay till five in the morning without Dinner, so got away about six, he heard a very fine speech from Sir Charles Fox, he said the Editors seemed very busy taking it down in short hand round the Table—so I found that some of [] members who were taking notes he took for Editors—he is with me at present as the children are in the Street [*i.e.* Norfolk Street].

Ozy is, at present writing, reading Ferguson's Optics at the same Table with me, he is with me instead of the Young Ladies, Maria rather choosing to take a Bed at her Friend Miss Troward's—and tho' I am much better pleas'd with my present Guest I was very hurt at her Behaviour—however it's all over for I did not intend mentioning it to you only you asked me about them. She wrote me an assuaging fine letter and we are at present very good Friends, for I think she is quite old enough to judge of Proprieties for herself even if I thought she would be guided by me—but we all know how much "She is herself the Guardian of her Honor."—We are all sitting for our *Shades* to a young man that Birch recommends—I have sat for mine and it will be very like tho' incomprehensibly ugly. I don't say this to draw a Compliment from you, for I assure you I am not blind to the *Charms* of my Front but Jane and I don't happen to think so well of your *Profiles*—T—— has sat for his, and we are to have the Philosopher's [Ozias is the philosopher] I shall have Tom's and yours the instant you come home and so put them all in a string (?) and put Bess and Dick in the middle if we can contrive to make them sit.

For some ten days after the inoculation, not only the mother and grandmother in London, but also the aunt, in the country, suffered continual anxiety about the little patients. From the fact that it was considered safe for them to be with their grandparents, but not with their mother, it may be inferred that Mr and Mrs Linley had had the small-pox, but that Mrs Tickell had escaped that scourge of our ancestors. The operation was successful, but the moral effects of Betty's visit in Norfolk Street were less satisfactory. The little creature appeared at breakfast "with Grand-mama's watch at her side" and nobody was permitted to contradict her:

The Linleys of Bath

I'm told she is now compleatly spoil'd between Nurse and Grandmama. She is no Favourite of her Aunt Maria's, nor indeed will be of anybody's if she is suffered to grow up so headstrong—we are to turn over quite a new Leaf when she comes home.

Maria herself was by no means free from the failing which she reprobated in baby nieces ; indeed, it may be said of nearly all the Linleys—as of most really able people—that they liked and took their own way. Even Mrs Sheridan, whom every contemporary describes as “gentle” and “angelic,” could write to her husband : “You know me well enough to be sure that I never do what I am bid, Sir.”

My Shade is come home, but oh *che figura* and as to T——'s it's as like Hare as anything you ever saw. . . . Maria still sleeps with Miss Troward tho' the Room that T—— and I used to sleep in is now meant for Her. I ventur'd to expostulate with her yesterday but She answer'd very violently “I don't chuse to sleep in the Garret, Mrs Tickell,” and I was silenc'd at once. Ozias is on the verge of going to Bath and regrets very much that he has only seen you twice since he has been here, however we have all agreed that he shall come up every holydays to get a polish and to be at my house—he has never written a line to Belmont since he left it at which Grandfather is very wrath, and has more than once hinted in his letters to my Father that he might stay where he is. I believe Ozias would desire nothing better for he says they grudge him every meal he eats—he has no place to sit in but the Kitchen and breakfasts on 6/ Bohea¹ with coarse moist sugar, notwithstanding my Grandfather is paid very handsomely for his Board—but the Spirit of the Linleys is rous'd in Ozias and he threatens great Revolutions in their domestic Concerns.

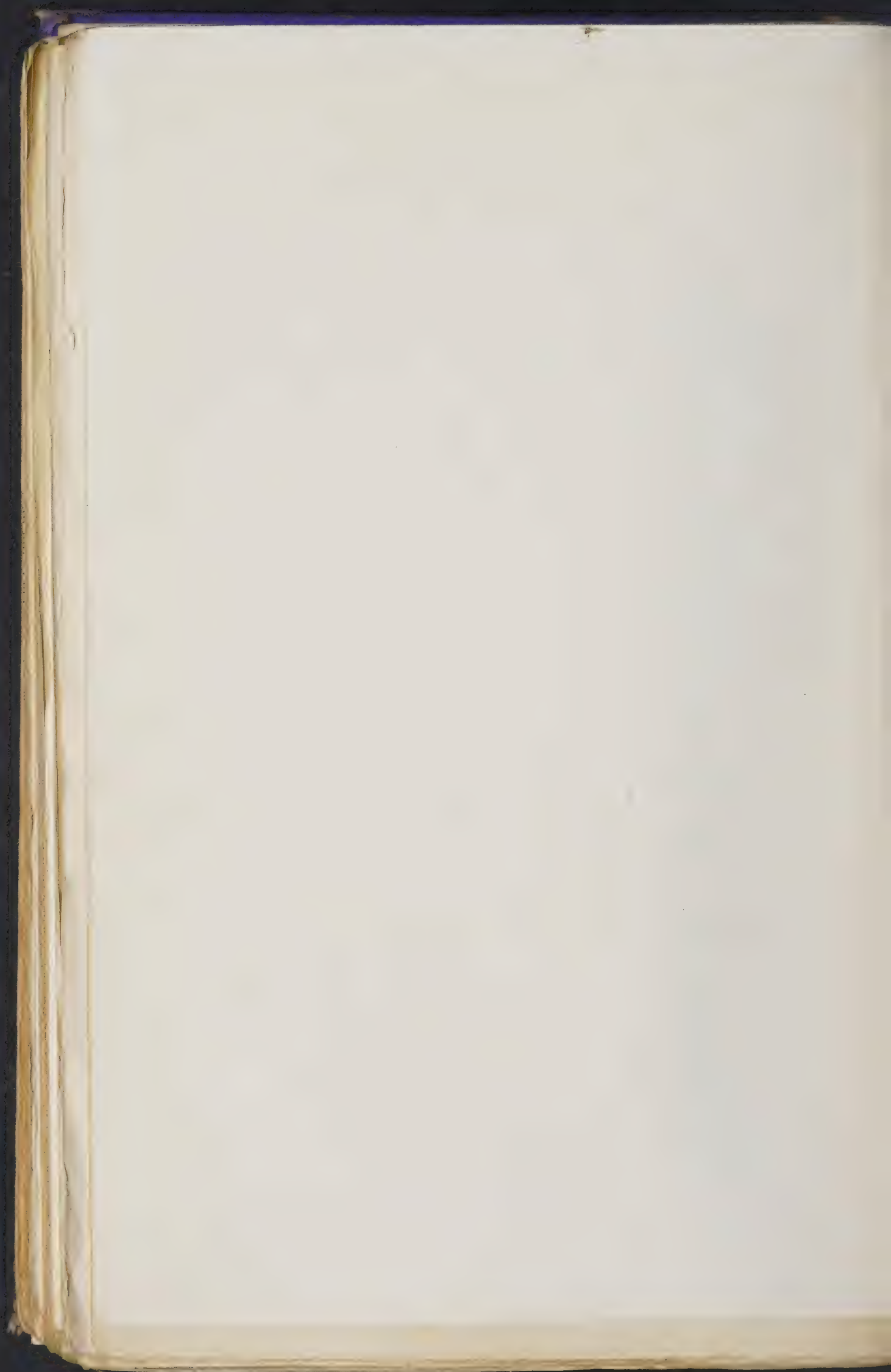
1-185-1794
We din'd yesterday at my Mother's and had both the Children as all fear of infection was quite over, they are both thin and delicate, otherwise quite well. . . . Maria din'd with us yesterday but afterwards went to Mrs Freeman's, I know nothing at all of her *System*. She sleeps in with Miss Troward still, and I believe my Father does not know it—so don't take any notice of it when you come, for it would only teaze him and be of no use.

¹ In the latter part of the eighteenth century, six shillings was a low price or a pound of tea. As lately as about fifty years ago ordinary household tea cost five shillings per pound., and all considerate people saved and dried the tea leaves for some poor woman who could never afford to buy tea.



Ozias Thurstan Linley

*from the Portrait in Crayons by Lawrence
in the Dulwich Gallery*



The Linleys of London

Yesterday evening at half-past eight the accomplish'd Miss Linley¹ set off for the Metropolis or in other words (that you may not think Maria has elop'd with the well-timber'd Troward) Betty embark'd on board the Sheffield fly with a lyght heart and a heavy Purse—for S—— din'd with us and very contrary to my inclination would give her two Guineas—I was very angry—because I had before given her half a Guinea over her wages and two Guineas for her Passage which had left me penniless, and then it *did* vex me to think he should give *two*. . . . However she is off with a great deal of good advice which I bestowed very plentifully upon her. She left a great many *Duties* to you—Poor Girl I wish her Success with all my Heart, but I'm afraid she is too pretty, too foolish and too lazy to be made an honest woman of soon—To my great astonishment when I called [her] to give her my last farewell Lecture She approach'd me with powder'd Hair, two large Curls, and a fly Cap so I took the liberty to expostulate a little and I believe the Curls were taken down before she set out.

There were sometimes gay doings in the neighbourhood of Hampton Court, and various letters speak of balls that were to take place. A certain Miss Boss, who had "self-invited" herself to stay with Mrs Tickell, and who seems to have held some sort of Court appointment, intended to be very fine on some such occasion, "and has actually dispatch'd a messenger for Mrs Snow and her rose-coloured Tabby that she may strike all beholders at once." A "tabby," it should perhaps be explained, is a waved, or as it is now called a "watered," silk; Queen Charlotte once presented to Miss Burney a dress of "lilac tabby." On the morning before the dance, Mrs Tickell wrote, how "the Herberts and North and Townshend came" and "we got through an evening of Miss Boss very well which was some comfort."²

¹ This young woman, who had for some time been one of Mrs Tickell's maids, was probably a distant relative, since she came from the same district as William Linley. She may conceivably be the original of that portrait in the Glasgow Municipal Gallery which bears the name of Miss E. Linley and which certainly does *not* represent Mrs Sheridan or any of her sisters.

² Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. ii., p. 133

The Linleys of Bath

The men stayed last night or rather this morning till four or five tho' I entreated T——. to think of to-night's fatigue for me and let them go, but 'twas all in vain, for the moment my back was turn'd off they march'd into the other room with their Bottles and Glasses and order'd Stephen to bring the fire after them—so at least they had the grace to think of not disturbing me, for you are to know since the cold wether we dine and sup in the Drawing Room. However unfortunately my ears were quick enough to reach to Stephen's Pantry where I heard every cruel Pop of that odious five shilling claret which entirely hindered my closing my eyes, so here I am at half past one just after breakfast and thinking of my evening's dissipation. Don't you think that I should cut a figure in the great world?

But now for our ball which to be sure you must be quite dying to hear about. The Cannings came according to promise and Miss Boss's red Tabby struck upon us about four, for she din'd with us with a Spanish hat and feathers, faux Diamans—in short everything that could dazzle and surprise. We all arrived at the Joy about half past seven. All the Waiters ranged in the Passage to receive us and the Staircase hung with blankets to keep us warm, but I will not say a word to ridicule our Ball, for I assure you it was a very good one and the Drawing Room a very spacious one and well lighted—and what *if* it was over the Stables, we were not the worse for that. . . . Mrs Canning and I of course were not dancing so we retired to the card room with Mrs Storer and played some whist, I was indeed to have play'd vingt-e-un with Miss Boss, to whom I was Chapron for the night, but the *giddy thing* gave me the Slip and upon being unexpectedly asked to dance with Captain Bowater was at the top of the room in a minute tucking up her Tabby—so we Matrons retir'd to our whist. As for T——, he danced the whole night—the redoubtable Mrs Arabin was as handsome as ever yet I did not feel at all uneasy about her tho' like a good wife I staid most of the evening in the other rooms—but then I knew I had a precious little spy in Jane and that I should have a true and particular account of all their flirtations—however I have heard nothing that gives me the least alarm, so at present I can think of her great black eyes and broad brows with tolerable patience. After our whist we return'd to look for our *Girls*, for Miss Jeffries was likewise under our care, and when we had *caught* them we all went to vingt un with Lady C. Herbert and two or three others. Here we staid till supper was ready, for as it was all agreed that we were to be monstrously *lively* and *agreeable then*, Miss Jeffries had brib'd the Waiter to give due notice that we might be the first at the door. Our Vingt e un was well enough. I won four fish, which Miss Jeffries *owes* me, so you may congratulate me on my Turn of Fortune. We all play'd in pretty good humour till unfortunately

The Linleys of London

there was a Pool made for Vingt e un which when it came to near three guineas and all our hearts beat high with hopes of Sweep, Miss Boss laid down *her* abominable Red Fan with "Vingt e un, I protetht, so give me my winnings." I wish you could have seen Bet's¹ Face 'twas quite Purple with Spight—in short up she flounc'd and refus'd playing any more . . . we return'd to the Dancing Room to partake of a great treat indeed this was no less a sight than Miss Boss's agility which she exerted to Mr Storer—oh, how I wish'd for you. She was so herself in every motion and when she gave hands, oh! 'twas such a Pane-Tidde—'tis impossible for any Description to do justice to the swimming and sinking of this tender Virgin. . . .

Yesterday we passed a very quiet comfortable Day by our own fireside with Books, Work, the Children &c—all as it should be. This Day is not fated to turn out so pleasant, for Storer is just gone and made us promise to go there in the Evening to meet Miss Jeffries who always invites herself. It's very odd People won't let one enjoy the Comforts of one's own Fireside in Peace. I know it will end in our losing our money and passing a most unpleasant Evening. . . . Adieu I must put on my Cap for these boring People. I am as cross as two sticks to be so thwarted. Good-bye—Wish us success from these Harpies, but I know we shall be pick'd to the bone.

And picked to the bone she accordingly was, as she duly reported a few days later. Not even Mrs Linley, an inveterate player of cribbage and whist, was a match for those expert practitioners of Hampton Court whom Mrs Tickell designates collectively "the Tabbies." Mrs Sheridan to some extent partook her mother's taste, but neither Mrs Tickell nor—except for a very short time—Jane cared for cards; and during the visits of their insatiable parent the evenings were to their minds spoiled. Mrs Tickell's boredom cries out on one occasion:

For my part I am doing penance for all my sins, I believe, or shall before my Mother goes. Think of her nailing me down to two-handed Loo last night at a halfpenny a Fish till my Faculties are all numb'd or *doos'd* as she says.

. . . She is worse than ever I think. No intermission from

¹ Miss Jeffries.

The Linleys of Bath

5 o'clock until near eleven, think o' that by way of passing one's evening in a pleasant domestic way.

On Friday Mrs Linley went; Mrs Tickell in reporting her departure declared that, "tho' as good as a daughter ought to be," she shall find herself glad of some breathing space; and by the next day had leisure enough to remark that: "Jane and I are as fix'd here as any two evergreens in the Gardens."

Here is a pleasanter aspect of Mrs Linley:

My Mother made me laugh by describing how Reid took my Father in on his return from Salt Hill, with a long face he began making Apologies for S—— that he had not sent what he promis'd him but really he had not been at all well since he left Town, but that he (my Father) might depend upon having it from him very soon and receiving it all Compleat. "Ah I thought so," (says my Father)." Well then, there's an end. I never indeed thought it would come to anything, but it's something vexatious after all our trouble." "My dear Sir" (says Reid) "I daresay you'll have it sooner than you expect——." "Pooh," (says my Father) "I give it up, I *give it up entirely*." Here Reid very judiciously drew the precious manuscript from his pocket with a letter and my Mother says it would have rewarded S——. for all his Pains about it to have seen the Brightness of my Father's Countenance at that moment.

The little narrative, showing, as it does, Mrs Linley in her lighter mood and perfectly able to appreciate Reid's joke upon her husband, gives us the happy assurance that the mother had something of the daughter's sprightliness and that at least a comprehending glance could pass between them at moments of diversion.

The next extract comes from a time when the Tickells were in Queen Anne Street, and belongs, I believe, to the spring of 1784. Evidently Tickell, if provoking, could also be conciliatory; probably he had learnt that "the spirit of the Linleys" was

The Linleys of London

dangerous only when opposed. She was "afraid T—— and I should have quarrelled about Lawrence" who had taken "possession of the room I was sitting in at 10 o'clock," had "din'd with us of course," and remained with Tickell when she and the Storers went to the theatre, whither Tickell promised to follow her but never came.

So when I came home after eleven half angry with him for not coming—to my utter horror and astonishment there was *Snaggs* stretch'd before the fire repeating his horid Verses in a Voice scarcely Human. Temper I own quite left me. All the Mother rose indignantly in my soul—I was sure I should be too rude and retir'd to my own room for the night. However I soon heard my gentleman decamp and T—— came up and we had a pretty warm Debate tho' he was very good natur'd and forgave me all my impertinence—but do tell me do you think it was in mortal patience to bear with that odious wretch *twelve hours round* who if he had been encourag'd I am convinc'd he would have stay'd.

The "odious wretch" is not Sir Thomas Lawrence, with whom also the Linleys were well acquainted. This bearer of the name was a Member of Parliament and writer of clever political verses, who belonged to the Sheridan-Tickell-Richardson-Reid group of able and unmethodical men. Upon the origin of the nickname "Snaggs" I can throw no light, but its intention was not probably a complimentary one.

Whether Maria Linley consented to return to the house of her unsuspecting father does not appear; but her mocking sister presently reports having seen her at the play:

in an old black bonnet and her own common Cloaths and a Man's Great Coat over all. This is quite a new Stile. I suppose she thinks her natural Charms shone through the Surtout.

The poor pretty young creature never had time to outgrow these little eccentricities. She was taken ill at her grandmother's house in Bath of what is de-

The Linleys of Bath

scribed in one account as brain fever and in another as "an inflammatory fever" and died in a few days. In her delirium shortly before her death she sat up in her bed and said: "I know that my Redeemer liveth" with all the beauty of voice and of expression that marked her singing when in full health. Her brother William, who was probably in the house, testified to this fact. She died on the 5th September 1784, when she must have been almost exactly twenty-one. "Her death," said a writer in *The Gentleman's Magazine*, "is a loss almost irreparable to the musical world. . . . The union of a sweet voice, correct judgment, extensive compass and above all beauty of mind and person distinguished the much lamented maid."¹ She was buried in the churchyard of Walcot, Bath. *The Bath Chronicle* printed two sets of verses about her, the earlier and shorter of which I suspect to have been written by William Linley, who, although he was not yet fourteen, was already poetising. "Beauty, innocence and wit" are attributed to her—and the last quality looks more like real knowledge than conventional compliment. Another effusion, published in *The Cabinet*, and reprinted by Mr Green, was written by Charles Leftley, whose sonnets and odes were published (posthumously) in the same volume with William's. He too was doubtless acquainted with Maria, but his description has no individuality. She is:

Sweet as opening buds,
Mild as the hours of May,
Bright as the sunbeams on the floods
And constant as the day²

¹ *Gentleman's Magazine*, vol. liv., p. 717.

² Green, "Linley, Sheridan, Mathews," p. 11.

The Linleys of London

—lines which may be accepted as an assurance that, like all the rest of the family, Maria was exceedingly attractive.

No account of her death occurs in the letters; probably the sisters were together in London at the time. Somewhat later, however, Mrs Tickell acknowledges some verses sent by her sister which have, she says, brought tears into her eyes. They seem to have been an epitaph, and were perhaps inscribed upon Maria's tombstone, about which some particulars are given. No tombstone now exists, nor can the place of her grave, in which her grandfather and grandmother were subsequently buried, be identified.

By the death of Maria, Thomas Linley lost the last of his children who was pursuing his own profession, and his grief was bitter. Mrs Crouch has recorded how when she sang with him songs that his daughter had been accustomed to sing "his tears continually fell on the keys as he accompanied her."¹ No doubt his "glooms" were deepened and the constant care of his elder daughters more necessary than ever. We may be sure it never failed him.

The next letters belong, I believe, to the autumn and winter of 1784. The first of them dated "Norfolk Street Sunday morning, 10 o'clock" is a little perplexing. Tickell's appointment (as a Commissioner of Stamps) is described as having been made in 1781; yet here, on some Sunday in 1784 (or at the very earliest, 1783), are he and his colleague Fawkener, fulfilling a necessary preliminary to holding that appointment:

You'll be surprised to find us here so much sooner than I expected and at so very early an hour—but so it is that we were

¹ "Memoirs of Mrs Crouch," pp. 78-79.

The Linleys of Bath

obliged to rouse ourselves with the Sun this morning and to set off from Hampton Court by seven—at least we were up at that hour and actually off before eight. To explain this sudden manoeuvre you ought to know that I received an express from Mr Fawkener yesterday to say it was absolutely necessary they should qualify themselves for holding their places to-day, and part of this Ceremony consists in their receiving the Sacrament which they are now at St Martin's for the purpose of doing. T—— was just in time for Crawford's coach which stood at the door as we came along the top of Essex Street so they are gone, I'm afraid ill-prepar'd for so solemn a business. You know what a (——?) I am about these matters and (I) did not fail () giving T—— a long Lecture on the Subject all the way in the Chaise, till he said if I frighten'd him so much he would not go at all. We shall be here some days till my Baggage Cart comes to Town and all my matters are comfortable at Home. I was afraid we should have incommoded S——, who I took it for granted slept here, but I find my Gentleman prefers a bed at the Hummums, I take it for granted I am making no mischief in mentioning this; as you know he always tells me everything himself. Here is no sign of the Lady of the House, tho' it is now eleven. . . . I have been peeping into the accounts¹ by way of amusing myself—bad, bad, very bad indeed. If I can get to speak to S—— I shall use my influence to persuade him not to be too cruel—but I suppose we shall see little of him. Charlotte and Amoret, Amoret and Charlotte,² hey? But Lord, Lord, what Treason am I scribbling. You must burn this directly for fear—I know for once he won't read it or I should not be so daring—however joking apart I daresay he has honour enough to be very particularly prudent in your absence. I hear my Mother's voice so I must bid you Adieu for the present.

Monday Morning. Well, Ma'am I've seen the Man of Men. He is just gone and left me, a Trump. He promises to see me every day and give me an account of himself for I told him I should report him accordingly to you. I laugh'd at him a good deal about his Hummums—indeed, we had a few jokes. I said how comfortably I could now write all my secrets without the fear of his seeing them—but I must tell you what I believe his Chief Business here was—truly, to get my Mother's box for Mrs Crewe—who he said stayed in town on purpose for the play, and could not get a side box, so I suppose they will be very snug. . . . I don't know whether I shan't peep in upon them about the third Act. However I made no jokes about this, because I was afraid he might suspect you of having betrayed him.

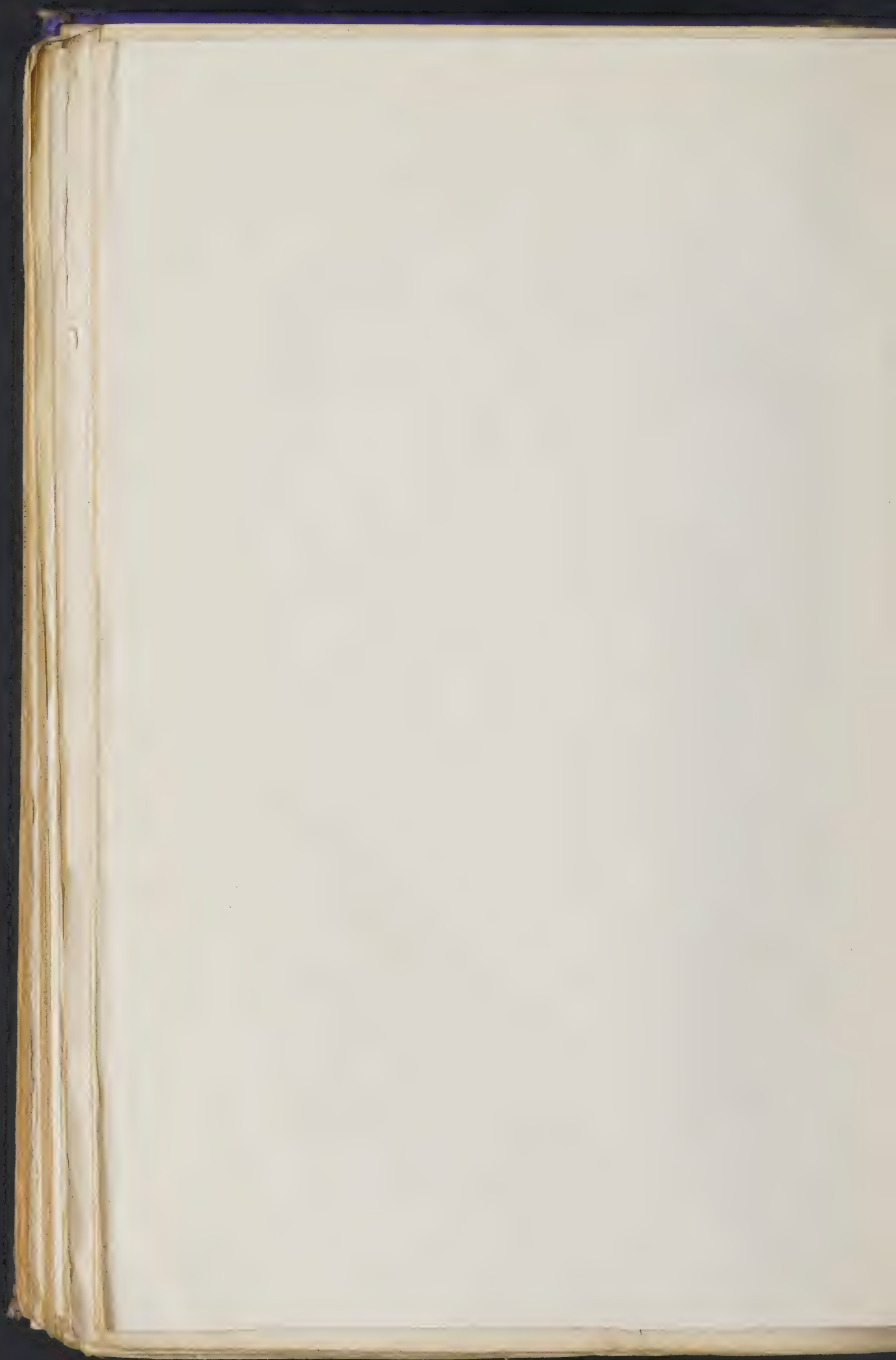
He (*i.e.* Tickell) found my Mother in the most violent agita-

¹ Of the theatre.

² "Amoret" is Mrs Crewe, "Charlotte" probably Mrs Love.



MRS TICKELL.



The Linleys of London

tion in the World. "Oh! Tickell, I am fretted to death. Those Devils, but it is all Mr King's fault." "Why what's the matter, Ma'am." "Matter! Why, do you know they have hir'd a whole regiment of Guards amost for Arthur and for what? as I said, for you know there's a plenty of common men in our house" (that is, in the theatre) "that always come on as Sailors and why should they not make as good *soldiers*. What, because forsooth they can't march in Time, Ma'am, but my husband is such a fool."

I am not in the best Spirits to-day—My dear little brat looks pale and thin. I have allways fancied her exactly like poor little Charlotte who if you remember was all Spirits and animation without strength of frame to support it. . . . Please God I have a good getting up as the old women say will take a trip to the Sea for she is dearer to me than ever her little darling prattle is the prettiest thing in the World and indeed she is my Doating Piece. . . . I assure you the Family Wit begins to appear. She makes paragraphs in the papers about Mr Luard and the *Bloos* and rhymes at a great rate. . . . My poor dear Father I quite suffer for him and the only hope I have of seeing him at all cheerful is the success of the farce. T—— and he have both promis'd to write a great deal about it and T—— is to be at the Rehearsal to-morrow. You would think with all these disappointments we had reach'd the ground of my Father's Glooms. But no—a much more dreadful cause remain'd behind, and he might have well cry'd out with Laertes The King, the King, the King. The King (I wish his great wooden head was stuck on Temple Bar) goes to-morrow night *again* to Covent Garden—he told us so himself at last in thoro' vexation of Spirit. My Mother had kept up pretty well till this last Stroke of Fate, and then "indeed she could not blame Mr Linley, what *could* be the reason. She would have an *audience of the King* and ask the *Cause*." So they went on groaning and scolding to the very great Disquiet of my Spirits. I beg'd a candle and have written this to you since, but I hear a knocking at the Door which I hope will relieve us all—The knock was Tickell who is gone out again with Richardson. My Father brighten'd up with their coming and seem'd quite reviv'd by the prospect of a little Society. We have tried to account for the King going to Covent Garden as well as we can and have persuaded him we shall certainly have him twice at Drury Lane in return. So now he is gone to teach Miss Phillips and I hope he will return in tolerable Spirits. I must go to my evening task of Cribbage for my Mother would not go to the House and dreads opening the accounts. I shall go to bed o'er early to rest my poor bones which at present ache very much.

The family are down as you foretold on Tuesday morning and by the Provision of Music Paper my Father has in his Bundle, he does not seem to have any *distant* idea of removal. . . . We had

The Linleys of Bath

prepared King William's Bed for them and T—— was very Comical in the morning in his enquiries. They dine at Mr King's to-day and I trust will stay too late to make our usual Party of Whist necessary, for it is impossible to tell you how bad it is—and I believe poor Jen had rather go through any operation than be Father's Partner which she generally is and her stupidity which to be sure is astonishing makes a fine Subject for his Passion to work upon.

As for Jane she is growing quite a Card Player and takes her place at the Commerce Table with as much *sang froid* as any Lady—as there are a good many young people here they generally make a low Table—tho' even then it is very much against my inclination that she plays so often. However, we have now fixed her an Establishment as my Father doesn't allow her a farthing for Pocket Money . . . we advance her a shilling a week for her Pin Money with which she is highly delighted. It is really a great shame in my Mother not to send her *Things* when they cost her nothing. I'd venture to lay any wager, she means to cribbage some of poor Maria's things for herself, but I shall make (a) great *noise* if I find that to be the case when we go to town.

My Mother and I have had a warm debate about Jane. You know this is the eighth Sunday of our first mourning, and I am really worn to a rag in my old Bumbazeen. Yet, because hers is tolerably good she discover'd that I was very unfeeling and not like a sister to wish to wear deep mourning less than three months and I gave her a very good Lecture loud enough for my Father who was standing at the window to hear, for the affectation of such a reason, quite put me out of patience. So now we are to have the black Silk directly that it may be got ready for a Subscription Ball which I told you was to be at the Coffee House to-morrow Sen'night.

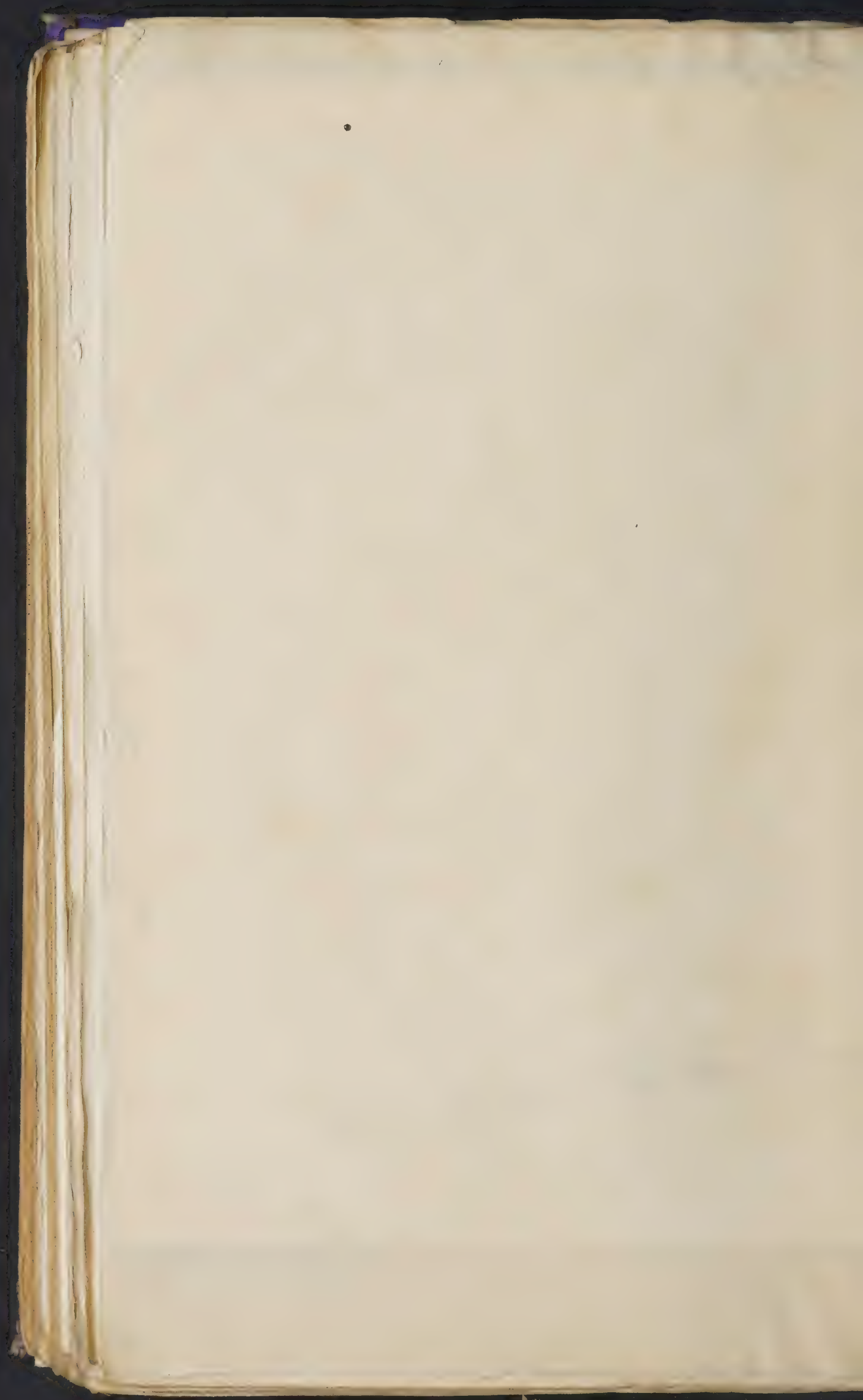
As to my Lady Georgina's¹ embroider'd shoes I don't mind them—My Bet has a remarkable pretty Foot very like her Mother's.

My forte was never Letter writing, that is, I mean making something clever out of nothing and my Events here are few indeed.

Just as I had sent Bill [her brother William] in the Study for the sixth volume of Shakespeare in came T—— with the *Sieur Reid* and Henry the Sixth was laid on the Shelf once more. I was made very happy by having a very favourable account of my Father. T—— says he sup'd in Norfolk Street Friday night, having previously dispatch'd a Brace of Partridges to prepare his way and took Richardson and Reid with him by way of helping off the Evening—but Ma'am when they came instead of finding my Father and Mother as usual at opposite Sides of the Fire, groaning

¹ The Duchess of Devonshire's little daughter. Mrs Sheridan was staying at Chatsworth.





The Linleys of London

against one another, the first thing they heard as soon as the Street Door was open'd was a Roar of Laughter from below—and on entering the Parlour they found a very jolly Party at Supper, consisting of Mr Cobb and his brother, Mr Shaw and my Father in very good Spirits and my Mother quite gay—in short T—— says he never saw my Father in better Spirits, or ever pass'd a merrier evening. . . . Mrs Leigh has sent a set of Dissected Maps and I find great Amusement in tracing you on your Northern Tour—I suppose you'll see Liverpool and as it is a Seaport which I did not know till now will probably get a dip.

So Ma'am T——, Jane and I arrived at Mrs March's about four, and I walked directly up to the School—I was afraid at first the little Fry were *all out* as I walk'd quite thro' the House without seeing a single Boy—however, in the Garden there was such a Swarm and *such* a noise (as they were all at Play) that it was some time before I could make Enquiries for my worthy Nephew, but I believe I was taken for *you*, for in an instant all their little Voices set up at once a Hollow for “Sheridan! Sheridan!” Tom was at the other end of the Garden but the Moment he heard himself call'd, came running to me like a little Lapwing—the Picture of (I may say) *beautiful Health* for I never saw him look so well—it is the greatest Satisfaction to me, my dear Betsy, to be able to send you the most Satisfactory Account of him in every Respect and he is, I think very much improv'd in his Looks (I mean as to *beauty*) and in the most florid rude Health, I assure you it did my Heart good to look at him—and all the little tribe about him looked so clean, so happy, and so healthy, that it quite put me in good humour with the School. I saw Mrs Cotton (her husband was out) who said Tom had behav'd extremely well since his return to School and comes on very well with his Latin. Willy Canning and John Bouverie we beg'd Mrs Cotton to send to us after Dinner. Tom of course came *with* me, but before we left school he beg'd to introduce his *bosom* Friend to me, *Clarke*. So he was likewise included in the invitation to fruit, Tea and Supper. Tom says he has written to you every Sunday, but his Master he supposes took your y for a g, for he has constantly directed to Winstage. His companions came to their appointment, and till tea-time the noise of the four together has really been tremendous, as you will easily imagine when I tell you *Clarke* is not at all behindhand with his Friend for Noise and Riot. Since I have been writing, however, they have been tolerably quiet, as I have supplied them all with Paper, Pen, and Pencils. Tom and Clarke have been amusing themselves with writing anonymous Letters. Tom's is a Love Letter addressed to his “charming M.” in which he is at the Point of Death, and that if she doesn't release his Pain he must put both her and himself out of their Misery!!—the other's is a Challenge and both excellent in

The Linleys of Bath

their way. Poor Will is drawing ravenous Bulls and I think the genius of John Bouverie seems all to be devoted to the raspberry jam that is bespoke for their Suppers—if you write to Mrs Canning soon you can tell her that nothing can look better than Willy—and to Mrs Bouverie, the same. I have been taken for you by everybody. Mrs March is but *just now* undeceived—'tis now about 8 o'clock—I shall keep Tom *till ten* as we are obliged to go off early in the morning to Town. . . . I have got all your journals with me to entertain my Father and have read some to Tom to-night to his great delight. He stumbled over the Chair just now in their Play and then exclaimed “Pho! I thought I had been as foolish as my Father and hurt my Leg.” . . . I must leave you now as the Raspberry jam and Bread has made its appearance and my little Crows are already pecking. . . . I wish I could conjure you here for a moment to see the four little mouths (but perhaps you may not think *Tom's* included in this Description) that are all moving at once opposite me I believe they have had all the Tarts in the Larder.

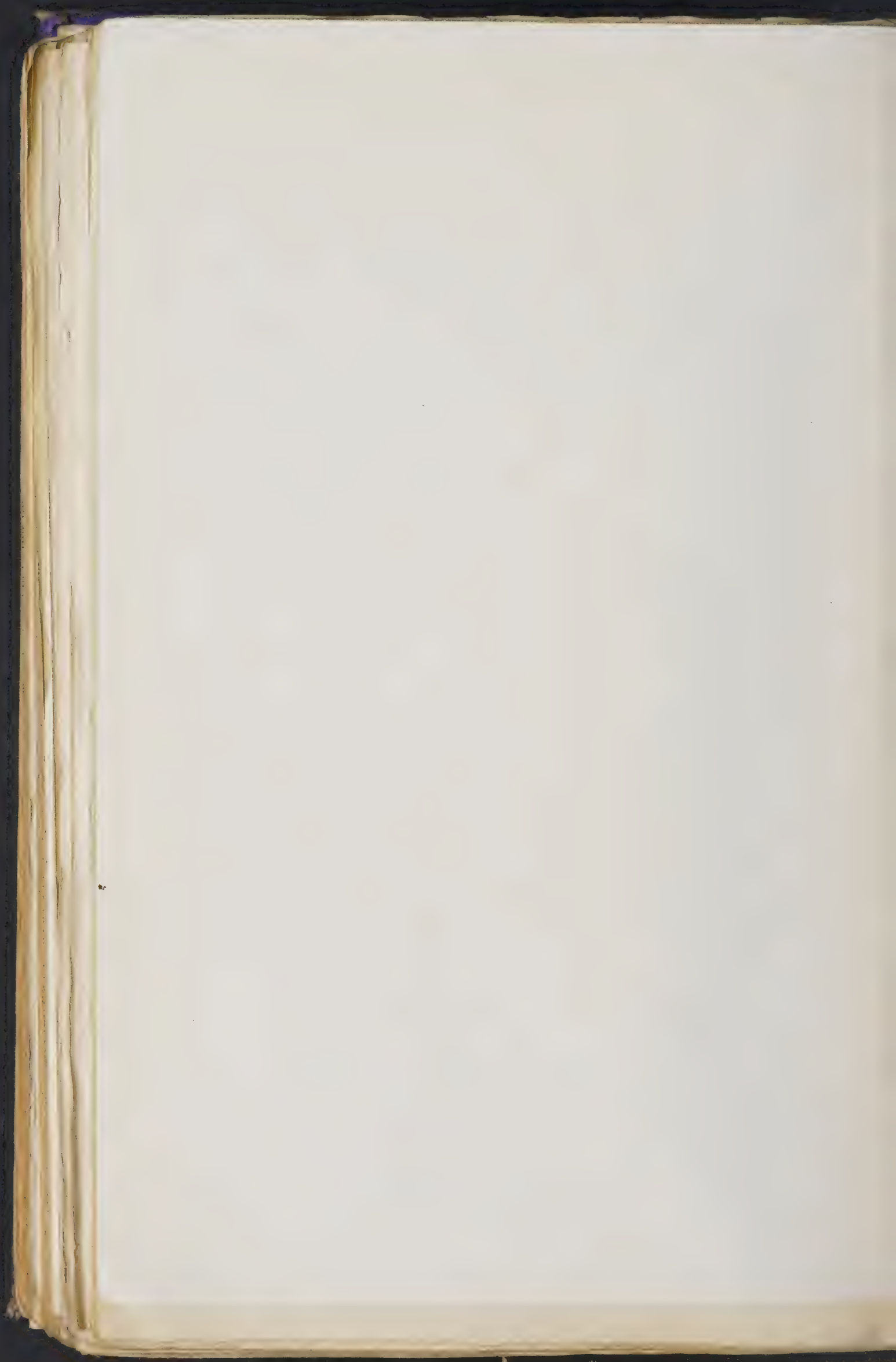
Tuesday morning, Norfolk Street. . . . We pouch'd the four with half a crown apiece and Tom had the odd sixpence of the half-guinea—I would have wished to have divided it more in his favour but as they were all such dear Friends T—— thought it was more to Tom's wish to treat them pretty equally. . . . Here is nobody but poor Charles and Will in the House, my Mother having discharg'd Sally, and before she had provided herself with another Servant. So poor Charles is cook, Lady's Maid, and Valet. It is more disagreeable than I can tell you, and my Mother is so stingy she does not even get a Charwoman to wash the dishes.

A few days later Mrs Tickell is found awaiting a hairdresser “to frizzle me” in pity to poor Charles; somewhat later “our Charles” is in all the panic of being a new performer—apparently in the Jubilee show at Drury Lane, in which, doubtless, a large number of persons were wanted to “walk on.” Later still “Charles” has come back from Margate and “she” looks no better; Dr Ford sees her and says she ought to go to Margate again. Mr Sichel believes that “Charles” is Charlotte, the twin sister of Jane; but there are difficulties in the way of this view. Mrs Tickell's reference to “poor little Charlotte” who, “if you remember,” was a child whose bodily strength



Tom Sheridan

*from the Portrait by Gainsborough in the
possession of the Sheridan family*



The Linleys of London

was never equal to the energy of her mind, reads not like the memory of a living person's childhood, but like the recalling of a dead child. Nor can I find a single reference to "Charles" as a partner in any of the family's junketings. The name may have been applied to some relative in poorer circumstances than themselves, who (like Betty Linley) acted as maid-servant in the Linleys' house; if so Mrs Linley must, when she first lived in London, have kept two maids, as indeed Jane's letters of much later date make it certain that she did even when her family—and probably her income also—was smaller. It is clear from the reference to Charlotte's childhood that she was not in any way afflicted, so that the "poor Charles" upon whose shoulders the weight of the Norfolk Street household rested after the too hasty discharge of "Sally" was not, as one might have conjectured, a slightly feeble-minded youngest daughter. Further evidence may some day present itself; in the meantime it can only be said with considerable certainty that Charlotte Linley did not live beyond 1788 at the latest; and with absolute certainty that she was not alive in 1798, when Jane writes of herself as the only daughter her mother had left. My own impression is that Charlotte died as a child, but probably away from Bath.

A few glimpses of William occur at this time. He had, somewhat earlier, written a poem upon Westminster Abbey that had led Mrs Tickell to foretell (most erroneously) that he would become the genius of the family. She now reports a further development of his talents:

Bill continues to be the *Genius* of the Family. Miss Farren has asked my father to reset the song in "The way to keep him."——

The Linleys of Bath

"I assure you, if you don't like it I have an offer from a very () pretty fellow to compose it for me."—"By all means, Ma'am, I beg you'll use no ceremony with me" (thinking it was Shield or Shaw or one of her acquaintances) but it was Master William's gallantry. . . . Don't you think our young Genius *Sores*.

It must have been an agreeable thing to hear Mr Linley's laugh when he discovered the name of his rival.

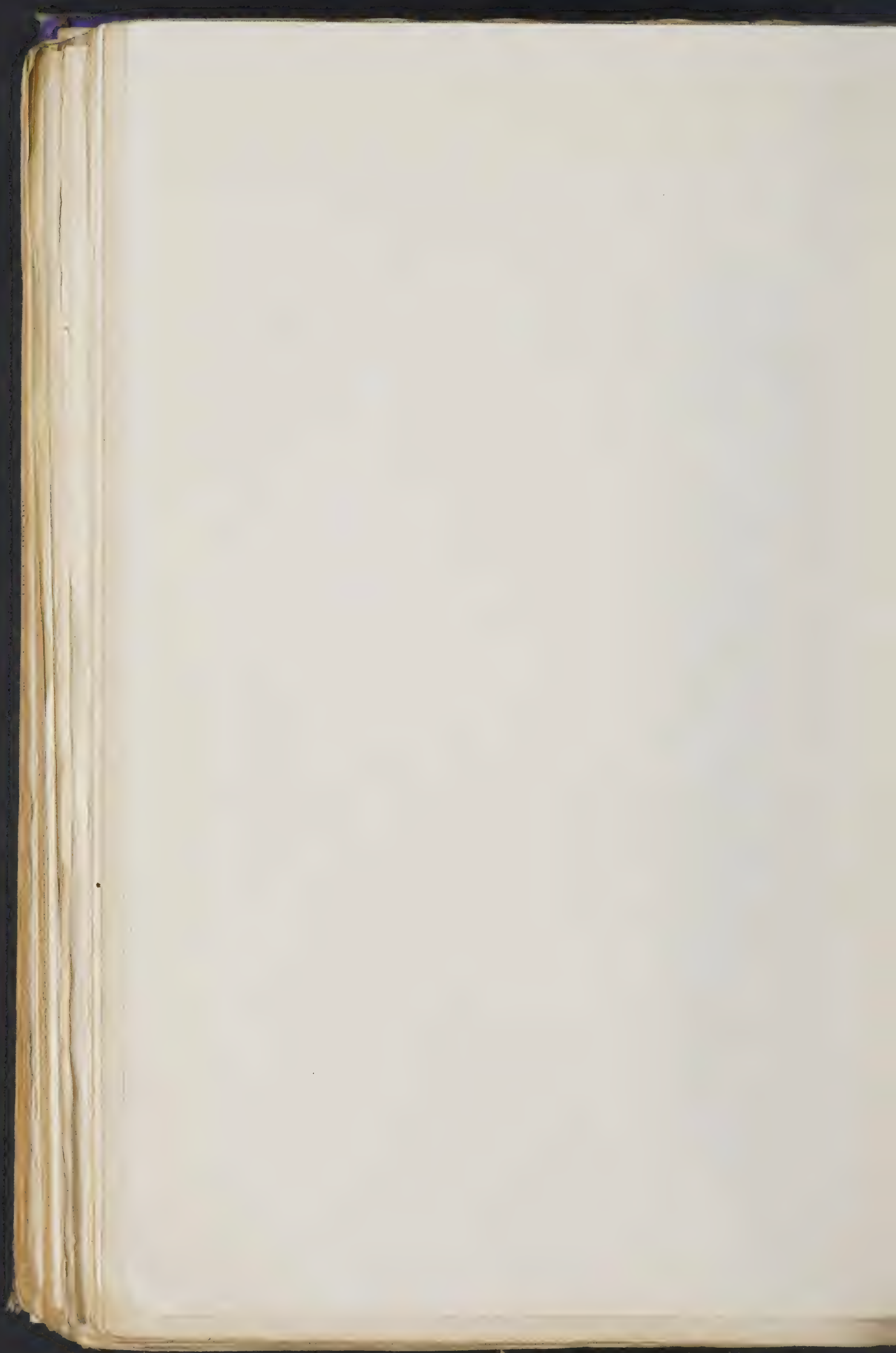


BATH ABBEY, WEST FRONT.



William Linley

*from the Portrait by Lawrence in the
Dulwich Gallery*



Chapter Seven: The Years of Sorrow

NONE of Mrs Sheridan's letters to her sister seem to be in the hands of those descendants who have piously preserved the correspondence from which I have been quoting, and it is only too probable that they have long since been destroyed. Many, however, which she wrote to her husband and to Mrs Canning are in existence, and indeed a good many have been wholly or partially printed already. Some of them are so like in tone and turn of phrase to Mrs Tickell's that many a passage might be interchanged—and it may be added that the letters of Jane Linley, written years after the death of both sisters, are emphatically of the same type, Jane, however, did not employ the little family phrases, the "ee," the interjected "ma'ams" and "sirs," and the quaint coined words not current beyond the Linley circle.

The next group of extracts comes from letters all but one of which seem to have been written during a visit to Mr and Mrs Crewe.

Thank 'e Dearest Love for not disappointing me. Never—no not once have 'e missed writing, 'e dear good boy. When I see 'e I will kiss 'e up as never 'e was kiss'd before.

My idea originally you know was to give up our house in Town entirely, and then the money we should get for our furniture there,

The Linleys of Bath

would pay for what we should want here, and when you were oblig'd to be in Town, a ready furnish'd house would do as well as another for us, and would be a trifling expense in comparison with Bruton Street. I wish to God ¹ you would reconcile yourself to this. Suppose people should say you could not live in so large a house, where would be the Disgrace? And what *can* they say more than they do at present, you never will persuade People you are very rich if you were to spend three times as much as you do, and the World in general so far from condemning you for retrenching would applaud you for it. Do think of this, my dearest Dick, and let me have a little quiet *home* here that I can enjoy with Comfort.

I do think it is very odd my Dear Dick that you never say a word of my poor Father and Mother. Surely you and my Father have had no quarrel in settling your affairs. I really begin to be uneasy at your Silence for 'tis very odd if you have been so often with Wallis² without calling upon them.

God bless thee my Dear Soul. Thank ye for the good News of Politics. I hope it is all really good, but 'e are such a sanguine Pig, there's no knowing.

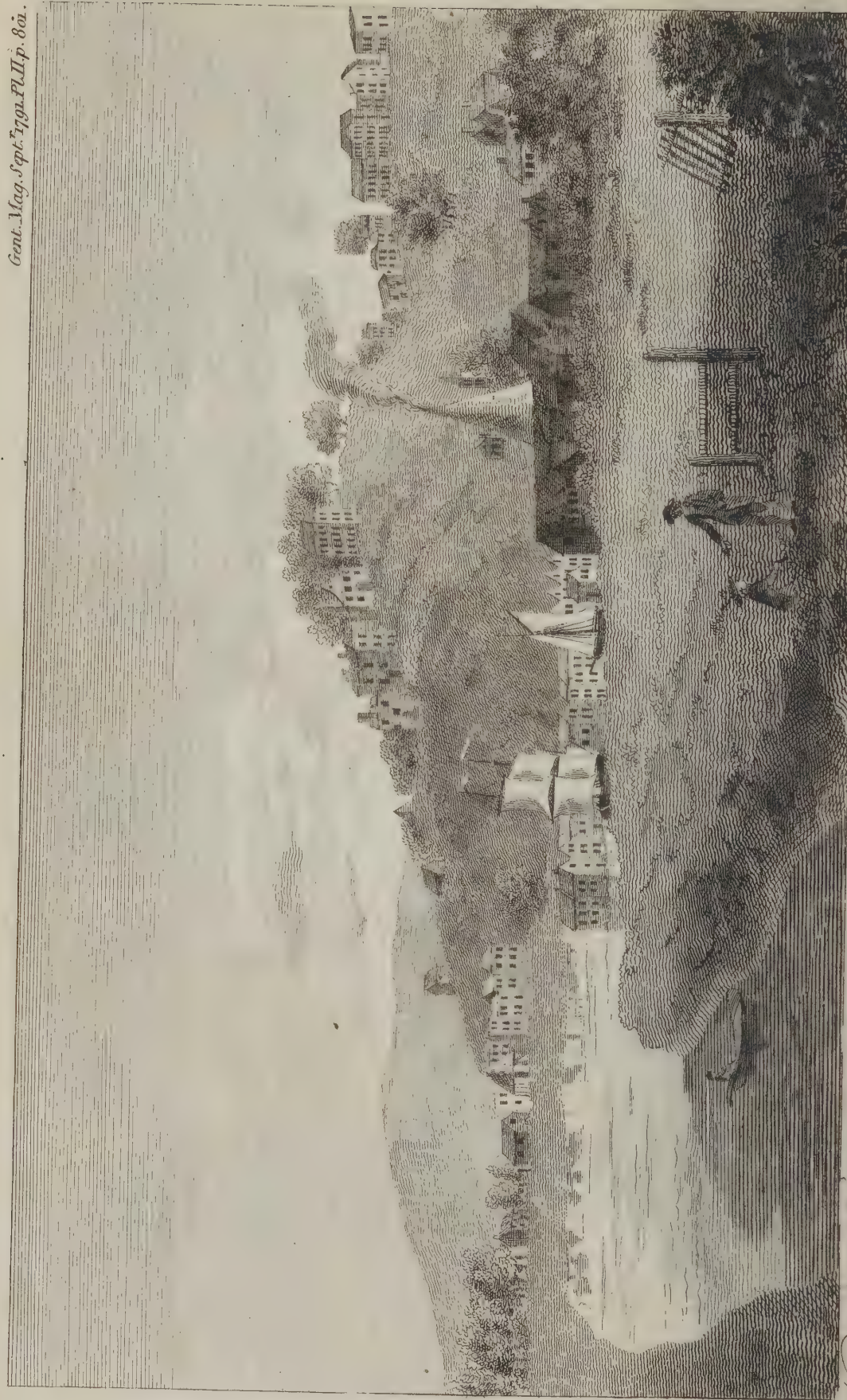
Thank 'ee my Dearest Love for your nice comfortable charming Letter. . . . I did not mean to lecture ee my soul in my first Letter, me only vex that you should ever fret yourself or be unhappy without the Shadow of a Cause and indeed, indeed my heart's own one you never shall have any, but if you have Confidence in me you will not wish to make me do anything remarkable or studiously avoid every person whose Society happens to be more agreeable to me than Mr R. Wilbraham's or such People. . . . Won't you see Dear Mary or Sister Christian? I am more interested in their Good Looks than in all the Dukes and Lady's in the World. God thee for ever Love and preserve my Dearest. Your own E.A.S. I forgot to tell you how delighted every body here was with the parts of your Letter that I read to them and how I was envied by them all for having such a kind, Good-Natur'd attentive little Bodye of a husband, but I told 'em ee didn't love me a bit better than I deserved, for that I car'd for nothing in the world but 'ee.

With this letter may be compared one that belongs to the same subject though not possibly to the same period :

¹ This expression and similar ones were used as commonly in England in Mrs Sheridan's day as *Mon Dieu!* still is in France.

² Albany Wallis, a solicitor concerned in the affairs of the theatre: He lived in Norfolk Street.

Gent. Mag. Sept. 1791. Pl. II. p. 80.



View of CLIFTON near BRISTOL from a drawing in the Collection of the Rev. M. Elderton.

The Years of Sorrow

MY DEAR DICK, though I do not yet despair of seeing you to-night, I write for fear you should be unavoidably detained again, for I fretted very much last night that I had not done so, as I thought that you would have liked to have received a fiff¹ from me this morning when it was too late to send you one. Your note from Sevenoaks found me alone in very bad spirits indeed. It comforted me a little, but I cannot be happy while you are otherwise, whatever you may think to the contrary. Whilst I live in the world and among people of the world, I own to you I have not courage to act differently from them. I mean no harm. I do none. My vanity is flattered, perhaps, by the attentions and preference which some men show towards me; but that is all. They *know* I care for nothing but *you*, and that I laugh to scorn anything that looks like sentiment or love. I feel naturally inclined to prefer the society of those who I think are partial to me. Lord F. and H. Grenville both appear to like me, that is to say as far as laughing and talking goes. As to anything serious, even if they were inclined to think of it, they know me too well to risk being turned into ridicule for the attempt. I never miss an opportunity of declaring my sentiments on the subject, and I am perfectly convinced they have no other views in seeking my society than that of amusing and being amused.

However, I am not sorry, as you are so foolish about them, that they are gone. They went Monday morning, meaning to return to the Prince's ball Thursday for two days, when Lord F. goes to Scotland.

I trust, my dear Dick, that matters are going better than you expected in Town; but let what will happen, do not despair. It is in times of trouble and distress that the real feelings of the heart are known. You, who think me given up to folly and dissipation, put me to the proof. Say, "Betsy, I am ruined; will you prefer going with me to the farthest part of the globe and to share with me there the misery of solitude and poverty, to staying in the world and to be still flattered and admired?" and see if I hesitate a moment. Believe me, my dear Dick, you *have* a resource if you really love *me* better than your ambition. Take me out of the whirl of the world, place me in the quiet and simple scenes of life I was born for, and you will see that I shall be once more in my element, and if I saw you content, I should be happy. . . . God bless you, my dear Dick, and depend on it I should not say all I have done in this letter if I did not feel it.

¹ This word is often used by Mrs Sheridan to mean "a short note." Her husband also employs it; but I have not found it in any of Mrs Tickell's letters. Mr Sichel suggests that since the word is used in Austria for a small measure of wine, it may have been acquired by Tom Linley from his friend Mozart, and adapted to this secondary signification.

The Linleys of Bath

One day she writes how she thought, when she was kept awake the night before by a bad headache, that if "my poor Dick" had been there "he would speak to me and Comfort me up and I should be well directly. But I am very well to-day, Sir, so don't frighten eeself and think I am ill."

Sheridan was not the only person whose mind was haunted by a terror of her being ill. The dread seems never to have been quite absent from that of her sister and often does that sister report the anxiety and apprehension of their father.

Do, my dear Betsy, write me one word about yourself for Sheridan frightened me a good deal this morning.

I was excessively alarm'd to find you had again been taken suddenly ill when I hop'd to have seen you so soon—and poor Mrs Bouverie too to be depriv'd of nursing and comforting you by illness . . . I shall poke up S—— to fetch you on Saturday for indeed my dear Soul you *shall not* be sick any more.

Once when Mrs Sheridan was setting out for a journey in winter she sent her a pair of *Sabots* for her "Petty toes," sighed over the thought of her sister's driving "in this Snow," and assured her that "they are a great Treasure. God bless and preserve thy little feet, for 'tis main cold."

You frightened me with your Cough and Fever. Good God, what horrible words they are. What does S—— say about them; for Goodness sake drink Goat's Whey when you get into Wales and keep good hours. Do you hear, you Mr Sportsman and mind that while you have your Dog and your gun you have also a wife and take care to nurse her up and make her wear Flannel across her breast, and above all keep decent hours.

And with what a cry of rejoicing does she welcome her return from an absence:

Oh, Ma'am, I'm glad I've got ee once more within our reach. . . . Father and Mother daily expect and long to see you.

The Years of Sorrow

The affection of Mrs Sheridan was equally warm ; she is disturbed when her husband cannot report from personal observation how her sister and the babies are ; “perhaps you will contrive. I should be sorry not to know how she looks and the dear little Minikins.” “The Minikins,” by the way, were increased in number in 1785 by the birth of Mrs Tickell’s youngest boy, Samuel, through whom alone the line of her descendants is continued. Both the sisters loved children and there are pleasant allusions to those of Mrs Canning, of whose daughter Mrs Sheridan was godmother, as Sheridan was godfather of one of her sons. At one time during the absence of Mr and Mrs Canning in Ireland her children were in the care of her friend who writes : “Your boy and I are got a little better acquainted,” but she fears that “the attraction lies in a pair of very pretty avadavats¹ his godfather sent me as a present last week.” To Sheridan she wrote about the same time the pretty letter reproduced in facsimile at page 21 of Mr Fraser Rae’s second volume :

Here we are, Sir, return’d to our Cottage, and my avadavats are very well and send their duty to you—so how do e do sir? What’s your History as Mrs C. says? Am I to see e Eyes to-night—or is there faro or anything going on in town? I send George for some Books—so send me a fiff if e are at home—but don’t keep him—I am very well—God thee bless my dearest. E.A.S.

Unfortunately this excellent state of health on the part of the avadavats did not remain unbroken ; Mrs Tickell is presently found writing that she has seen Edwards—the faithful old servant of the Sheridans, who no doubt was in charge of their

¹ In the present day avadavats are known by the less romantic name of Java sparrows ;

The Linleys of Bath

house during their absence—and has inquired after “the little family.” One avadavat is “but poorly” although Edwards takes most tender care of them. Evidently his ministrations were of no avail, for among the verses preserved by Mrs Sheridan appears the following “Elegy on the Lamented Death of an Avadavat” from the pen of Sheridan :

Why trickles the tear from Elizabeth’s eye,
Why thus interrupted her elegant chat?
Ah! bootless that tear, and bootless that sigh,
They cannot recall your poor *Avadavat*!

Each bird that is born of an egg has its date,
No power can lengthen its days beyond that;
Then let us submit to the dictates of fate,
And no longer lament the poor *Avadavat*!

Some comfort it is that no violent death
Assailed it from shooter, from bird-lime or cat,
But a common disorder arrested its breath:
’Twas the *husk* served its writ on the *Avadavat*.

The prisoner insolvent who dies in the Fleet
From death gets his *Habeas*, as Wilkes did from Pratt,
When caged up for life no joys could be sweet,
And this was the case with the *Avadavat*.

And now it has flown to new scenes of delight,
Where Venus’s pigeons long cooing have sat,
While Lesbia’s famed sparrow with envy moults white
And the Muses all chirp to the *Avadavat*.

Astonished they list to its musical throat,
And Euterpe in vain tries a sharp or a flat;
In vain! for from *Her* the sweet bird caught its note,
Who excells every Muse, as her *Avadavat*.

Two sets of letters were written by Mrs Tickell while she was away from home. On one of these occasions she visited the eastern counties with her husband, whose errand seems to have had some

The Years of Sorrow

connection with oyster fisheries. From Norwich where she saw a much bepraised young actress¹ she wrote, in one line and a half, a really profound bit of criticism. She begins by remarking that Mrs Siddons has no reason to be afraid of this young lady.

She is too much an actress already ever to come to real greatness upon the stage. I daresay Harris will make her worth fifteen guineas a week. I see no real genius about her at all.

Presently she must have received a letter very similar to that which Mrs Sheridan wrote to Mrs Canning after having revisited East Burnham.

I visited our old House at East Burnham the other day, and I wished for you [Mrs Canning] to keep me in countenance. I wept so pitifully at the sight of all my old Haunts and the ways of Happiness and Innocence. But though I have tasted the forbidden fruit since that time, I have gained the knowledge of good and evil by it.

Mrs Tickell wrote, sympathising :

I could not help wishing myself with you at poor East Burnham. It would to me have been the greatest Delight in the World to have stroll'd over all our old haunts and recollected our former pleasant Days of quiet Comfort. I should have had *my* feelings too for *you* and for myself. We should have sympathised very well together. Jen could not help to bring back any ideas of last time *there* so well as I could. Ah! *my Dear Friend* you were not *then* a Parliament Man or a Member of Brooks's and yet I question if you have *ever* known happier hours than those we passed at East Burnham. . . . Cox [her maid] brought me a letter which frighten'd me a good deal till I open'd it as it was directed by S—— it prov'd however only a good natur'd letter from my Mother, with the most Melancholy note from my poor Father. I'm afraid he never will get the better of the infamous behaviour of that ——. One part of his Letter however made me amends for all the rest as it mentioned his having

¹ Her excellent letters about Mrs Siddons and Mrs Jordan having been reprinted more than once, I reluctantly abstain from repeating them. It is to be regretted that she did not write much more about contemporary actors and actresses.

The Linleys of Bath

heard of "Socrates"¹ and Sam and Bet, and that they were all as well and happy as Health, Beauty and Innocence could make them.

Oh! my dear, dear *Cuddykens* how your Mother longs to see you, with what Delight do I look forward to next week when I hope to [] at Hampton Court with the darlings of my Heart.

The children were staying with Mrs Sheridan who wrote about them to Mrs Canning :

I have had the Care of her little ones in her absence and anxious enough I have been about them you may suppose. They are beautiful and engaging Creatures. Her Girl makes me such a fool that I am sometimes persuaded I never loved Tom so much.

To Betty came in a postscript a little moral, maternal warning over which I am sure the writer must have smiled :

Miss Perceval is the Sweetest Girl in the World and always does as her Mama bids her, for nobody would love her if she was naughty which would be a sad thing you know.

Another expedition was made by the two sisters and their two husbands after due preparation; Mrs Tickell's part in the shape of a new gown and two yards of plain gauze for handkerchiefs. The party stayed with Lord and Lady Palmerston and apparently prolonged the visit a little, since Mrs Tickell announced to Mrs Canning that " Lord Ralph and Lady Payne and a little Million of Earwigs were the Temptation that kept us at Broadlands till Wednesday."

They went to Weymouth among other places, and on the way there was a little scare and nearly a dissension, reported by Mrs Sheridan to her friend :

having reason to suppose our Gentlemen were gone on some frolick and had left us to our own discretions, we thought proper to proceed on our journey without them.

¹ Socrates is little Dick Tickell.

The Years of Sorrow

So having left a letter of instructions the sisters went on to Wimborne and waited "with great patience till eleven o'clock," when Elizabeth's courage began to fail her :

For having discover'd by this time that they were gone over from Lymington to the Isle of Wight, and that from thence they meant to coast it to Christchurch my horror of the Water with all the dreadful circumstances that first occasion'd it ¹ acted so powerfully on my busy mind that I was completely wretched, and notwithstanding Mary's remonstrances (who felt nothing but resentment at their ill usage of us) at one o'Clock I sent off an express to Christchurch to gain some tidings of them, thank God, my fears were soon remov'd as the man return'd in a quarter of an hour having met a Servant coming to order Supper for them at that hour. As my fears subsided my anger *rose* and as I had nothing agreeable to say, I went to bed and left them to eat their Supper by Daylight. This is the only *Rub* we have met with and this as you may suppose was soon forgot.

From Weymouth Mrs Tickell wrote two or three gay letters to Mrs Canning, although her state of health was such as would almost have justified a complaining tone ; and in the very act of declaring that it was impossible to write produced a good number of sprightly pages.

If I half boil myself in warm sea-water, all the blood is drawn from the Head, the hand relaxes and the pen becomes an oppressive weight. The Cold dip contracts the diameter of the veins and then the blood is check'd in its accustom'd Career and if one tries to circulate ink, the black juice moves as slowly as the red, so that the whole Sea Philosophy is against good writing. Sometimes small testacious fish adhere to the joints mistaking the knuckles of the hand for points of rock and the crevices of the fingers for creeks. How can one write well in this shelly state?

I suppose Betsy told you what a rheumatic poor Soul I have been for these six weeks past, last night was the first I have Passed with-

¹ These words probably refer to Tom's death ; but it is possible that the "dreadful circumstances" were those of her flight to France, when, as we know from a letter of Sheridan's, there was some fear of her dying on the crossing:

The Linleys of Bath

out taking opiate in some shape or other for the last month. And I wonder I don't sprout at my finger-ends Daphne-like with the loads of Bark I have Swallowed. But now I think the Monster is overcome.

During this jaunt they heard that Mr Linley, who had been at Exeter (on a visit no doubt to that old friend, Jackson, the musician), was in the neighbourhood. "In a moment," says Mr Sichel, "they resolved to surprise him. They were told that he would be returning from a friend's house through a lane under the moonlight. They stopped their chaise, changed their clothes and voices, and accosted him in loud and forward tones, to his shocked surprise and eventual joy when he found that the supposed minxes were his own dear daughters."¹

It was I think soon after the return of the party to London that Mrs Tickell wrote the next letter to Mrs Canning :

I contriv'd to be at Mrs Sheridan's Ball the other night, where your Son Harry I assure you footed it away at a great rate and was one of their Smartest Beaux. It was really a very pretty sight. Every mother was in such a fuss and thought nobody's Child Danc'd half so well as hers that it was quite Comical. The Duchess () as anxious as anybody that Georgina should be admir'd, a little thing a month younger than my Dick. But still she danc'd, and of course amazingly well. . . . But I have not mentioned my little Bet and I'm sure I wasn't the least anxious Mother in the Room, but without Partiality, Lud, you know, why how could one be partial to one's Children! She perform'd very well considering she had never had the advantage of a Dancing Master.

Previous letters have shown how unfailing was the care and attention of the two sisters for their father, and there are plenty of indications that they wrote often to him whenever they were away. Not very many letters to him seem, however, to remain; only

¹ Sichel, "Sheridan,"²² vol. i., p. 455.



WILLIAM JACKSON, ESQ.
SIGNED AND DATED 1795
(Hodgkins Collection)

The Years of Sorrow

papers that were in the hands of Sheridan or of Mrs Canning were sure of preservation. But here is one from Mrs Sheridan, written when Linley was about to visit Brighton with Mr and Mrs Birch, whose names appear frequently in Mrs Tickell's letters.

MY DEAR FATHER, I have just been scolding Sheridan well for depriving me of the Satisfaction I should have felt at receiving a cheerful letter from you, but he says in his own defence that he kept it from me purposely as he was sure that it would not have had the effect upon me you perhaps intended. As he wrote to you himself, I hope he told you of this trick, otherwise I fear I must have appear'd very unkind and neglectful towards you, when really I was suffering a great deal of uneasiness at your silence.

She speaks with pleasure of his going to Brighton and of the companionship of the Birches, who

will save you the trouble of seeking Society among new Faces which I know you are not fond of. You will find that Theatrical affairs are going on very well. Sheridan has had a great many consultations with Mr King and the Pantomime promises to be very successful. By Sheridan's desire too Mr Cobb has been for some time engag'd in writing an opera which is finish'd, and Mr King thinks highly of. Sheridan has a great opinion of Cob as a Comic Writer and means to give him every possible assistance in his Power, but he has been particularly anxious to have this Opera finish'd on your account as he thinks (with me) that such an Employment will occupy your thoughts and assist the Sea air to dissipate all your Glooms and bring you back to us as well and happy as we wish you to be. . . . So you see my dear Father the Theatre has a good Prospect.

. . . I am only anxious for this [a plan for Linley's taking up the Oratorios which were being given up by the persons who had carried them on at the Pantheon] as it will amuse you and occupy you, for the profits is not an object. I insist upon it to affect your happiness and Comforts for as I told you before I'm sure we shall all be Croesuses very very soon. Mr Pitt will be routed next Sessions and then we shall get something substantial that cannot be lost again. In the meantime Sheridan is settling all his affairs very Comfortably and he has interested himself a great deal about the Theatre in order that you may have the less to prevent your going to the Sea and taking care of your Health, which is as dear to him as to any body in the World.

The Linleys of Bath

Though he was now well over fifty Linley would appear to have remained as eager—and as impatient—as ever in musical matters. In 1786 or thereabouts Mrs Tickell sent to her sister the following vignette :

Ozias was drag'd by my Father to learn the second of one of his Elegies. Bill had gone through the fiery ordeal, but luckily for him his voice was broken so as not to reach a note, so he was joyfully dismissed with a "Stupid Scoundrel."

At breakfast on this same day she had been informed of her father's pleasure in a "fine Scholar," a Miss Clarke, "who is instructed on the Score of Friendship, a system my Mother abhors."

Another time she finds her father weeping and wondering whether he was worth sixpence "in the world." On one occasion she writes that he has rheumatism ; again he suffers from excruciating headaches, and leeches and blisters are applied. Mr Pratten, the friendly apothecary who inoculated Betty Tickell and her little brother, wished him to shave his head, so that a blister might be applied on the crown, and Mrs Linley had a wig prepared, but says Mrs Sheridan "when he saw the formidable Grizzle display'd upon my hand his heart fail'd him and he was as unprevailable as ever." From which it may be concluded that at the age of fifty-five (the letter belongs to the year 1788) Linley retained the thick hair shown in the Dulwich portrait, and was still not "grizzled."

His habits of travel remained with him. We hear of his going not only to Bath, where his parents were living until the latter part of 1792, to Exeter and to Brighton, but also to Margate, and "into Essex" with that unclerical clergyman and industrious journalist, Dudley Bate, of whose company he seems

The Years of Sorrow

to have been fond, and who, on one occasion, "whisked him over to France" in his yacht. From every holiday he seemed to return better, but the improvement was never lasting. Cheerful company, too, was always beneficial, as were good accounts of Mrs Sheridan's health. So much did his state appear to depend upon such external conditions that Mrs Tickell was once moved to declare a conviction that his ailments were half vapours; and perhaps there was truth in that diagnosis. Perhaps also the other half might have been summed up as too much industry for too many years working upon a temperament naturally disposed to be anxious. Moreover, without going so far as Miss Elizabeth Sheridan, who declared that his wife's "eternal prate" was enough to account for his headaches, we can hardly deny that Mrs Linley was the wrong companion for a nervously irritable man. At a later date it is pretty clear that some definite malady did affect his brain; and although at the time of which his daughters write he was evidently entirely sane, it is possible that the balance of his mind was ceasing to be perfectly steady, and that the veil of stoicism with which throughout his earlier years he had succeeded in concealing his real self had dropped away. In truth he was very far indeed from being a Stoic—nor, probably, was there ever any genuine musician who was one. He was a creature quite unusually sensitive to every impression, capable of being engrossed by a game of cards, or by a pupil's lesson as a matter of life and death; capable of feeling over and over again with an anguish ever new the loss of a dead child. Indeed the Thomas Linley revealed by these later letters would show us very plainly, if we had ever doubted,

The Linleys of Bath

from which parent his highly strung daughters derived their delicacy of perception. To such a man as we now behold the delight of music must have been nearly a pain, and the nervous fatigue of his continual teaching enormous.

He was curiously composite, too; generally apt to disregard appearances, and too fond of wrapping himself in his "woollen cap and Persian robe," he could sometimes awaken to a desire of being in the fashion. In November 1786 Mrs Tickell informs her sister that their father is going to Bath, but not until the amusements begin. "What do you think of that 'for a change,' as Betty says. I assure you he is growing rather Beauish, thinks his Coat shabby, finds fault with his hair, and desires to have long Cravats 'as they wear 'em.'"

Not many more of the laughing, tender letters were to reach the sister who so prized and preserved them. The dear companionship which had but grown closer with the years was drawing to its end, and she whose apprehensions had always been for her elder was to depart the first.

On her birthday, 4th January 1787, Mrs Tickell wrote to her sister:

Will you spare one corner of your mind in the midst of your fine doings to think on this momentous Day. Oh, such a Day to me, my Dear, brings me to such a dreadful O, at least in the road to it, that I shall be more cautious than you could wish in future as to the matter of times and Dates.

The "dreadful O" to which she saw herself approaching was no doubt the second figure of the number 30, since she was now twenty-nine years old, but that "dreadful O" of which she pretended to be frightened never reached her; and when the fourth

The Years of Sorrow

of January came again, she had been more than five months dead.

The sad story of her last days was recorded by her sister in a paper dated 24th August 1791 :

In February 1787 my Dear Sister came to Town in a bad state of Health. On the 15th of May she return'd to Hampton Court without having receiv'd any benefit from the various Remedies prescrib'd for her. The three last letters were written between the 15th and the 25th when she was once more brought to Town dangerously ill of a Fever which turn'd to a Hectic that never afterwards left her. On the 13th of June she was carried back to Hampton Court where I remained with her, and on the 19th we went by slow stages to Clifton Hill near the Hot-Wells with a faint Hope that the air and waters would restore her, but after struggling with this most dreadful of all diseases and bearing with gentlest Patience and Resignation the various pains and Horrors which mark its fatal Progress. On the 27th of July she ceased to suffer, and I for ever lost the Friend and Companion of my youth, the beloved Sister of my Heart whose loss never can be repaired, whose sweet and amiable Qualities endear'd her to all who were so happy as to know her. She died in the 29th¹ year of her age universally regretted and lamented, and was buried in the Cathedral at Wells where she spent her Infancy and where she enjoyed Happiness in Poverty the first Year of her Marriage. In less than two years afterwards Mr Tickell married again a beautiful young woman of eighteen!!! The dear Children remain'd with me till that time, the boys were then taken home by their Father, the Girl, the dying Legacy of her ever Dear and lamented Mother is still mine and constitutes all my Happiness.

Several touching letters written at this time to Mrs Canning remain ; they have the straightforward simplicity of profound feeling :

Indeed my Dear Woman however I may have laugh'd in our Giddy Hours as you call them, there is nobody has more true Religion *at Heart* than I have though I profess to think less seriously of some forms and Ceremonies than some do. I know and feel that it is the only Comfort in Affliction, and am Confident in my belief we shall meet all those we love in a better World. This is a Subject I could talk of with Enthusiasm but I dare not

¹ The thirtieth.

The Linleys of Bath

trust myself to write more at this time for my Hand and Heart are both aching.

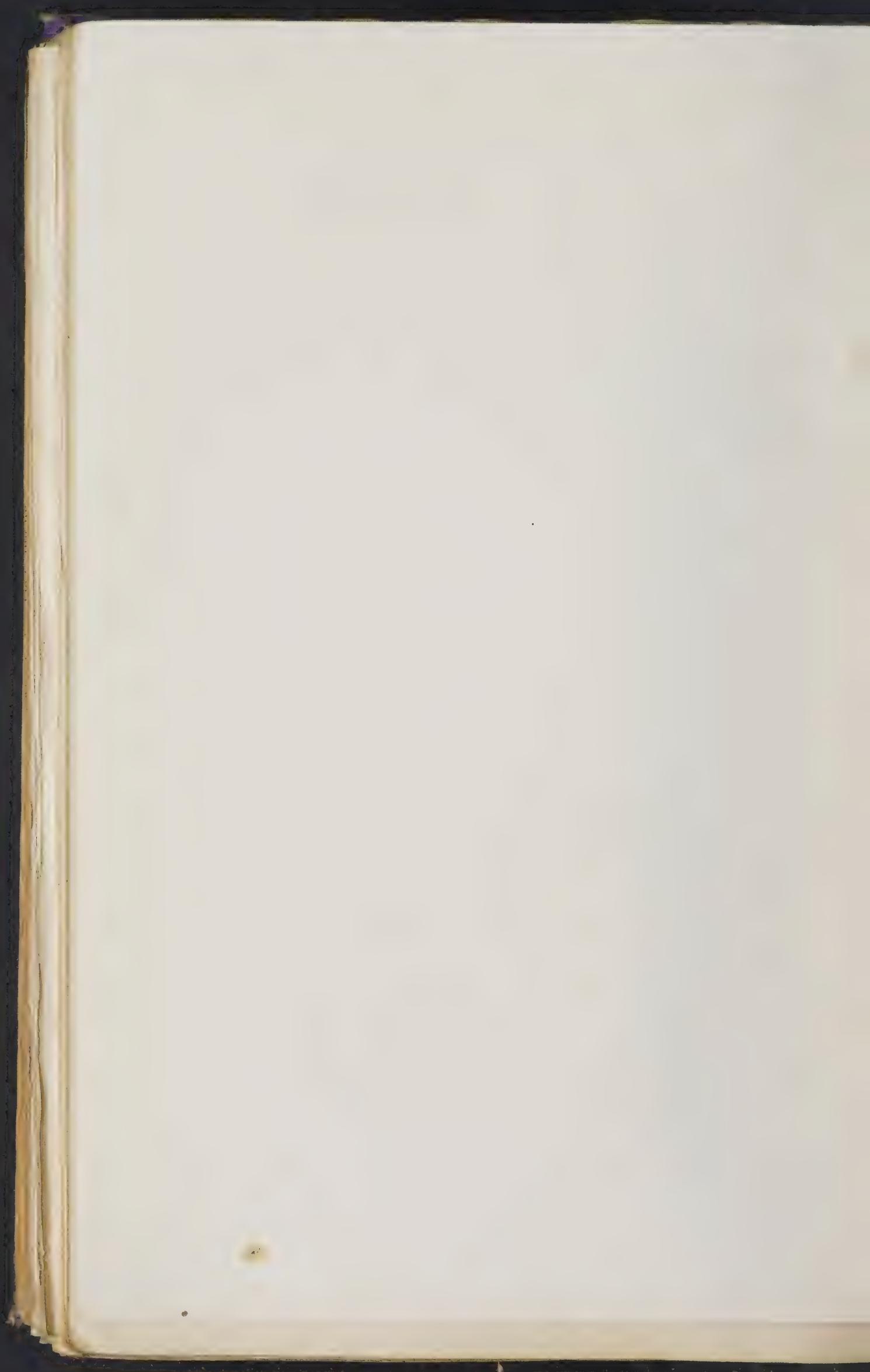
You perhaps would have thought it right to undeceive her, but I trust it is better not. She has no need of preparation. Her Life has been so actively virtuous, and as free from Sin as human Frailty will allow. I do not think the Supreme Being whatever is its Nature can be influenced by our vain Supplications to reward or punish. The first and greatest of his attributes is Mercy and I can never bring my Heart to believe that foreknowing he could create us poor Wretches to Doom us to everlasting Punishment in another World. I am convinced Mary will be happy eternally. I have confidence and faith in the goodness and justice of God therefore why give her the pain of knowing her Situation. She has too many dear ties to attach her to this World to make the thought of leaving it indifferent to her. I hope therefore you will think I have acted rightly in endeavouring to make her last moments as Calm and free from Mental Pain at least as possible. Probably before you receive this I shall have lost my more than Sister, and you a tender and affectionate Friend. God knows how I shall bear the Shock, for you know too well I daresay that bitter as it is to expect it, when it comes it is not less dreadful. . . . I am not bless'd by Nature my dear Hetty with that calm angelic Resignation with which you have submitted to the Decrees of God. My Passions unfortunately have too much command over me and I must wait till they have a little subsided before I interrupt the Composure I hope you have regain'd . . . he (Sheridan) is sadly taken up in managing us all here in our distress. My Father and Mother and Ozy have been here since last Week. It is indeed a House of Mourning. God bless you, my dear Woman.

The choice of Wells as her place of burial may have been Mrs Tickell's own; or it may have been a consequence of the differences of opinion about the tombstone of Maria that seem to have arisen between the family in London and the grandfather in Bath; in either case it decided that of her sister and of her father, who now purchased a vault in the cathedral. An aged verger informed me that when the vault was dug "they found it wasn't empty"; in other words the diggers came upon an ancient stone coffin, belonging, if I remember right, to the thirteenth century.



Mary Linley

*from the Painting by Gainsborough in
the Dulwich Gallery*



The Years of Sorrow

It was not disturbed, and still bears the Linley coffins company.

Mrs Sheridan, who had written verses upon the death of Maria and upon that of Tom, wrote some also upon that of the even dearer sister who had followed them—but she did not write at once, for a time her grief must have been too acute for utterance. But as months went by she acquired calmness; her good sense and her good feeling taught her the duty of showing a cheerful face. Nothing more characteristic of her deeper nature could possibly be written than her own words to Mrs Canning, who in the year of Mrs Tickell's death had lost her husband; the letter belongs to the next year.

You mistake me, my Dear Woman, if you supposed I congratulated you on recovering your tranquillity, and that I had an idea that you had ceased to cherish that right and tender sorrow so dear to the memory of your dear Stratty. Everybody who knew him who was acquainted with his kind good Heart and amiable qualities must lament the loss of such a man, such a Friend—how much more strongly then must you, the Partner of his Heart feel. But time and the conviction of his Happiness *ought* and I trust, *has* restored you to that tranquillity which will enable you once more to find Pleasure in the Society of your and his Friends, and to fulfil the many Duties of your Situation in this Life with cheerful resignation. This is all I meant and all that was imagined by those who told me that you were more tranquil. It is what I feel myself—though I do not think our Misfortunes equal—yet I am sure you will own, mine has been very bitter, the severest I have ever known. God forbid I should live to experience greater affliction! But though I never shall forget or cease eternally to lament my Dear Mary, I can now find amusement in my different occupations which I could not in the first Passion of my Grief, and can mix in the Society of my Friends without wrapping them in the gloom of my Sorrows. In my solitary Hours I am more selfish, but my reflections are calm though sorrowful, and I can think and talk of my beloved Sister very often with Composure and without Tears. It will grieve me to find you have not acquired this Repose from Misery,

The Linleys of Bath

and I think it a duty which we owe all the dear connections which remain to us, to attain by every effort both of Reason and Religion.

The words have the nobility that comes of looking sincerely at the facts of human life—a distinction that belongs alike to the letters of Mrs Sheridan, of Mrs Tickell and of Jane, and that oddly enough seems to have belonged to none of their three husbands. The verses sound the same note, but their voice is that of the “solitary hours.”

The hours, the days pass on ; sweet spring returns,
And whispers comfort to the heart that mourns,
But not to mine, whose dear and cherished grief
Asks for indulgence but ne'er hopes relief.
For oh, can changing seasons e'er restore
The lov'd companion I must still deplore ;
Shall all the wisdom of the world combined
Erase thy image, Mary, from my mind,
Or bid me hope from others to receive
The fond affection thou alone could'st give,
Ah, no, my best belov'd thou still shalt be
My friend, my sister, all the world to me.
With tender woe sad memory woos back time,
And paints the scenes when youth was in its prime ;
The craggy hill, where rocks, with wild flow'rs crowned
Burst from the hazel copse or verdant ground ;
Where sportive Nature every form assumes
And, gaily lavish, wastes a thousand blooms ;
Where oft we heard the echoing hills repeat
Our untaught strains and rural ditties sweet,
Till purpling clouds proclaim'd the closing day
While distant streams detained the parting ray.
Then, on some mossy stone we'd sit us down,
And watch the changing sky and shadows brown
That swiftly glided o'er the mead below,
Or in some fancied form descended slow.
How oft, well pleas'd each other to adorn,
We stripp'd the blossom from the fragrant thorn
Or caught the violet where, in humble bed,
Asham'd of its own sweets it hung its head.
But, oh, what rapture Mary's eyes would speak,
Through her dark hair how rosy glow'd her cheek,

The Years of Sorrow

If, in her playful search, she saw appear
The first-blown cowslip of the opening year.
Thy gales, oh Spring, then whisper'd life and joy ;—
Now mem'ry wakes thy pleasures to destroy,
And all thy beauties serve but to renew
Regrets, too keen for reason to subdue.
Ah me ! while tender recollections rise,
The ready tears obscure my sadden'd eyes,
And, while surrounding objects they conceal,
Her form belov'd the trembling drops reveal.
Sometimes the lovely, blooming girl I view,
My youth's companion, friend for ever true,
Whose looks, the sweet expression of a heart
So gaily innocent, so void of art,
With soft attractions whisper'd blessings drew
From all who stopped her beauteous face to view.
Then in the dear domestic scene I mourn,
And weep past pleasures never to return !
There, where each gentle virtue lov'd to rest,
In the pure mansion of my Mary's breast.
The days of social happiness are o'er,
The voice of harmony is heard no more ;
No more her graceful tenderness shall prove
The wife's fond duty or the parent's love.
Those eyes which brighten'd with maternal pride,
As her sweet infants wanton'd by her side,
'Twas my sad fate to see for ever close
On life, on love, the world and all its woes ;
To watch the slow disease, with hopeless care,
And veil in painful smiles my heart's despair ;
To see her droop, with restless languors weak,
While fatal beauty mantled in her cheek,
Like fresh flow'rs springing from some mouldering clay
Cherish'd by death, and blooming from decay.
Yet, though oppress'd by ever-varying pain,
The gentle sufferer scarcely would complain,
Hid every sigh, each trembling doubt reprov'd,
To spare a pang to those fond hearts she lov'd.
And often, in short intervals of ease,
Her kind and cheerful spirit strove to please,
Whilst we, alas, not able to refuse
The sad delight we were so soon to lose,
Treasur'd each word, each kind expression claim'd ;—
" 'Twas me she look'd at,"—"it was me she nam'd."
Thus fondly soothing grief too great to bear,
With mournful eagerness and jealous care.
But soon, alas, from hearts with sorrow worn
Ev'n this last comfort was for ever torn.

The Linleys of Bath

That mind, the seat of wisdom, genius, taste,
The cruel hand of sickness now laid waste ;
Subdued with pain, it shar'd the common lot,
All, all its lovely energies forgot !
The husband, parent, sister knelt in vain,
The recollecting look alone to gain ;
The shades of night her beaming eyes obscur'd,
And Nature, vanquish'd, no sharp pains endur'd,
Calm and serene—till the last trembling breath
Wafted an angel from the bed of death.
Oh, if the soul, releas'd from mortal cares
Views the sad scene, the voice of mourning hears,
Then, dearest saint, didst thou thy heaven forego,
Lingering on earth, in pity to our woe,
'Twas thy kind influence sooth'd our minds to peace
And bade our vain and selfish murmurs cease.
'Twas thy soft smile that gave the worshipped clay
Of thy bright essence one celestial ray,
Making e'en death so beautiful that we
Gazing on it forgot our misery.
Then—pleasing thought ! ere to the realms of light
Thy franchised spirit took its happy flight,
With fond regard perhaps thou saw'st me bend
O'er the cold relics of my heart's best friend ;
And heard'st me swear while her dear hand I prest,
And tears of agony bedew'd my breast,
For her lov'd sake to act the mother's part,
And take her darling infants to my heart,
With tenderest care their youthful minds improve,
And guard her treasures with protecting love ;
Once more, look down, blest creature, and behold
These arms the precious innocents enfold.
Assist my erring nature to fulfil
The sacred trust and ward off every ill ;
And oh ! let *her* who is my dearest care,
Thy blest regard and heavenly influence share.
Teach me to form her pure and artless mind,
Like thine, as true, as innocent, as kind,
That when some future day my hopes shall bless,
And every voice her virtue shall express,
When my fond heart delighted hears her praise,
As with unconscious loveliness she strays,
Such, let me say, with tears of joy the while,
Such was the softness of my Mary's smile,
Such was *her* youth, so blithe, so rosy-sweet,
And such her mind, unpractised in deceit,
With artless eloquence, unstudied grace,
Thus did she gain in every heart a place.

The Years of Sorrow

Then when the dear remembrance I behold,
Time shall steal on, nor tell me I am old,
Till nature wearied, each fond duty o'er,
I join my angel friend to part no more.¹

It is touching to compare with this outpouring of her lonely dreams the lines that she wrote for an epitaph upon her sister, and that are probably the most perfect ever composed by her. There is indeed something almost classic in their simple directness.

You who have mourned the sister of your Heart
The dear companion of your youthful years,
Pass not regardless. Drop ere you depart
On this sad spot your tributary tears.
For here the sweetest friend for ever lies,
The best, the kindest, lovely and beloved,
Whose cheerful spirit brightened in her eyes
And graced those virtues which her life approved.
Modestly wise and innocently gay,
She lived, to my grieved heart a blessing given,
Till God approving, from its beauteous Clay
Called the pure Spirit to its native Heaven.²

When the first sharpness of her anguish had worn away Mrs Sheridan must have found herself left terribly lonely. In losing her beloved Mary she had lost the one person who knew her completely, the one confidant by whom her every hope, fear and thought would have been understood. Mrs Canning was dearer than any other woman now remaining—but Mrs Canning was not a Linley. Jane, who had much more of themselves than her elder sisters ever saw, was in their presence silent and reserved, and moreover was thirteen years her junior. Her father was rather a burden than a support and her husband was no longer as dear to her as he had once been. Slowly,

¹ Moore, "Life of Sheridan," pp. 392-396.

² Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. i., p. 457.

The Linleys of Bath

insidiously some alienation had crept in. She must have felt him often neglectful, and believed him perhaps indifferent. She had forgiven him what she regarded as passing aberrations, while she was still able to believe that

Though fairer objects tempt thy view
That heart is *mine* alone,

but even in order to forgive she had to teach herself to think such aberrations pardonable. As Emerson truly says: "We sink as easily as we rise, through sympathy." She could hardly have gone on living in the circle of which she was now a member if she had not brought herself to tolerate a moral laxity very different from the faithful companionship and steady industry of her father and mother. Miss Sheridan (Elizabeth), writing at the end of 1788 to her sister Alicia, says:

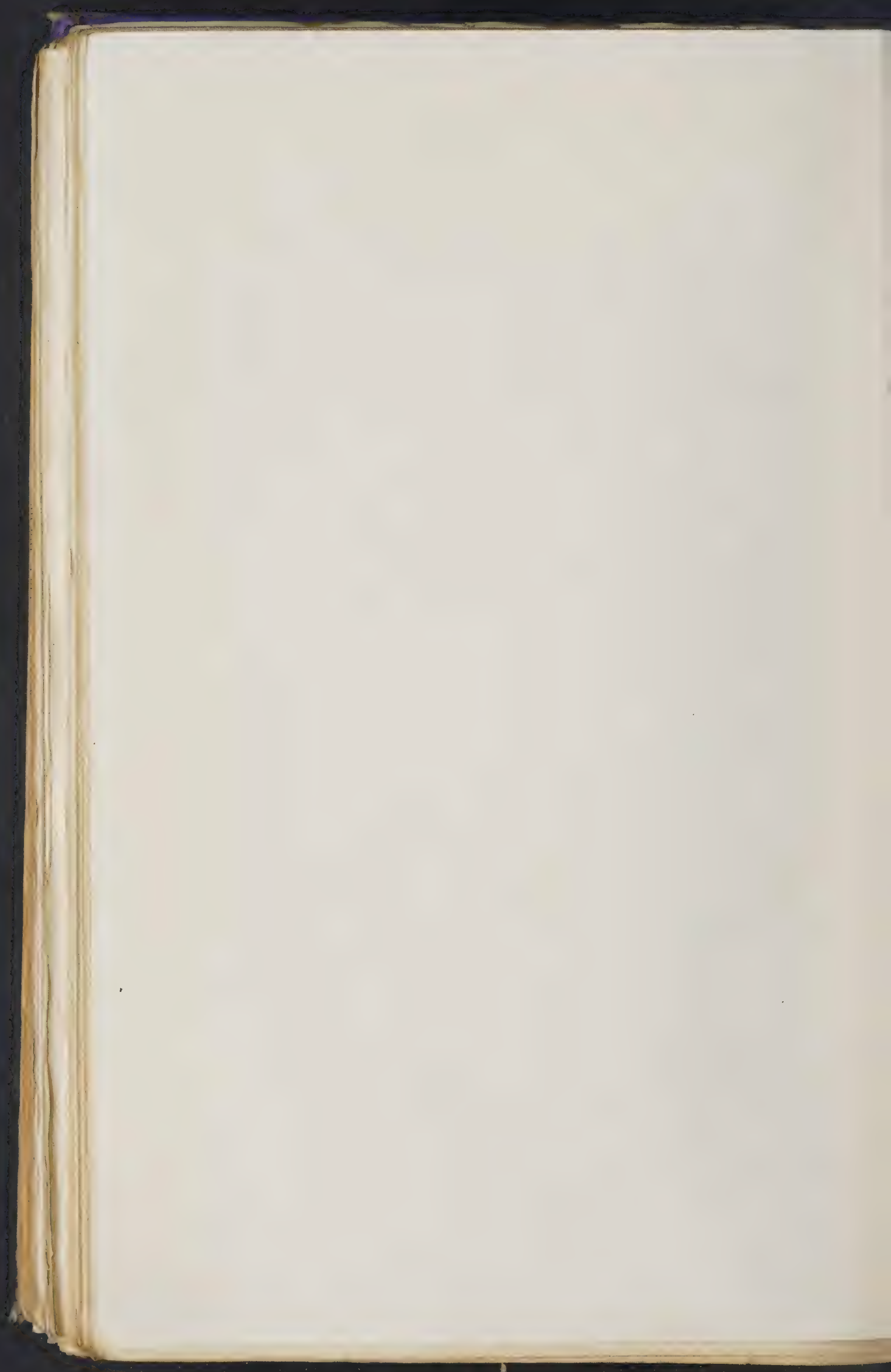
Mrs Sheridan, always amiable and obliging, has adopted ideas on many subjects so very different from what mine must be, that we can never converse with that freedom that minds in some sort of the same kind indulge in. She told me last night she had converted Mrs Canning who was *uncommonly rigid* in her notions.

From the moment that a woman of Mrs Sheridan's well-nigh irresistible charm began thus to accept a lowered standard, it is clear that she stood in the utmost peril. And in 1789, probably early in the year, some act or letter of hers (or possibly some letter to her) caused a brief estrangement from her of her best and truest friend Mrs Canning. The precise facts are not known, nor is it necessary to pry into them. But they were known to Sheridan, and, all his petty jealousies now dropping away, he intervened to restore Mrs Canning's friendship. His



Mrs. Sheridan

*from the Portrait by Gainsborough, the property of
the late Mr. Charles Wertheimer*



The Years of Sorrow

letter is one among the three or four instances that show how far nobler was Sheridan's fundamental self than the external doings of his hurried, unpunctual, disordered existence.

DEAR MRS CANNING, Altho' I do not think it likely that I shall miss you to-morrow morning, yet I am so anxious to prevent any accidental engagement interfering with my seeing you that I send this to reach you very early, hoping that you will give me a leisure half-hour about twelve.

I wish exceedingly to speak to you about your friend and your answer to Mrs B. I am confident you do not know what her situation is or what effect may arise, or has indeed taken place on her mind from the impression or apprehension that the *Friend she loved best in the world* appears, without explanation even, to be cool'd and chang'd towards her. She has not seen your letter to Mrs B., and I would not for the world that she should. My dear Mrs Canning, you do not know the state that she has been in, and how perilous and critical her state now is, or indeed you would upbraid yourself for harbouring one altered thought, or even for abating in the least degree the warmest zeal of Friendship, of such friendship as nothing in Nature could ever have prevented her heart showing you. Pray forgive my writing to you thus; but convinced as I am that there is *no chance of saving her life* but by tranquillising her mind, and knowing as I do, and as I did hope you knew, that God never form'd a better heart, and that she has no errors but what are the Faults of those whose conduct has created them in her against her nature, I feel it impossible for me not to own that the idea of unkindness or coldness towards her *from you* smote me most sensibly, as I see it does her to the soul. I have said more than I meant. When I have the satisfaction of seeing you to-morrow, I am sure you will enable me to heal her mind on this subject, or real love, charity, and candour exist nowhere. Yours most sincerely,

R. B. SHERIDAN.

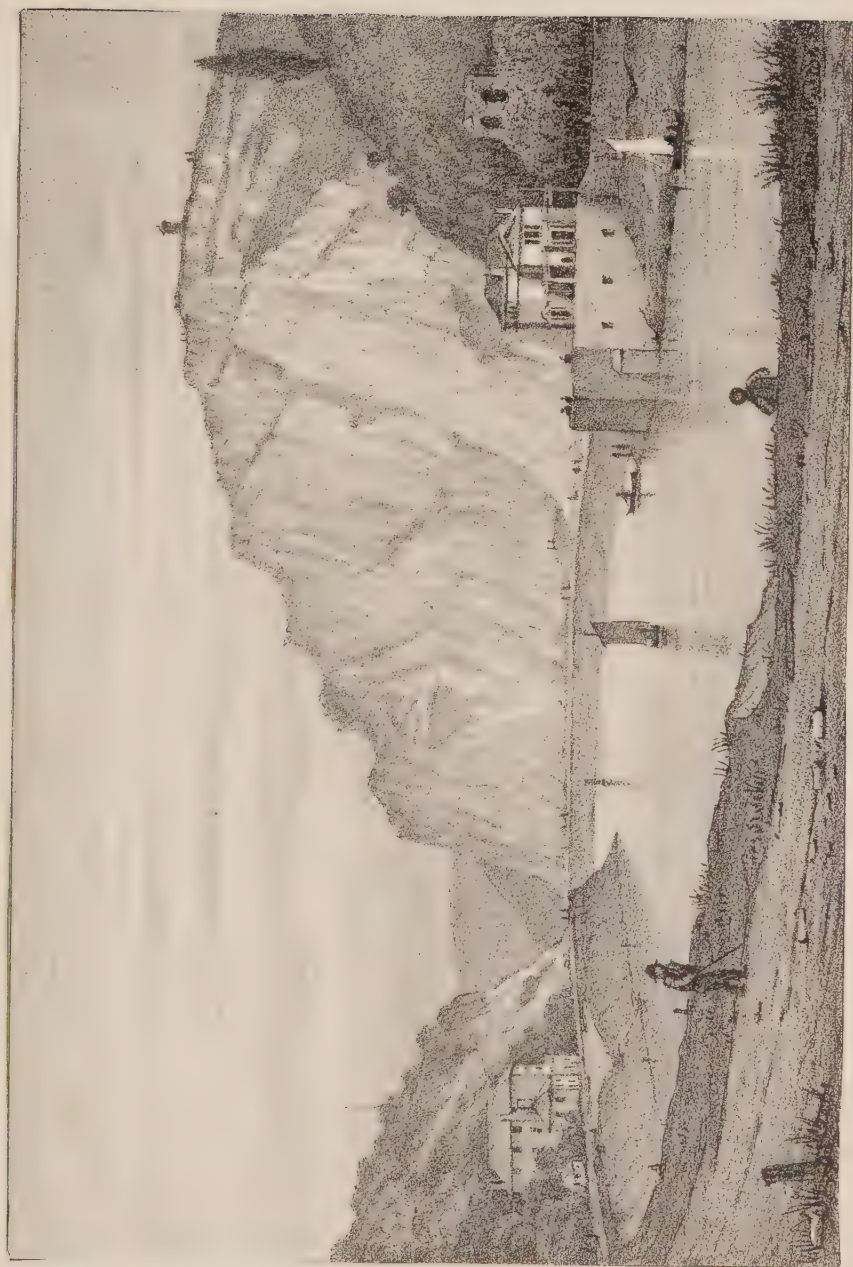
The intervention was, as it deserved to be, successful; not only was the friendship of Mrs Canning restored but the hearts of husband and wife were once more drawn together and not even in the days of their early romance had they been so truly united. But the apprehensions that spoke so plainly in Sheridan's letter were but too well founded, and the approaching shadow

The Linleys of Bath

darkens her letters. As ever her thoughts and cares were less for herself than for those whom she loved. The following letter, so characteristic of her in many ways, comes however from some time earlier than the threatened alienation of Mrs Canning :

London is absolutely forbidden and change of air and Scene strongly recommended. This advice except on yours and my poor Father's Accounts I should not be displeas'd at, for God knows London has no Charms for me, and if I could draw the very few left to me that are Dear to my Heart around me, I should like to rest in some quiet Corner of the World and never see it again. But when I think I should be a resource and comfort to you and my Poor Father, who in a letter yesterday tells me he is a "perfect outcast of Society" and impatiently awaits my return, I cannot but grieve that my health will not permit me to follow my inclinations in returning to you both directly. I wrote to my Father and ventur'd to tell him that I was sure you would supply my place to him. As you will not see many people you will not find his Society unpleasing I know, and it will be a great comfort to me to know that he has *one* house in London where he may amuse and be amus'd himself. I do not think he was in Town at the time you sent to him but you know he is the shyest of all Creatures and wants a great deal of Encouragement to be put at his ease.

In the spring of 1792 Mrs Sheridan's dearest hope, more than once disappointed, was fulfilled by the birth of a daughter. Need I say that the name given to the child was Mary? But this event, though it filled the mother with new hopes, and even tempted the better-informed father to fly, as he says, from his fears, was no point of arrest in her decline. "Since Friday when the infant was christened, she has been rapidly falling back." The disease was but too clear ; and the story of the younger sister was repeated almost step for step in that of the elder. She too was ordered to the "Hot Wells," that Davos of our ancestors ; and once more Sheridan accompanied the melancholy pilgrimage. She was eager to arrive and "sanguine



Hotwells & St. Vincent's Rocks, Clyton



The Years of Sorrow

of the Event" but he did not deceive himself. "Her friend whom she loved best in the world, Mrs Canning, I have prevailed on to accompany her, and she is now with her. There never was in the world a more friendly act than her doing so. She has left her daughter and all her children whom she dotes on for this office." Jane Linley, too, seems to have been with her sister, as she had been with Mary, five years earlier.

On the 8th of May Mrs Canning reports to her daughter their arrival, and the verdict of Dr Bain (who many years later was to attend Sheridan in his last illness) that the case was not yet beyond hope. "To-morrow," she adds, "we go into a charming house, the white bow-windowed one that overlooks the strawberry garden."

Within a very short time, however, Dr Bain saw reason to change his favourable opinion. On the 13th Mrs Canning was writing that he pronounced Mrs Sheridan's to be really "a *lost case* and that she could not live for six months." As for Sheridan :

It is impossible for any one to behave with greater tenderness and attention than he does. His whole time is devoted to her ; he reads us a sermon every evening and does everything in his power to sooth and comfort her, keeps up his spirits wonderfully before her, but when she goes to bed then he is low and dejected. He does not say much, but grief is depicted on his countenance.

On the same day he was writing to the Duchess of Devonshire and her sister :

Ever since she has been brought to bed, she has turned her head almost wholly to think and talk and read on religious subjects, and her fortitude and Calmness have astonished me. She has put by any other contemplation. I am confident if she can recover, there never was on earth anything more perfect than she will be ; and to

The Linleys of Bath

be different she says, to me for ever from what she has been makes her so seriously eager to live. But she cannot be deceived about the Danger of her situation. . . . Last night she desired to be placed at the Piano-Forte. Looking like a shadow of her own Picture she played some notes with the tears dropping on her thin arms. Her mind is become heavenly, but her mortal form is fading from my sight, and I look in vain into my own mind for assent to her apparent conviction that all will not perish.

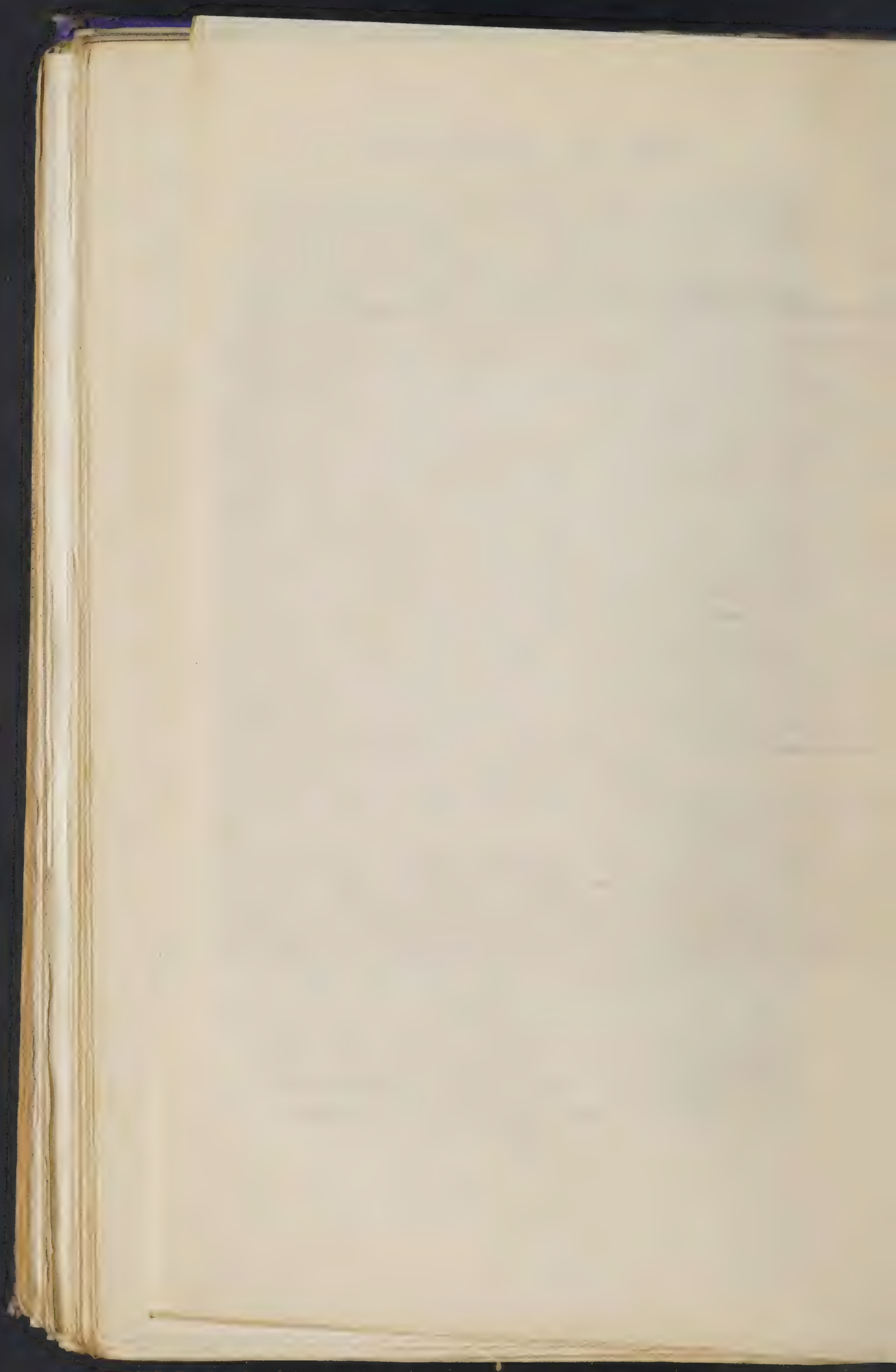
The fluctuations that belong to the disease enabled him presently to entertain a gleam of hope, but Mrs Canning, probably more experienced in illness, had no such illusion.

Mrs Sheridan wrote a whole sheet of paper yesterday of directions which she sealed up and gave to me, having written on the outside "To be opened after my death and to be considered as my *last will*." She gave it to me with great composure, and smiling said, she hoped there would be no reason to open it, but as her disorder was of a very deceitful nature, she thought it best to be prepared for whatever might happen. She read sometimes to herself and after dinner sat down to the piano. She taught Betty a little while, and played several slow movements out of her own head, with her usual expression, but with a very trembling hand. . . . It was so like the last efforts of an expiring genius and brought such a train of tender and melancholy ideas to my imagination that I thought my poor heart would have burst in the conflict, it did not strike Mr S. in the same light; he was pleased to see her able to amuse herself, and augured everything that was good from such favourable appearances.

The instructions contained in the paper thus written are summarised as follows by Mr Sichel:—"To Eliza Canning, her god-daughter, she left her watch, chain and some jewels; to Jane Linley, her pearls. The 'fine linen which she had lately made up' was 'so far as suitable to be reserved for her dear little infant' the rest to be divided between the beneficiaries just named. To a servant she left much of her wardrobe and she specially requested that her mother might not interfere. The £50 or more in a brown silk



ISLEWORTH CHURCH.



The Years of Sorrow

pocket-book at Isleworth" (where Sheridan had taken a house) "was to be disposed of in mourning rings for the Leighs and the Le Fanus; while the 'fausse montre with my dear husband's picture,' she left to my dear and beloved friend, Mrs Canning,' also a portrait of herself, to be painted by any one but Cosway, and a ring both to her and her daughter. She desired that 'the picture of my dear Mary' should be 'unset and one copied of me joined to it, and the hair blended, and this, I trust, Mrs Tickell will permit my dearest Betty to wear in remembrance of her two poor Mothers.' To her own mother she gave, 'a new black cloak which will be comfortable for her in the winter.' She disposed of all her ornaments and desired that twenty-five pounds should be settled on George Edwards (Sheridan's butler), and on the woman-servant—'Faddy'—already benefited. 'There are other circumstances,' she concludes, 'which I have mentioned to Mrs Canning, which I hope will likewise be considered as my earnest wish—I am now exhausted.'"¹

The origin of the disease that was thus carrying off a second daughter of the Linleys (and that was eventually to carry off a third) can only be conjectured. As far as is known there was no family predisposition to consumption. The grandfather lived to eighty-eight, the grandmother and Mrs Thomas Linley to ninety-one; Isabella Linley (Mrs Philpot) was certainly living when over fifty—possibly to an advanced age. There was of course the younger brother of Thomas Linley, who probably died when he was eighteen, and who *may* have died of consumption. Linley's own ailments do not appear to have had any consumptive

¹ Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. ii., 222-223, note.

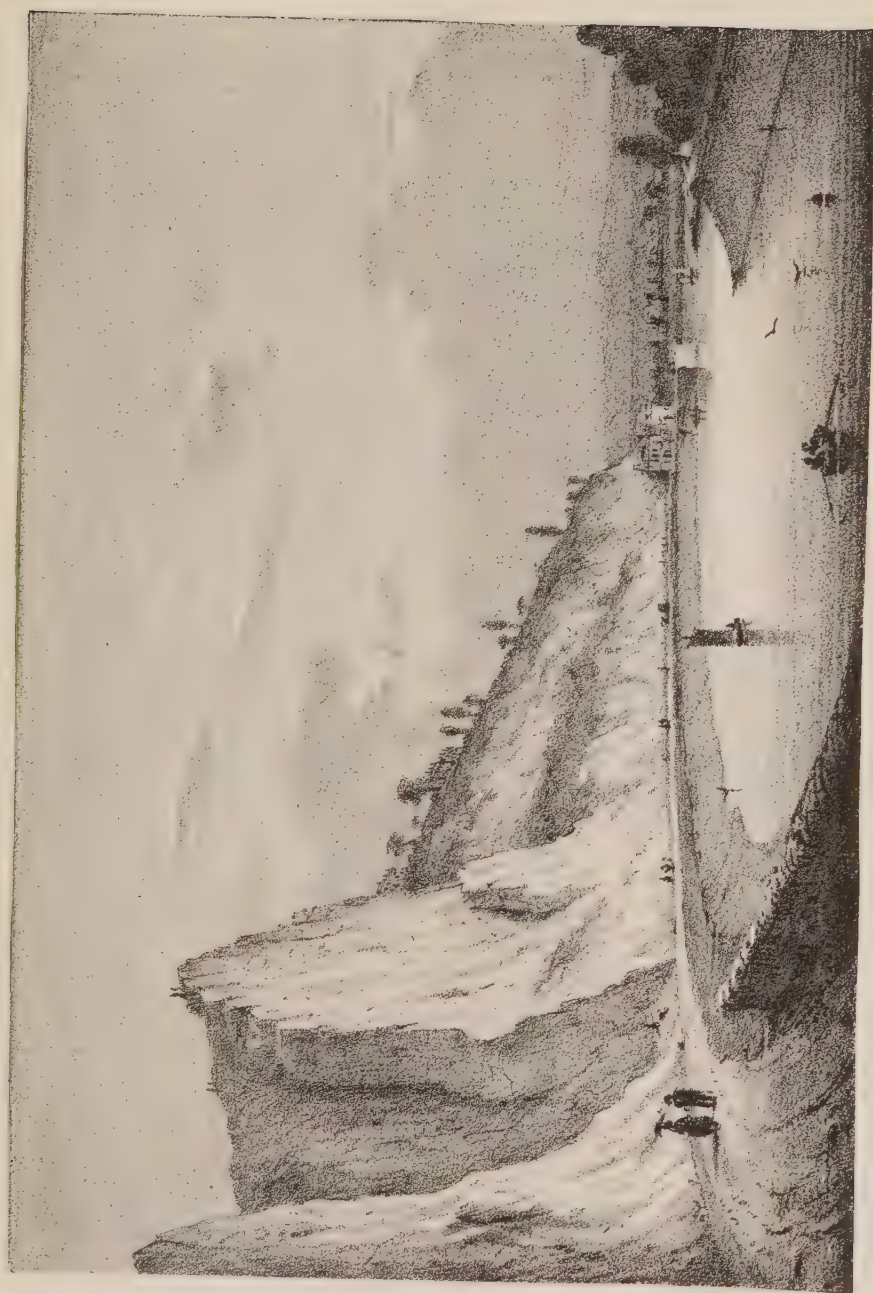
The Linleys of Bath

character ; he died at sixty-three, and probably would have lived a few years longer if his eldest daughter had remained alive and well. The two sons who survived him lived to the respective ages of sixty-four and sixty-five. The old lower part of Bath indeed, in which all the Linley children were born, is precisely the place in which consumptive patients ought not to reside ; and Orchard Street, with no direct opening at one end, was devoid of through ventilation. Very possibly it may have been by medical advice (and if so the adviser was probably Dr Harington) that the children were largely brought up away from Bath. Elizabeth and Mary were at a school near Wells until each was about twelve years old¹ : and at that critical age returned to their home in Orchard Street. In 1771 when Elizabeth was about seventeen and Mary not yet fourteen the family removed to that fine, high and open situation, the Crescent ; so that Jane, born in 1768 ceased to set foot in Orchard Street before she was five years old. By the time she returned to live with her family—when as she tells us she was thirteen—Bath was no longer their home. From that time until the death of Mrs Sheridan she lived almost entirely with one or the other of her married sisters, was with each of them in their last days, and perhaps caught from them the disease of which she herself died some fourteen years later.

While Mrs Sheridan was fading gradually away at

¹ Sheridan wrote during this sad month of May "this morning I rode to a place where I remember she made me drive her when poor Mrs Tickell was dying here. It is a spot on the side of Brandon's Hill where she and her sister used to play when they went to a boarding school close by. And I remember how bitterly she cried here and lamented her sister's approaching fate."—Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. ii., p. 432.

The Years of Summer



The Church Rock, & Hotwells, Clifton

The Linens of Bath

The Years of Sorrow

Clifton her parents were in Bath, whence they came over to see her. William was by this time in India, where he held a post in the East India Company's service; and Ozias, who had taken his degree in 1789, was a minor canon of Norwich and probably unable to leave his charge. On the 27th of June the relatives were summoned to what was evidently a death-bed. Mrs Canning, writing three weeks later to Alicia Le Fanu, in Ireland says:

They were introduced one at a time at her bedside, and were prepared as much as possible for this sad scene. The women¹ bore it very well, but all our feelings were awakened for her poor father. The interview between him and the dear angel was afflicting and heart-breaking to the greatest degree imaginable. I was afraid she would have sunk under the cruel agitation—she said it was indeed too much for her. She gave some kind injunction to each of them, and said everything she could to comfort them under this severe trial. They then parted in the hope of seeing her again in the evening, but they never saw her more. Mr Sheridan and I sat up all that night with her—indeed he had done so for several nights before, and never left her for one moment that could be avoided. About four o'clock in the morning we perceived an alarming change, and sent for her physician. She said to him, "If you can relieve me, do it quickly; if not, do not let me struggle, but give me some laudanum." His answer was, "Then I will give you some laudanum." Before she took it she desired to see Tom and Betty Tickell, of whom she took a most affecting leave. Your brother behaved most wonderfully, though his heart was breaking; and at times his feelings were so violent that I feared he would have been quite ungovernable at the last. Yet he summoned up courage to kneel at the bedside till he felt the last pulse of expiring excellence and then withdrew. . . . For my part I never beheld such a scene—never suffered such a conflict—much as I have suffered on my own account. While I live the remembrance of it and the dear lost object can never be effaced from my mind. . . . She talked with the greatest composure of her approaching dissolution assuring us all that she had the most perfect confidence in the mercies of an all-powerful and merciful Being, from whom alone she could have derived the inward comfort and support she felt at that awful moment, and she said she had no fear of death, and that all her

¹ Probably Mrs Linley and Jane. Mrs Philpot may have been with them.

203
Extract from Sam^l. Ireland's M.S. Journal in possession of G. Hilder Lebbis
at 20th 1790. Went with Wm. Linley-Ann-Jane & Rob^t. Barnard
travels on Board ye Warren Hastings & ret'd ye next day
for taking leave of Wm. Linley. £10.

The Linleys of Bath

concern arose from the thoughts of leaving so many dear and tender ties and of what they would suffer from her loss.¹

The outward beauty that seems but the natural expression of her exquisite personality remained to the end. "You never saw anything so interesting as her countenance," wrote Mrs Canning, "even with death depicted in it, it is still lovely."² The funeral must have been a horrible ordeal; crowds of persons "lined the road all the way from Bristol,"³ and in the Cathedral at Wells the crush was so great that Mrs Canning almost fainted. All this was undesired and distasteful; Sheridan wrote afterwards that he looked back with pain to the "gaudy parade and show."⁴ The little inner circle of real mourners consisted of Sheridan and his son, Mr Linley, Ozias, Jane, Richardson, Mrs Canning and "poor little Betty" together with Mr Leigh, an old friend, who read the service.

Before the close of the year the grandparents in Bath had both passed away in ripe old age. Only five Linleys were now left: the bereaved father and mother; Ozias, fixed by his duties in Norfolk; William, away in India; and Jane, now twenty-four years old, who alone, after their forty years of married life, remained with her parents.

¹ Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. ii., p. 228.

² Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. ii., p. 149.

³ Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. ii., p. 225.

⁴ *Ibid.*, note:

Chapter Eight : The Survivors

SHERIDAN'S grief for his irretrievable loss made him cling the more eagerly to those survivors who had belonged to his wife; he idolised the infant daughter, who already was so like her, and devoted himself to his forlorn father-in-law.

Poor Mr Linley, wrote Mrs Canning,

is very much broke, but is still an interesting and agreeable companion. I do not know any one more to be pitied than he is. It is evident that the recollection of past misfortunes preys on his mind, and he has no comfort in the surviving part of his family, they being all scattered abroad.¹ Mr Sheridan seems more his child than any of his own, and I believe he likes being near him and his grandchildren.²

Tickell, with characteristic negligence, had delayed writing to Sheridan, until he heard that the latter had felt his silence unkind. Yet evidently a bereavement so parallel to that which he had himself suffered had drawn closer the bond between him and his old friend, and the letter that he wrote has a note of warm sincerity. Variable, unsettled, perhaps unprincipled, though he was, this letter shows what it was in him that won and kept the love of Mary Linley.

I was shocked to find that my long silence had offended you. Could you doubt, my dear Sheridan, the keen sufferings of my heart on such a subject? Who in the world, next yourself, had known so long, so entirely, her goodness, her tenderness to my children! I am sure my heart bleeds for your sufferings under this heaviest

¹ This seems as though Jane were staying away soon after Mrs Sheridan's death. She may have been in Bath, where her grandfather and grandmother both died this year.

² Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol: ii., p: 167:

The Linleys of Bath

affliction, nor can I think of words to justify my thoughts, or in any way express my sympathy. . . . Yet still I should have written, and have now only to entreat you to forgive my silence, and to believe that I partake your affliction not as a brother only, but as a friend more and more attached to you by increasing esteem for your worth that every new occasion proves and establishes, and devoted to the restoration of your peace and your service by every tie of gratitude and love. . . . It would indeed be presumptuous to give counsel to a mind correct and manly as yours, yet let me express to you that I rely upon every exertion of your understanding to constrain the imagination from dwelling with too fond indulgence on a calamity too heavy for almost reason to submit to, unless sustained by principle. My dear Sheridan, let this dreadful affliction cement our friendship more closely than ever.¹

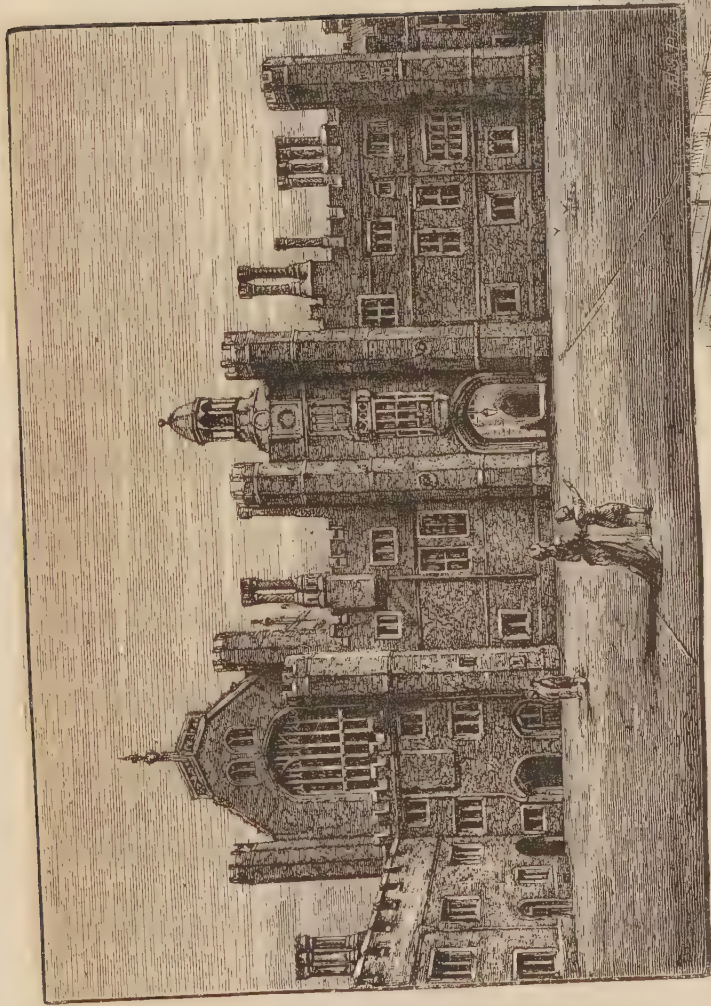
The next woe in store for Sheridan and the Linleys was the death, in October 1793, when she was about eighteen months old, of the child upon whose head rested so many hopes. Born at a time when her mother's life was already doomed, she had never had more than a very frail hold upon existence. "The dear babe," says Mrs Canning,

never throve to my satisfaction: she was small and delicate beyond imagination and gave very little expectation of long life; but she has visibly declined during the last month. . . . The dear babe's resemblance to her mother, after her death, was so much more striking that it was impossible to see her without recalling every circumstance of that afflicting scene, and he was constantly in the room, indulging the sad remembrance.²

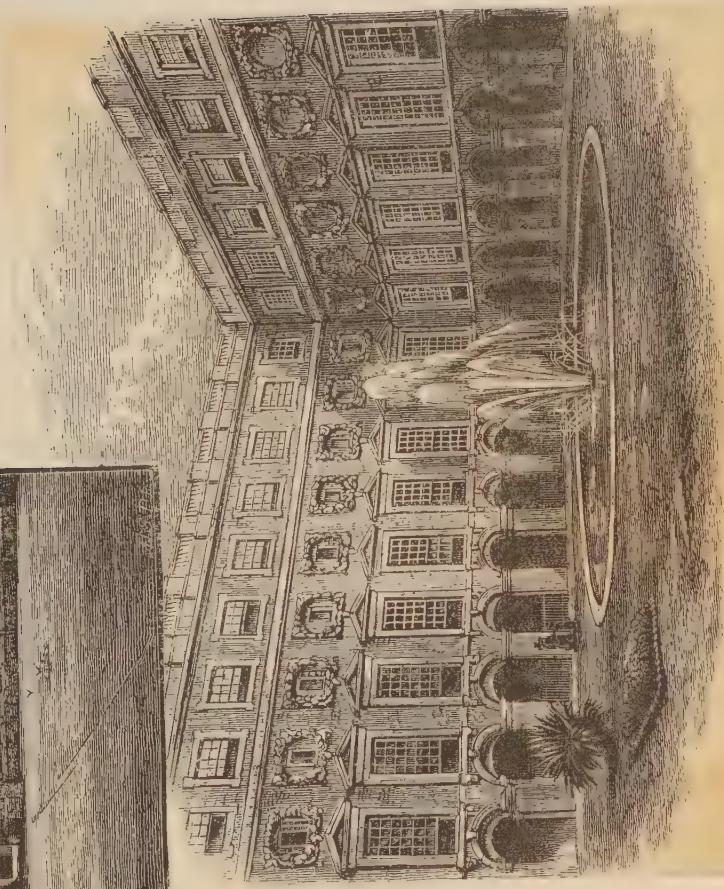
Just a fortnight later came the death of Tickell, who fell from a parapet outside his rooms in Hampton Court, upon which he had been in the imprudent habit of sitting. Perhaps he threw himself over intentionally; but Sheridan used his influence to prevent any official inquiry, and the matter was treated as an accident. Be the truth upon this point

¹ Fraser Rae, "Sheridan," vol. ii., p. 164.

² Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. ii., p. 229.



THE FIRST COURT.



FOUNTAIN COURT.

tre,



Pamela (Lady Edward Fitzgerald) and Child.
After Romney.

Resemblance to Mrs. Sheridan.

After the Revolution, Mme. de Genlis brought Pamela to England, where they met Charles James Fox and Richard Brinsley Sheridan, to whose beautiful wife Pamela bore such a resemblance that a few months after Mrs. Sheridan's death Sheridan fell deeply in love with her. This affection was turned by Mme. de Genlis to clever account, for she took her charges to Sheridan's house in Isleworth, where he entertained them lavishly. He made a formal offer for Pamela's hand just before they went back to France, and it almost appears as though she returned to Paris his affianced bride. But that astute intriguer, Mme. de Genlis, soon saw a more brilliant future opening before her adopted daughter.

The Survivors

as it may, the event must have been a severe shock for Mr and Mrs Linley, and for Jane, who, in former years, had so often been an inmate of Tickell's house. Sheridan interested himself in the welfare of the children, and so did other friends; the elder boy by-and-by entered the navy, and the younger the service of the East India Company. Betty was placed at school with Miss Sophia Lee, at Bath, who, I strongly suspect, received her without payment and who was the truest and kindest of friends to her.

Of the life of the Linley household during the six years that intervened between Mrs Sheridan's death and Jane Linley's engagement to Charles Ward, in 1798, only scattered scraps of information have been discovered. It is not even certain at what period the family removed from Norfolk Street to No. 11 Southampton Street, Covent Garden, although a letter, now in the British Museum, from a Mrs Beaver of Dorchester to Mrs Linley speaks of a removal as being in contemplation as early as two years before the date of her letter, which was written in April 1791. She had met Mrs Linley in Wells. I do not think the removal took place, however, much, if at all, before Mrs Sheridan's death. Nor have I succeeded in learning at what date Mrs Linley's superintendence of the Drury Lane wardrobe came to an end.

The two remaining brothers were oddly dissimilar in character and temper. Ozias lived his own eccentric life, oddly unclerical in non-essentials, and calculated to furnish parishioners with abundant material for mild gossip—thrummed strange musical instruments, composed occasional hymns and anthems, asserted boldly that he had seen a ghost, disputed

The Linleys of Bath

warmly when he could secure congenial opponents, and made dryly humorous observations to himself or to a likely hearer as happened. The opinion held of him by his neighbours was evidently a matter of the profoundest indifference to Ozias Linley. It was by a happy appositeness that the quaint Christian name had been assigned to him whom it suited so well rather than to his brother. He had, it may be recollected, a second name, Thurstan, which had been given previously to an elder child who had died. It was given also to Jane's only son; but that circumstance may have less significance than appears at first sight. A mother who desired to name her baby after Ozias Thurstan Linley might very reasonably prefer the second of his names to the first for the purpose. The origin of the name of Thurstan has aroused a good deal of conjecture, and the suggestion has been made that it was probably the surname of Mrs William Linley. But a recently published volume devoted entirely to the village of Norton, Derbyshire,¹ from which William Linley came, presents us with an ancient local worthy who bore it as a Christian name. This was Thurstan Kirke, who came from Whitehough, near Chapel-en-le-Frith, married Frances Blythe, of the old Norton family, and settled at Greenhill, in Norton, where the eldest of their nine children, Gervase, was born in April 1568. The names of the remaining eight children are not given, but it is not an extravagant surmise that the name of their ancestor would descend to later members of the family, and that Mrs Linley, the mother of William, may have been a grand-daughter or great-grand-daughter of one of the eight children of Thurstan

¹ Harold Armitage, "Chantrey Land."

The Survivors

Kirke. At least the fact that Thomas Linley gave the name to two of his sons seems to furnish another link with Norton.

Even as a boy, "Ozy" was "the philosopher" to his nicknaming sister, Mary; and there are indications in her letters that, like other immature philosophers of his sex, he was at times less attentive than could be wished to details of personal appearance. At college he began his career, no doubt in sheer absence of mind, by describing himself as being a full year younger than he was. In Foster's *Alumni Oxonienses* his father's name appears as "Thomas Linley of Bath, Somerset, Gentleman," and the age of the new undergraduate at matriculation, on the 19th of March 1795, as eighteen. Now the baptism of Ozias (which I have looked up) occurred upon the 22nd of August 1765, so that, at that time, he was at least nineteen and a half. His college was Corpus Christi, and a vivid vignette of him as an undergraduate is to be found in a letter of Mrs Tickell written in the last days of December 1785. She mentions that her company to dinner will be "Mr Palmer, Mr O. Linley and Mr Snagg Lawrence," and that "our first Christmas Turkey will acknowledge the force of its assailants. . . . Ozy is here now tormenting the children in his old way." Efforts were made by Tickell and his wife to convince Ozias that it was allowable for him to be acquainted with fellow-undergraduates who were gentleman commoners, he having "a notion . . . that none but Gentlemen Commoners herded together." The next morning her letter was continued. "Ozy" had stayed late "and I think I never laughed so much in my life." Tickell gave a representation of Lawrence

The Linleys of Bath

for the benefit of Ozias, and then acted "a young gentleman's first appearance in 'Young Meadows,'"¹ I thought he [Ozias] would have been choak'd for he was eating his supper of toasted cheese. I'm sure you never saw him laugh as he did last night."

I ask'd him how he contriv'd to read his lessons (which he is oblig'd to do every other week) with a tolerably grave face. "Why, by my faith (says he) I was very near laughing out once." How so, Ozy? "Why, it happened to be a most ludicrous Chapter indeed, upon my Word, I never read anything so extremely ludicrous." Why, what was it? Can't you recollect what Book it was in? "Oh, I don't know, 'twas something about the Woman, then, that went to wash her Feet in the Bath." Oh, what, you mean Susannah & the two wicked Elders? "Aye, aye, that was it sure enough—upon my Word I wasn't at all prepar'd for such a ludicrous affair, and then they kept such a tittering about me that I was as near as anything bursting out in the middle of it. God bless me, 'tis astonishing to me how they can put such Nonsense in the Holy Scriptures." This is word for word, I assure you. I'm sure I laugh'd till my Jaws ach'd to see his Face while he was telling it.

Several odd tales of Ozias's Norwich days were told of him, by himself and others. His absence of mind was proverbial, and the Rev. John Sinclair, afterwards Archdeacon of Middlesex, who consecrates to Ozias Linley a chapter in his volume of reminiscences,² declares that Sheridan used to invent incidents illustrating this characteristic and to narrate them in the presence of their subject. On one such occasion, Ozias, after energetically repudiating the fiction, proceeded to relate how he had, in fact, gone into the shop of "my tobacconist" to replenish his snuff-box, and—"I know not how it happened"—had taken up and was walking away with "the two

¹ The hero of the favourite operetta *Love in a Village*. Michael Kelly had recently made his appearance in this character, and was probably the original of Tickell's performance.

² "Sketches of Old Times and Distant Places."

The Survivors

brass candlesticks that were standing alight on the counter" when their owner intervened with the expostulation: "Surely, Mr Linley, you do not intend to carry off my candlesticks!"¹

One Sunday, when it was his turn to preach in Norwich Cathedral, he "well knowing my own infirmity" rang for his landlady, handed her the key of his study, and begged her to lock him in and undertake the duty of fetching him at the right time. The woman demurred and returned the key, which he put in his pocket, and, sitting down to read over his sermon, immediately forgot the circumstance. The bells began to ring. He put on his surplice, and awaited his landlady, who, of course, did not appear. He began his sermon again, and had gone half through it, when he heard "the great bell begin to toll, as it always did when the Dean and Chapter were about to form into procession." Still no landlady appeared to release him from his supposed imprisonment. "In this extremity" the anxious minor canon threw up the window and, with the aid of the water-butt and water-pipe, climbed down in his surplice into the street. "Happily I was so late that comparatively few of the congregation witnessed this exploit." His sermon on this agitating occasion was one that he had copied *verbatim* from Bishop Hoadly "whom the Dean and Chapter looked upon as an execrable heretic, but who was an especial favourite of the Bishop, Dr Bathurst. After the service as we were going in procession to the vestry, the Bishop turned to me with a gracious smile and said, 'Mr Linley, I am much obliged to you for the excellent sermon you have *selected*'"—

² Sinclair, "Sketches of Old Times and Distant Places," p. 154:

The Linleys of Bath

an observation which must have delighted the recipient.¹

On yet another Sunday he rode out to go and preach at a village some few miles from Norwich, and presently arrived with a whip in his hand and a bridle trailing upon the ground at a turnpike, where he inquired of the keeper what he had to pay. "You have nothing to pay, Sir," replied the man, "you must have left your horse behind you." So, indeed it proved; turning back, he found the animal not far off, grazing quietly at the side of the road.²

He entertained a prejudice against seaports and was fond of saying that they ought not to be encouraged. His personal knowledge of these spots seems to have been limited to a single visit of curiosity to Dover, where he was grievously disappointed in the place, the weather and the hotel. For dinner "a great lump of roast veal" was set before him, which he indignantly ordered away, demanding why it was not a rump steak and instructing the waiter to secure for him a place in the early London coach next morning. "But it was a season of calamity"—there was no inside seat to be had. He accordingly took his place outside, and before the end of the first stage felt "uncomfortable and giddy." At the moment of stoppage, he happened to be looking at his watch, and in his hurry to descend handed it to a lady who was sitting next to him, and requested her to take care of it until he came back. Scarcely had he entered the inn when the coach drove off with all his baggage; and the lady and the watch vanished together from the ken of the Rev. Ozias Linley. "You say the lady

¹ Sinclair, "Sketches of Old Times and Distant Places," p. 155.

² *Ibid.*, p. 156.

The Survivors

did not intend to steal it! She was all childlike simplicity! Yes, precisely so; exactly so; no doubt about it."¹ And so he was resolved never again to visit "any of your sea-port towns; I say they ought not to be encouraged."²

A very different person was William. Nobody, as we may be sure, ever said of William, as of Ozias, that he was the same odd creature as ever; and we may also be sure that while Ozias would have heard the description with perfect indifference, his brother would have been seriously hurt by it. An extremely susceptible young man was William Linley, always in love with some charming lady; but, though, with his dark hair, blue eyes, and fine features, he must have been a handsome fellow, though he was well-mannered, something of a poet, and one moreover who could set and sing his own verses, the only lady apparently disposed to care about him was one for whom he cared nothing. To have been really profoundly in love with some woman who returned his affection would have been the making of him, but that good fortune never befell him. That it should have befallen Ozias is almost unthinkable; Ozias seems to have been a born old bachelor, quite happy in his solitude, and falling naturally into the *rôle* of an uncle. There is no hint in any of the Linley letters or in any of the records of Ozias that he was ever in love. As for Jane, she was not without suitors; in 1790 Mrs Sheridan had written:

Jane has had two lovers with decent names since I saw you last but neither of them will do. One is old enough to be her father

¹ These exclamations of ironical assent formed his usual expressions of incredulity.

² Sinclair, "Sketches of Old Times and Distant Places, p: 156:

The Linleys of Bath

without the advantage attending disparity of years. The other would do but unluckily he is only now going to the East Indies to make a Fortune. He flatters himself that at his return in about ten or twelve years time the amiable Miss Linley will reward his passion. Here's a proposal for a Miss turn'd of two and twenty, who seems to think she is already approaching to old maidenism. Poor Jane is very unfortunate in her conquests. Better have no offer at all than be so tantalised.

At some time before her father's death, Jane became engaged to a Mr Gordon, who was in some distant part of the world, and who may very well have been the lover to whom Mrs Sheridan referred. Our only direct knowledge of the matter comes from her own later letters. That the match was broken off by Mr Gordon is clear, and the cessation of the engagement took place after William's return to England, which occurred in the summer of 1796. Jane, a perfectly straightforward woman, informed Charles Ward of this previous engagement, at the time of his proposal to her, and the fact rankled in his mind. That she should speak of "a disappointment" led him to protest; but she maintained that she *had* felt disappointment, although she now rejoiced that she had been disappointed; she also maintained that she had felt something approaching to love for her distant suitor—what opinion, she asks, could be entertained of her if she had been capable of accepting him without it? She admits, however, that the discomforts of her home and the violent disputes between her father and mother weighed with her in her decision. The admission suggests that the last years of Mr Linley's life were not only melancholy, but discordant; on the other hand it seems to contradict those reports of his death which describe him as having fallen into imbecility. That the temper of

The Survivors

Mrs Linley had not grown milder with years there is ample evidence in Jane's letters ; and I am afraid that in the inactivity of their aging days the pair who had lived so long and so faithfully together were rather a torment than a comfort to each other. The release of Thomas Linley from a life already bereft of happiness came suddenly on the 19th of November X 1795 ; he had lived long enough to see that second marriage of Sheridan's which had taken place in the previous summer and which must surely have added another drop of bitterness to his already bitter cup. He was buried in Wells Cathedral with his daughters and his grandchild, the little Mary Sheridan ; and a tablet to his memory may be seen there in the cloisters. The slab has little artistic beauty but its simplicity preserves it from actual ugliness. A conventional veiled urn crowns the design ; beneath on a panel are a lyre, two musical pipes and a wreath—I presume of bay-leaves. Below the panel comes the following inscription signed with the name of William Linley :—

Near this place are deposited the remains of THOMAS LINLEY Esq^r. who departed this Life November 19th, 1795 ; Aged 63 together with those of two of his Daughters, and his Grand Daughter ; ELIZABETH ANN, Wife of R. B. SHERIDAN Esq^r., MARY, Wife of RICHARD TICKELL Esq^r., and MARY, the Infant Daughter of the former.

In this bless'd Pile, amid whose favoring gloom
Fancy still loves to guard her Votary's tomb,
Shall I withhold what all the Virtues claim
The sacred Tribute to a Father's name ?
And yet, bless'd Saint, the skill alone was thine
To breathe with truth the tributary line ;
The Mem'ry of departed worth to save.
And snatch the fading laurel from the grave.

X *The Farington Diary.*—Linley the Musician who died lately (Nov. 19. 1795) was 64 years old—He fell a sacrifice to irregular pleasures. His constitution was undermined by the effects.

The Linleys of Bath

And oh ! my Sisters, peaceful be your Rest
Once more reposing on a Father's breast,
You whom he lov'd, whose notes so soft, so clear,
Would sometimes wildly float upon his Ear,
As the soft Lyre he touch'd with mournful grace
And recollection's tear bedew'd his face.
Yes, most belov'd, if every grateful Care
To sooth his hours, his every wish to share,
If the fond Mother and the tender Wife,
Could add fresh comfort to his Eve of Life ;
If Youth, if Beauty, Eloquence could charm,
Genius delight him, or Affection warm,
Yours was the pleasing task from day to day
Whilst Heav'n approv'd and Virtue led the way.

Mr Linley's will, which had been made as long before as August 1788, is summarised by Mr Green, who, however, does not mention that Sheridan was his executor. He left to his daughter Elizabeth all his music-books, printed and manuscript, and his harpsichord, his other musical interests to Ozias and William. His property at Didmarton he left to Ozias and, if Ozias should leave no children, to William. To Jane he left £100 ; and he desired that the Drury Lane shares should be kept in the family, or sold only to a member of it, as long as possible. It must be remembered that this will was made while the father of the testator was still living ; and the fact that no alteration was made in it after the death of that father seems to show that William Linley of Bath must, by his own will, have decided the descent of his property to his grandchildren. His house in Bath was left to William and Jane, and a letter still in existence shows that after Jane's death her husband was receiving pew rents from the chapel ; therefore she must have had some share in these. Ozias, who inherited Oldbury at Didmarton, had a share in the chapel, but not, perhaps, in the Bath houses. These various bequests

The Survivors

show how entirely false are any statements that Linley died in a condition of indigence brought about by the extravagance of his famous son-in-law. The estate of the granddaughter, to whom two-thirds of his property—that is to say, everything left by William and by Ozias—eventually descended, left £12,000 and it is safe to say that his property must have exceeded that figure by at least £5000. Now in the year 1795 money had a higher value than it has at present, and the fortune accumulated by Thomas Linley must be considered no small one for a man who had, in all probability, begun his career forty-three years earlier with nothing.

That a year and a half later his family were distressed for money is true ; and that they held Sheridan responsible for that distress is also true. It is plain from a letter now in the British Museum that their income from the theatre was not being paid to them ; and for this failure it is difficult not to hold Sheridan responsible. That he had the remotest intention of permanently depriving them of their income I do not for an instant suggest or believe ; his fault was merely carelessness or procrastination—the temporary subordination of their interests to some other by which he was at the moment absorbed. But that sort of fault is unpardonable in an executor.

William, whose health had suffered from the climate of India, returned in 1796 to England, where he hoped to earn enough, by means of his musical accomplishments, to enable him to live at home. He obtained some sort of post at the theatre, where it seems clear his presence was unwelcome to persons already in employment there,

The Linleys of Bath

and where a sort of organised passive resistance prevented him from remaining or his works from being successful. Who these enemies were I am not able to say with certainty; but I feel pretty sure that Sheridan was not one of them. In one of the many volumes of theatrical reminiscences of which the period was so prolific there is a story of Sheridan's having spoken slightly of "Bill Linley" and said that he had a good place in India to which he ought to return. Unfortunately when I read this anecdote I was not taking notes for the present volume, and as I have read very many such gossiping memoirs, and as few of them are provided with an index, I have not, so far, been able to find it again. The remark, however, is entirely out of character; moreover, Sheridan assured his brother-in-law, in the presence of Mrs Linley and Jane, of his own indignation at the cabal. To neglect the interests of the Linleys, to fail in keeping voluntarily-made appointments with them, to leave their letters unanswered—nay, even perhaps temporarily to appropriate their income—all these were misdemeanours of which it is easy to believe him capable; but to have been deliberately malicious to them either in act or speech would have seemed to him shocking. With all his appearance of recklessness, Sheridan was not a man who said what he did not mean to say; he was master of his own temper and early in life had taught himself to keep his wit from ill-nature.

William's letter runs as follows :

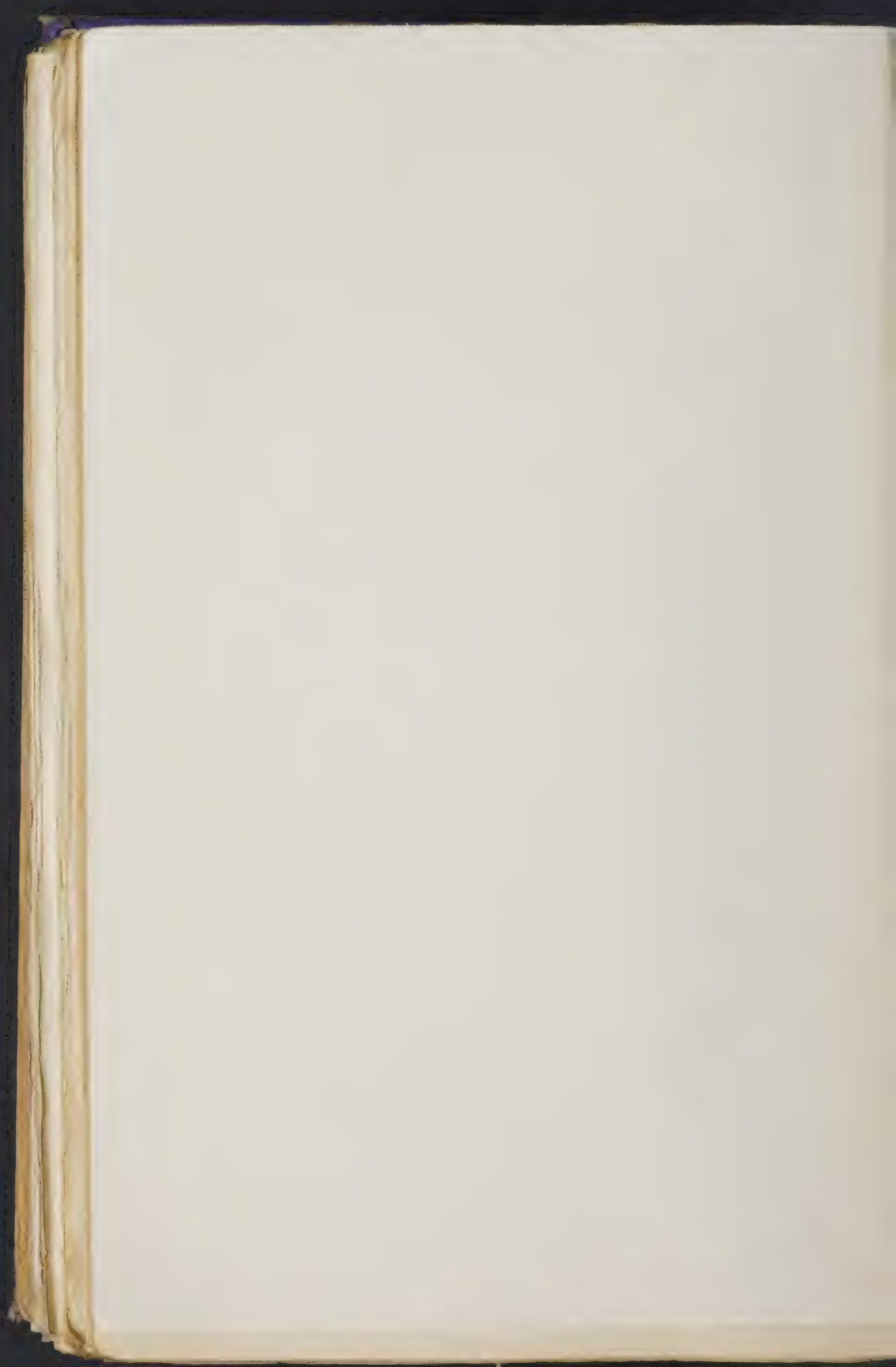
SOUTHAMPTON ST., *April 27. 97.*

DEAR SIR I did not think that I should ever have been compelled to address you in the form of a petition. We are in the greatest distress possible in Southampton Street and unless you



William Linley

*from a Miniature in the possession
of Mr. H. Yates Thompson*



The Survivors

immediately give an order to Mr Westley to advance my Arrears and see that my small salary is regularly paid me, I cannot afford my Mother any assistance and she will consequently discharge her servants and remove to lodgings. This disgrace I hope you will prevent. Her common, weekly bills she is now unable to pay and she has small debts Accumulating which she is every day dunned for, and which renders her life, My life and my Sister's very unhappy. Whilst my six guineas were regularly paid we could manage tolerably well as to keeping up a Weekly Household establishment. But we can get nothing now without running in debt for it which my Mother will no longer do—And for myself I have no other resource but returning to India, which I must instantly think of doing unless you settle our affairs, and place me in Some Situation that I can call respectable and permanent.

If my musical talents could have stood my friend in this emergency, I am denied a fair trial of them by your suffering other people to monopolise that department of the Theatre. Mr Kelly has already set one Farce and is on the Eve of bringing out another, whilst I am thrown upon the Shelf and considered a Cypher in the Theatre when it certainly is for your credit as well as my own, that I should be patronised and respected. I cannot reflect upon my present situation but with real disgust, and as my year is almost expired I shall make immediate application to the Court of Directors to return by the September Ships. Then if I do not so well enjoy my health, I shall be independent and in the situation of a Gentleman. At present I can hardly afford a clean Shirt or a decent Coat.

I hope, Sir, you will consider all these very serious Grievances, and redress them. Our Bath Estates, I should hope were by this time nearly relieved. 'Tis in vain to say more to you on this subject, we must confide in you and hope that you will soon bring our anxiety in this respect to a crisis. My Sister is almost left as destitute as myself, both in respect of Money and the common Necessaries of Dress. How should it be otherwise when for the last five Months we have scarcely received a shilling from the Theatre. There is little time for her to deliberate any more than myself. I shall strenuously advise her to accompany me abroad. My Mother's Spirits are good, else she would not under existing circumstances be alive. I have no other choice left in the event of your neglecting this last application to you, and tho' much against my inclination, I must adopt it.

All I require is a serious order to Mr Westley to pay me regularly five or six pounds a week as the finances will admit till such time as our affairs are settled. Yours very Sincerely,

W. LINLEY.

What answer Sheridan made is not known ; but

The Linleys of Bath

it is certain that a year later William was still in England writing and composing for the stage, that Mrs Linley was still inhabiting the Southampton Street house and still employing at least two servants. It may therefore be presumed that the family was now receiving some support from the theatre; and it is certain that in the year 1798 the Bath property was bringing in an income. Jane's share had not at that time been put into her own hands, although she objected to its passing through those of her mother.

It was probably before 1798 that Mrs Linley published, in two volumes, the posthumous works of her husband and her son; and it may, without disrespect, be observed that those portions which consist merely of the "harmonising" of an old air might very well have been omitted. It is curious to find that Mr Linley had set to music the first of the "grotto" poems—an effusion which, if he had seen it at the time of its production, would have aroused his most violent anger.

For biographical purposes, the chief interest of these volumes lies in the dedication with which they open, and the subscription list with which they close. The dedication, of which we may be pretty sure that Mrs Linley was not the actual author, runs thus :

TO HIS ROYAL HIGHNESS THE PRINCE OF WALES. SIR, it is the chief surviving Duty of my Life & the dearest & most anxious feeling of my Heart to carry into Effect anything that I have good reason to think would have been the wish of my deceased Husband.

I know the Respect which he entertained for your Royal Highness. I am also acquainted with the Delight which he felt that his favourite Art was honored by the Sympathy of such a Mind and cherished by the authority of such Protection. Hence the Liberty of this Dedication.

Published by Arch. Edm. n. s. 1810

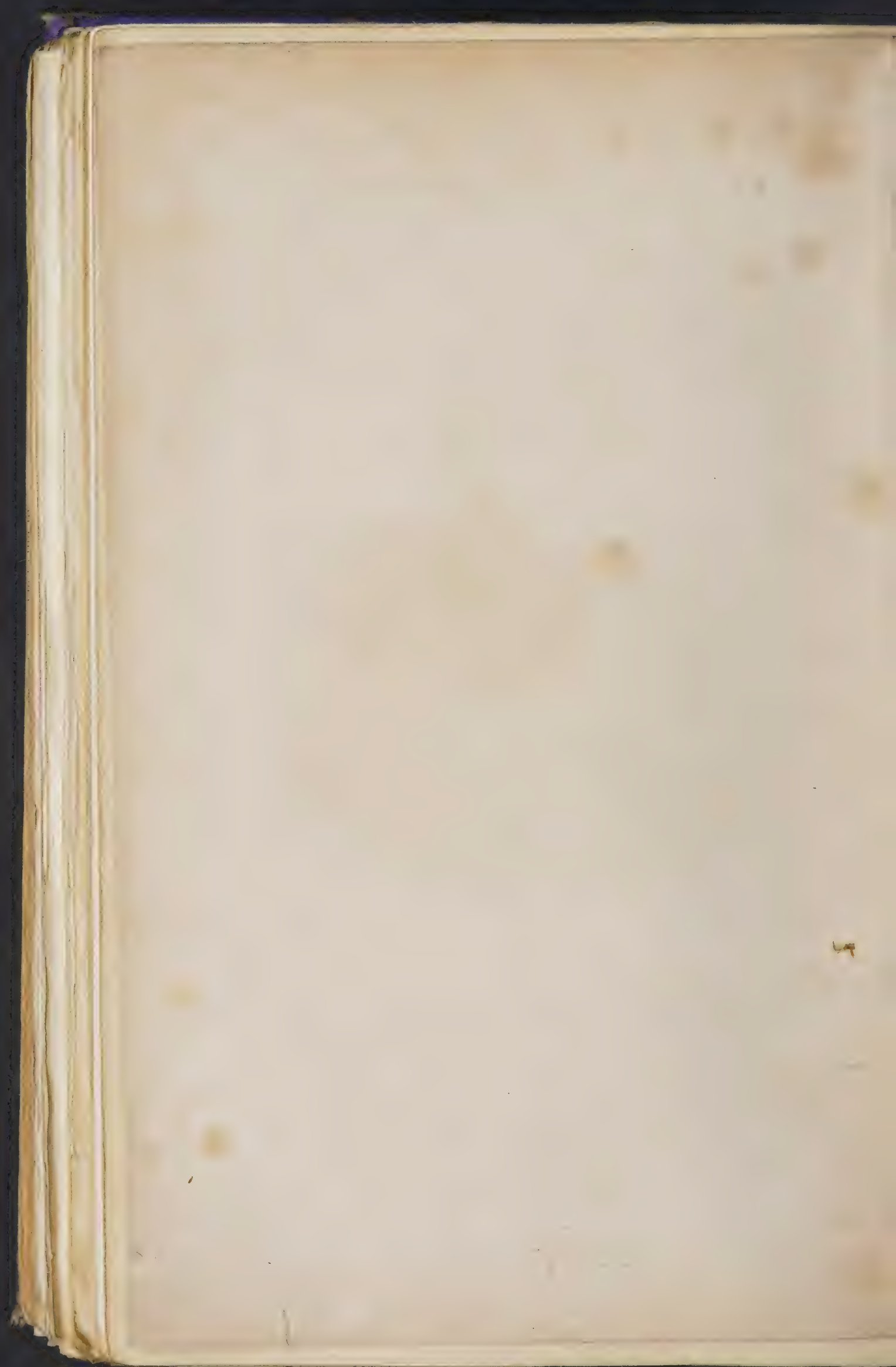


The Right Hon.^{ble} Charles James Fox, Esq.

Engraved by J. Smith

Printed by J. Smith

London: J. Smith



The Survivors

I will not venture to say anything from myself, but having shortly and truly represented my own Sentiment thro' his, I beg to subscribe myself

With all Duty and Submission, Your Royal Highness's most respectful and devoted Servant
MARY LINLEY.

Among the subscribers are to be found Sir Robert Barclay, Bart., Robert Bridges Barclay, Esq., and Miss Clotilda Eliza Barclay. A sister of Tickell's appears in the pedigree as "Elizabeth Clotilda, m. Sir Robert Barclay of Pierston, Ayr," and these are doubtless her husband and children. Her own death is mentioned in one of Mrs Sheridan's letters, where her name is spelled "Berkeley." The name "Clotilda" borne by both mother and daughter is a strong confirmation of the descent from Thomas Tickell the poet and his wife Clotilda Eustace. A Major Tickell of Bath is also included, and must, I think, be Tickell's eldest brother, who died in that city in the year 1831. Other names are those of Mrs Canning and Miss Canning; Thomas Lawrence, Esq., and his sister "Mrs Bloxham of Rugby"; Matthew Cooke, organist of St George's, Bloomsbury, who collected various works by Tom Linley, and wrote the account of him now in the British Museum; the Duke of Norfolk, Charles James Fox, the Rev. Bate Dudley, William Jackson, of Exeter, Dr Harington of Bath, "Miss Pearce, Wells," and "Dr Perkins, Wells"; Mrs Sophia Lee, Bath, and "Mrs Lee, Ashbourne Hall," which ought to be "Leigh"; Mrs Sheridan, Ozias Humphry, Richard Westall, John Kemble, Mrs Siddons, "R. Troward, Esq." whose sister or daughter had been Maria's friend. Among all these names, which appear so naturally, stands one the sight of which, I own, staggered me; it is that of "Thomas Mathews, Esq."

The Linleys of Bath

Whether Thomas Linley would have approved of such a subscriber, whether some sort of acquaintance had been resumed during the visits of the elder man to Bath, what Sheridan said when he beheld in this list the name of his old antagonist, are questions equally interesting and unanswerable.

Chapter Nine: Jane and Charles

ABOUT a year after the date of William's letter to Sheridan the records of the family begin again. In May 1798 Jane became engaged to Charles Ward, whom she subsequently married, and whose family received her with warm and lasting kindness.

There was brought up to my house one evening by a descendant of that family a little old square wooden box that had once been painted either black or dark green. On its lid was nailed a bit of card, inscribed in faded ink: "No. 4. Mr Ward. Passenger to Iver." Its lock, still fastened and hanging by the hasp, had long ago been broken open. Within were four packets of letters, besides a good many loose papers. The four packets contain over two hundred letters exchanged between Jane Nash Linley and Charles William Ward during the two years and a quarter that intervened between May 1798 and the end of August 1800; and the correspondence enables us to reconstruct very accurately the life and doings of three out of the four Linleys still living. Of Jane herself these letters, taken together with the two portraits still in possession of the Ward family, give a very clear impression. This last survivor of Thomas Linley's daughters, though less brilliant and less beautiful than her elders, was made of the same stuff; and just as her eyes and her voice reminded contemporaries of them, so do her letters recall their temperament, their turn of thought and their subjects

The Linleys of Bath

of interest. She had Mary's sincerity of mind, seeing facts and persons as they were, and never pretending, either to herself or to others, that they were anything different—a quality that always gives distinction to the written or spoken word of its possessor. Naturally therefore her letters are entirely free from the taint of sentimentality. Her affections, like those of her sisters, were strong, and she was genuinely and firmly in love with the man whom she married, knowing her mind upon that point as decisively as ever did Elizabeth or Mary. She was a regular churchgoer, and seems to have been sincerely, though not at all enthusiastically, religious; music she loved like a Linley, playing the “piano-forte” fairly well and singing much more than fairly well; for the theatre too she had a taste, and wrote both of plays and acting with judgment and discrimination; cards she disliked and played badly.

In person she was but a little creature, thin and generally pale, her cheek showing a hollow of which Charles Ward, in imitation of Rousseau, declared himself an admirer; her eyes both she and he describe as grey, though her miniature, according to the reprehensible practice of miniatures, has eyes as blue as sapphires. The hair in both portraits is dark brown, like the hair of Mrs Sheridan and of Mrs Tickell, but the locks plaited at the back of the miniature—which one would naturally assume to belong to the subject of it—are at present flaxen. Cut hair sometimes becomes bleached in course of years; while paint on the other hand sometimes darkens. Allowing something therefore for each of these changes, we may conjecture the hair of the living Jane to have been of a light, but not very light, brown. In both portraits, the poise of her head and neck is particularly graceful;

Jane and Charles

graceful too is the figure shown by the miniature, although slender across the shoulders to a degree that suggests delicacy of constitution.

Mrs Linley and her daughter were still inhabiting Southampton Street; and there seems good reason for supposing that Mrs Linley, though often talking of removing to a smaller house and of being unable to support the expense of this one, remained in it to her death. William was still living with them and, after experiencing the failure of *The Honeymoon*, was now engaged in writing and composing *The Pavilion*. The whole family frequented the theatre pretty constantly (Mrs Linley still had her box) and enjoyed a good deal of quiet and friendly social intercourse with a fairly intimate circle. The names of the Irelands, Barnards, Parkes, Angelos, Storaces, Cockers, Porchers, Howards and Prattens recur continually, in addition to those of Mrs Linley's whist-playing cronies, Mrs French and Mrs Lonsdale, both of whom lived near. Of the Angelos and Storaces mention has already been made; in both families the fathers were now dead, and "the Storaces" stands for Mrs Stephen Storace, a widow, and her daughter, or perhaps daughters. Henry Angelo, who has recorded Samuel's death, was now married and was living in 1800 at Windsor. Mr Pratten may be remembered as an apothecary who inoculated Mrs Tickell's children and gave some advice to Mr Linley; he and his wife seem to have lived in Bond Street, and their daughter Mary was suspected of a *tendresse* for William Linley. Some forty to fifty years later Mr Sidney Pratten was a flautist who had Fred Walker among his pupils, so that we may suspect a musical strain among these friends of the Linleys. Mr Cocker was a solicitor, and

The Linleys of Bath

seems to have acted on Jane's behalf in the financial arrangements that preceded her marriage. He lived at one time in Nassau Street. Mr Parke is the author of certain volumes of recollections already quoted in these pages; he was a member of the orchestra—I think the leader of it—at Drury Lane, had known all the Linleys and had a high opinion of both Thomases, but not apparently of William.

The most intimate friend of Jane Linley was Jane Ireland, whose family history was an uncomfortable one. Her father, Samuel Ireland, was an engraver of some distinction, whose passion for art must have made him an interesting person although he was comparatively uneducated and of an irritable temper. For the last sixteen years at least of his life, Mrs Freeman kept house for him and was treated by his friends as a member of his family. She acted as his amanuensis and had some pretensions to authorship; some very successful private theatricals by children took place under her direction at Ireland's house, and Mrs Tickell reports that the prologue and epilogue were of her writing. She has been supposed to have been Ireland's mistress, but a passage in Jane Linley's letters seems to show that she was his daughter's aunt, therefore either his sister, or more probably his wife's sister. Another daughter, whom Jane Linley calls Anne, was married to Mr R. Maitland Barnard, who seems to have held some post under the East India Company and wrote a letter on Miss Tickell's account from the East India House, probably in the year 1816. In his daughters, Ireland was happy enough, but a son of his, William Henry, produced, while still little more than a lad, a series of forged documents which he succeeded in imposing upon some judges, who should

Jane and Charles

have known better, as genuine works of Shakespeare. One of these, a tragedy called *Vortigern and Rowena*, Sheridan brought out at Drury Lane in 1796. It failed conspicuously and deservedly ; and young Ireland was entirely discredited. His father was suspected, but pretty certainly not with justice, of being a party to the fraud, and probably suffered in pocket as well as in reputation. Jane Ireland was a painter of miniatures and it is reasonable to suppose that it was she who produced Jane Linley's.

Having been born in January 1768, Jane was over thirty years old when she engaged herself to Charles Ward, but it is clear that she looked a great deal younger, small and slight as she was, than her real age ; and neither her mother nor her brother seem to have been willing to regard her as qualified to decide her own affairs uncontrolled. Precisely when and how the Linleys became acquainted with Charles Ward does not appear.¹ He came of a family that had been for more than two hundred years connected with Staple Inn, Samuel Ward having been master of that Inn in 1679, Thomas Ward (who held the office for four terms) in 1734 and William Ward in 1763. In November 1756 a fire broke out beginning at No. 1, which entirely consumed the premises of five residents. "It was with the utmost difficulty that Mr Sackvill, Mr Ward and Mrs Ward and several others saved their lives ; but Mrs Ward's sister (a young lady who came out of the country upon a visit the night before), two of Mr Ward's children and their nurse perished in the flames."² Charles Ward had two brothers : William,

¹ From the Register of St Paul's School it appears that Charles William Ward entered the school in April 1785, aged fifteen ; and William Linley in February 1785.

² Elijah Williams, "Staple Inn," p. 136.

The Linleys of Bath

a lieutenant in the army, and Edward, a chaplain in the navy, as well as two sisters, who were living with their widowed mother at Lymington. His own calling is less definite; he had been in the East Indies, had written a comedy, which does not seem to have been ever accepted, and was at this time engaged with some plan that had to do with the manufacture or amalgamation of minerals. He was living at 10 Staple Inn, in a house that has been described by Dickens, who made it the residence of Mr Grewgious in *The Mystery of Edwin Drood*.

Of the two hundred and twenty odd letters that passed between these lovers and that have been preserved, a few are mere undated scraps, passed from the hand of the writer to the hand of the recipient—a suggested chance of meeting, a change of hour, a whisper as it were from loving lips to loving ears. The larger number, however, are communications of some length conveyed by the post when one or the other of the correspondents was away from London—epistles whose existence is largely due to Mrs Linley's custom of making a long annual visit to Bath. Jane usually spent her time during such absences in making those prolonged sojourns with friends that were in her day habitual, and of course wrote regularly to her Charles. Sometimes it was he who, in pursuance of his mysterious business schemes, went to Birmingham, to Sheffield and into the wilds of Wales, whence, in a hand even more illegible than usual, he despatched long accounts of his adventures. Jane on her part had an admirable handwriting, clear and full of character—a writing that bears a family resemblance to those of her eldest sister, of her father and of

Jane and Charles

William. Her grammar is seldom at fault, her vocabulary extensive and precise, and her spelling not often erroneous. True she invariably writes "chearful" and almost invariably "melancholly" but upon these points the current orthography of the period agreed with her; she also sometimes writes "teize"—as Samuel Richardson also did—and at least once I regret to say "neice." Other peculiarities seem to suggest that she had had a French teacher; thus the word "circumstance" always has an "o," and she tends to reduplicate consonants that English use leaves single. For her period, however, hers is the orthography of a well-educated woman; and although ladies of ours may possibly spell better, few of them ever write such good letters. In the prime duty of dating their letters both correspondents often failed; Charles was the greater sinner as to omission, but Jane, on the other hand, not infrequently dated wrong, conjoining a day of the week and a day of the month that did not occur simultaneously in the year of writing. Fortunately, the post-mark in those pre-envelope days was printed upon the letter itself.

The very first letter of the series, which comes from Charles, bears no post-mark, and is headed merely "Sunday 5 o'clock." We learn, from a later sentence of hers that it was "snatched from his hand while William was pacing the little parlour" in Southampton Street. It must have been written within a day or two of their explanation, which had taken place on the 17th of May 1798, and is chiefly occupied with his raptures. Already the disapproval of her family is being expressed. William has written a letter of advice to his sister, which she had forwarded to her lover.

1798

The Linleys of Bath

Oh, Jane, my Lovely Jane, what a novice is your Brother! His whole Letter is one friendly caution, is it not too late? He begs you to use your discretion, reminds you of the treachery of Mr Gordon. . . . You are next warned against indulging in a partiality for one, who by his own confession, is not at liberty to decide upon his union with you. . . .

Though not possessing at the moment, the necessary independence. . . . I have every moral certainty of possessing it.

At the time of writing thus, Charles was apparently upon the point of leaving London, but perhaps it was before his departure that a little scrap of paper, now worn at the folds as though it had been long carried about, was handed to him; its contents run thus:

Past one o'clock. I will not sleep nor recommend you in my prayers to heaven my dear Charles before I repeat all I have *looked* & all I have *said*—I love you! I hope you *did* get some dinner to-day tho', for after all, you know, Love is but spare diet—Wm has desired me to rise early to-morrow on purpose to make his breakfast before he sets out for the Lodge¹—God bless you *dearest* Charles. Your sincerely affectionate Jane.

1798

His next letter (with a post-mark of Birmingham, 23rd June) speaks of his fifteen hours' journey on a cold night, and bids her direct to him at "Brozeley, Shropshire," the spot whence, very probably, Jane's remote ancestors came, and from the immediate neighbourhood of which their surname originated. Neither Charles nor Jane, evidently, knew of such a connection; she finds a difficulty (and no wonder!) in reading the name and he, if he had heard or discovered that a place called Linley was in existence, would certainly not have failed to mention it, and to find a good omen in the fact. In a postscript he added: "Best Love to Mother and Brother" and then corrected himself: "Best Love! oh no. . . ."

¹ "The Lodge" seems to have been situated at Dartford and to have been the headquarters of a club, called, perhaps, "The Bowmen's Club," by which plays, dances and concerts were organised; William was a member; and Jane considered his membership an extravagance;

Jane and Charles

Jane answered rejoicing in his safe arrival and assuring him that indeed her eyes were not, as he chose to suppose, closed in sleep throughout the night. "*I often waked to think how it might fare with you,*" and her first question was whether rain had fallen in the night.

William, evidently dissatisfied with the small result of his letter to Jane, and in all probability urged on by Mrs Linley, now wrote to Charles, remarking that, since there was no prospect of his sister's hearing reason, he was trying her lover. This letter Charles forwarded to her, and on Monday, 2nd July, she replied :

Oh Charles, how I have been watching the Post all this last Week & it has brought *odious* Letters from every place but Birmingham, this is not meant as a reproach to you, but a proof of the undiminished affection I have acknowledged for you. I confess however that I have felt a little uncomfortable as I knew my Brother had written to you & all the confidence I have in your love could not entirely divest my mind of some degree of anxiety. Think then my dear Charles how happy I was made on Saturday when your Letters arrived. . . . I don't know what you have said to William but he seems still doubtful and makes me very angry indeed ! had you seen me the day I replied to your first Letter Charles ! *I'm afraid* I was in a great passion and the tears I shed were those of Indignation, at the accusation of *forwardness* for answering you so soon, and at the Injustice done you in supposing *you* would be of their opinion ! If the candour for which you have praised me dear Charles were to meet with *such* a return what would you deserve ? why what of course you would wish, and my pride would readily grant ! . . . My Mother has fixed this day fortnight for her journey to Bath in a new opposition Coach which will carry her there for fifteen shillings ! a temptation not to be resisted.

Charles, who had been at Sheffield, had left that place before this letter reached, and was writing to her at "four of Clock Morning, 3 Miles from Sheffield" on a scrap of paper afterwards stuck to his letter.

The Linleys of Bath

Dearest Jane, sweet Love that thou wert with me to injoy this Morning & this Prospect! Or rather that I might have thy Company Dearer to my Heart than all the World contains.

He was a good deal disturbed by not getting the expected letter from her and on the 5th she explains the delay :

I should have written Saturday but shall I tell you that I thought I should respect my *Mother's* opinion so far (altho' so opposite to my own) as to put in practice the necessary virtue of *self-denial* for one day, but not even that motive should have actuated me, had I had an Idea that you would be made uneasy by it, & I got no credit for my pretty behaviour after all, for I heard William say to my Mother "I haven't a doubt but she has answered his Letter again by the return of the post!" Well, Master William—another time "I won't be suspected without a *cause* I assure you!"—Sheridan. How I laughed at Dr Pangloss last night. *Mamma* & I were at the Haymarket tete a tete, for it was a sudden frolic, & we could not get a Beau for love nor money—however you see we took very good care of ourselves, and for my part there is but *one* in the World I would have given three straws for.

William is off at last for Southampton, he went at six in the Morning on Tuesday, & the preceding Evening, he favored me with a farewell Sermon poor dear Fellow! I should forgive him if his advice did not imply a doubt of my beloved Charles for I know that he gave it from motives of brotherly affection. . . . Only think of your passing by Ashbourne, there it was I first heard of Mr C. Ward ; little did I imagine that that flirting Gentleman who amused himself with running away with Ladies' Necklaces would obtain such an Interest in my heart. I was at that time vowing eternal Indifference to you all, no, never would I listen to any professions nor give you credit for any sincerity. I had made up my mind to a state of blessed singleness and defied ye all! How soon were these resolutions destroyed when this pilferer of Necklaces made his appearance in Southampton Street & made me hope at last that there *was one* exception. There, I have not told you a bit of News, now! Lord, I've no News for you my dear Sir! what care I whether Buonaparte goes to Constantinople or not, or whether France goes to War with America, or—Mr Pitt's spasmodic affections are in his head or his heels, or—in short, I *did* read the newspaper with an audible voice to my good Mother this morning but I met with nothing so interesting to me as my own thoughts were, consequently you know the sentences were no sooner pronounced than they were gone.



THE CHURCH

THE CHURCH OF ST. MARY'S, LONDON

Engraved by J. H. P. N.



Jane and Charles.

On July 11th Jane is found employed "about a thousand things" by her mother who was shortly leaving town. For her own part she will go for a week to the Cockers', and then to the Lewins' at Eltham, who have asked her to make a "very long" visit, and, Eltham being not too far from London to make it possible to see Charles when he returns, she is disposed to consent. She adds in a phrase rather unexpectedly modern that she is "tempted to cut the Birchalls altogether."

A gap of a fortnight now occurs; no doubt Charles was back in Staple Inn, and Jane at Mr Cocker's. On the evening of Thursday, 26th July, having parted from him but a few hours before—for he had seen her off—she wrote from Eltham:

Welcome as rest will be to me, I will not take it 'till I have told my dearest Charles how much I regret this second separation from him, how constantly I think of him, and how fervently I shall pray for every blessing to him till I see him again! As I feared, you see Mr Lewin was blind and deaf to all our hints, I think he could never have been thoroughly in love with Mrs L— or he would not have been so stupid. . . . We got here to tea without encountering any Highwaymen, tho' we have been informed that three Gentlemen were robbed Yesterday Evening at the same hour we were on our way here, about a Mile & a half from hence, so I think we are in luck. Mrs L— and her Daughter received me very cordially and I daresay my time will pass as much to my satisfaction as it is possible for it to pass absent from you my Charles. Good Night—God bless you!

Friday Morning.—well Sir I have had a very comfortable Night & am risen as bonnily as can be. I tell you the truth by all that is *dear* to me Charles! They have got a sad stick of a Piano Forte here, but they have a tolerable Organ upon which I mean to *improve* myself in old Handel nor shall the Lute be neglected you may be assured, for though I shall not be much delighted myself with the performance I shall hear upon it, if I can impart the slightest pleasure to you, your praise will give harmony to every note, and I shall be proud in spite of myself—by the bye the female Lewins do not know of the *treat* I have in store for them—they will be quite surprized.

The Linleys of Bath

1798
Life at Eltham was cheerful but monotonous; music, mild parties and drives with Mrs Lewin in the buggy form the main events of the record. Jane also rode and wished that Charles could have seen her.

I don't know whether you would have recognised me in my borrowed Accoutrements, for I was dressed up in a habit of Miss Lewin's (who is almost twice my size) with a prodigious green shade over my face to save my complexion, but I found on my return that it was ornamented with a plentiful sprinkling of freckles notwithstanding.

She proudly reported that she had ridden nine miles, although she had not mounted a horse before "these three years." Mr Lewin took her through "a beautifully romantic country" (alas! poor Eltham! what has now become of that beautiful and romantic scenery?) and she reflected that *she* could live there in a cottage and rise at five in the morning "which is more than some People will say." They had a distant view of "Woolich & the Shipping," and the short-sighted, but evidently not *very* short-sighted, Jane saw St Paul's without the assistance of the "smart glass" Charles had given to her. "Oh, thank-you sir for it, but it was very extravagant of you to have it rimmed with gold!" There had been a fine dinner-party too:

twelve of the Eltham Noblesse, & seven or eight more in the Evening. I played shilling Whist with the grave people & cut the Youngsters & their noisy Vingt'un.

One Mr Pott was "mightily facetious and witty" at dinner and made a pun about "chilli sauce." Does it not all sound like a party in one of Miss Austen's stories? Charles Ward, however, like some of Miss Austen's contemporaries, regarded the history of such doings as too trivial for the dignity of pen, ink and

Jane and Charles

1781
postage; and with the odd love for the systematic that belonged to the eighteenth century presently urged the desirability of turning their letters into what was termed by people of their day "a regular course of correspondence." Subjects upon which information could be given were to be introduced and discussed, and he was to "*praise with pleasure and correct with candor.*" Fortunately for those later readers whose applause he complacently forecasted, the excellent directness of the Linley mind in her, and nature in both of them were too strong for the execution of this scheme. Jane frankly declared that she should grow tired of "a detail of sensations and reflexions, and *sentiment*, you know, I have a decided aversion to." Moreover she is a less meditative person than he thinks her.

You have frequently observed me musing & perhaps have thought I was making useful reflections on some book I had been reading, or forming an opinion on what might have been said or done at the time; but on the contrary my Imagination has been wandering back to past times, & dwelling on the memory of Objects for ever lost to me. I feel a peculiar pleasure in this sort of contemplation, but it is very idle, as it is productive of no one advantage to myself or anyone else. I am very apt to indulge myself in this foolish habit when I am in a mixed society where the Conversation becomes so confused that I find my attention tire, & then instead of trying to discriminate characters, or making any observations on the topics under discussion, my whole mind becomes alienated, and I am as much lost to what is going forwards as if I were not in the room.

Her memory must indeed have been full of many scenes far more interesting than anything likely to be furnished by the society in which she now lived. It is a pathetic picture that she draws of herself, the last sister, sitting "alienated" amid a buzz of society chatter, her mind back in the past hearing the voices and seeing the faces that were gone—and the more pathetic for the complete absence of pose.

The Linleys of Bath

At some time before this last separation, Jane had given her lover a ring, and now, sad to say, a misfortune had befallen this gift, "a rude fellow, in the warmth of his gratulations, broke my poor favourite ring" (whence we may conclude that Charles, with characteristic imprudence, wore this cherished ring on his right hand) "which is now confined like an invalid, to my drawer." Jane, though sorry for the misfortune, consoled herself and him with the reflection that to have lost it would have been a greater one.

In a letter on the 8th of August she gives an interesting and evidently accurate account of her earlier life.

How truly you have accounted for my slowness in conversation! It has been exactly as you say; when I was very young & living with my elder Sisters, I felt so sensibly their superiority that I scarcely ever spoke. My silence was often noticed by them, & in a way so discouraging to me, that, half offended, & at the same time mortified by the consciousness of the dulness and Insipidity of my character, at least in their eyes, I have grown indifferent even to the wish of improving, & never felt perfectly happy but when I could converse by Letter with my young friends, then it was that all reserve was thrown off and I spoke freely the sentiments of my heart. My Sisters knew this, & were hurt at the preference I gave to the conversation of School Girls. Had I lived with them from my Infancy, I don't think that the disparity of Years would have produced the distance between us, but at the awkward age of thirteen, I was suddenly brought from a country Town where I had been residing with a Grandmother & great Aunt, with no other advantages of education than going to a day school & receiving a twelvemonth's instruction in music from the Organist. Think what a change it was! I must indeed have had a boldness & confidence unheard of, if I could have been devoid of diffidence in the presence of such superiority of mind & Talents, tho' possessed by Relations who were only my equals in point of consanguinity. To those dear Sisters I owe what little accomplishments I may possess. Oh, if you had known them, Charles, You would find that their Sister still falls very short of their perfections.

Now I'll tell you of a fault then my Charles! You are like a spoilt Child that don't know what it would have, at one time you want a fine sentimental Epistle, then you must have a Journal, & now forsooth, you would have both. I'll tell you what my dear?

Jane and Charles

suppose I should send you neither, how should you like that? . . . Not a creature has knocked at the Gate to enliven the humdrum of a *family party*, nor have we left the House the whole day. Mr Lewin, you must know is going a long Journey to-morrow, first to Southampton, & from there into Devonshire, so there has been a great packing on the occasion & other preparations. He is as cross as an old Cat about it, as he hates leaving his home, but it is a case of necessity, I understand. After Tea I proposed our having a little Concert together, for I have found out he is not a little fond of accompanying on the Violin. Mrs Lewin & her Daughters were at their Needles, & he was sitting grumpily in a corner from which my proposal roused him immediately, the Fiddle was uncased, tuned, and down we sat. I must inform you (*entre nous*) that my kind Host is a very so so Performer. *I* am not a very capital hand at *execution* (tho' I know a crotchet from a quaver as well as most folks) & yet we had the *audacity* to play Clementi, & Pleyel, at *first sight* oh what scraping and scrambling it was! poor Lewin was so eager in *his* part of the Concert, that (not being a very correct *Timist*!) he got the start of me several bars, & made such a doleful noise (looking all the time as if he were a second Gionavichi) that I could not proceed for laughing, and so left him in the lurch! however he took it all very good naturedly & says he shall tell his Brother, & mine, in what a superior style we play together.

Charles, who either really had, or made for himself, occasion to go to Woolwich on business had constantly talked of coming to call at Eltham on the way; and the absence of Mr Lewin raised this project from the region of dreams into that of possibilities. So strict were Mr Lewin's notions of propriety that he had hardly yet forgiven a lady who, while "visitting" at his house, went out in an open chaise with a gentleman to whom she was at the time engaged and whom she shortly afterwards married. It is scarcely surprising to find that from such a parent his own eldest daughter was concealing her engagement with (apparently) quite an eligible suitor, nor that the painting of her miniature for him by Jane Ireland was an affair of the profoundest secrecy. The general social life of the household, however, does not seem to have been in any way altered by the absence of its head.

The Linleys of Bath

1798
A small party came to Dinner, & of course the *young Ladies* made themselves a little smart on the occasion & the *eldest* of these Misses (being grown particularly vain & fond of admiration since the 17th of May) must needs fancy she would make herself vastly charming by the addition of a little Rouge. "Well," exclaimed one of the company, "Miss Linley has done great credit to Eltham upon my word! she looks so well & has got such a *nice bloom!*" This is not the first time *you know* that I have been so *justly* punished, but if I had been among friends I should have owned the cheat immediately as I did at the Barnards'; now here, I was obliged to take the Compliment so *undeservedly* bestowed upon me, & before the company had departed my nice bloom was *all my own*.

Presently among her jaunts with Mrs Lewin in the buggy, to visit the "Lions of Eltham" Jane was taken to call upon an old and nearly blind Sir John Boyd, who at once inquired:

Is that *young* Lady any Relation to that Charmer that used to sing so divinely? "Only sister, Sir!" Then another exclamation broke forth and the old Gentleman asked me so many questions about my late Brothers and Sisters whom he remembered before *I was born* that I grew quite distressed and confused: at last he observed that I was not quite so young a thing as he took me for, for that if I was in being when Mrs Sheridan married I must be *past twenty* to which I owned very *honestly*. I think there is a melancholly sort of pleasure in talking of those near and dear Relatives you have lost & I look upon it as a respect due to their memory to think frequently of them, & not, from mistaken feeling, to endeavour to banish the remembrance of them.

1799
Charles Ward's visit to Eltham is indicated by an unposted letter which he must have handed to Jane on Saturday the 17th or 18th of August. On the Sunday after he wrote very prettily:

Oh my Love, when I compare the velocity of time when we are together with its tardiness during absence I feel apprehensive that our Union will shorten our Lives very much; at least we shall think them short & Heaven forbid mine should extend a moment beyond yours.

Jane and Charles

The dread hinted in this and in some other passages can never have been entirely absent from Charles's mind; and in a letter written early in September 1798 it finds a fuller expression. He had been calling upon a young lady "a sort of relation" who was "fast advancing in a consumption," and was on her way to Bristol with her mother. The spectacle recalled to him how ill Jane had been on the 20th of May, and his imagination

put the dear object who then was ill upon a sick couch with the pillows and all the preparation of a Bristol journey. . . . Oh then what a pang did my foolish imagination give my heart, but your constitution, tho' not strong, is good, the evenness of your temper, the serenity of your mind all concur to insure you many years of happiness.

She replied that his account of his "poor young friend," brought very forcibly to her remembrance

similar scenes which I have witnessed when my dear Sisters were dying. Bristol could not save *them* nor I fear will this young Lady be restored by it. 'Twas my anxious Ozias that put so many dismal notions in your head about me; don't you know that it is said *little* People are the longest lived, by which rule I expect to hold it out to fourscore at least, so you see what you have to expect!

To readers who know within how few years the story of her sisters was to be repeated in her own case, and how short a span of married life lay before these lovers, her cheerfulness is almost sadder than his terrors.

She goes on to relate gaily how she and Mr Lewin rode over to breakfast with a very pleasant family at Blackheath and

got there by $\frac{1}{2}$ past eight when you Londoners were hardly out of your first Naps. . . . It was a beautiful morning & I heartily wish it was more generally the fashion to rise early. You talk of

The Linleys of Bath

1798
becoming "a great man," it is within the reach of possibility then that I may become a great Lady & if I am you will see what Reforms I will plan for the good of the Constitution.

She remarks upon the speed with which her summer had fled and upon how happy a one she had found it.

I believe it is not a new observation I have made that when your time is uniformly spent in a regular succession of occupations & amusements unmarked by any particular Incident & with the Blessing of a contented mind, it passes with great rapidity.

Clearly Jane, like her eldest sister, preferred a quiet life, and at thirty had outgrown any taste for the noise and rush of fashionable existence. She was at this very time carefully avoiding an invitation to stay with Sheridan at Polesden, while Sheridan was taking a good deal of trouble to invite her. He, I think, had a genuine regard and affection for Jane, and stood her friend very effectually a couple of years later; but Jane really did not like Sheridan. Having lived long in his house she must have known the essential kindness and cordiality of his nature; but evidently his "ways" were uncomfortable to her, and she was not susceptible to his charm. Moreover she had certainly imbibed a belief that he was not dealing fairly with her own family in money matters. To stay under his roof was by no means a pleasure to her.

Not all the brilliance of his talents would be a compensation for the irregularity and racket of the life he leads—besides Charles I could not be an indifferent Witness to his unpardonable extravagance to say no worse of the style in which he lives; every article of luxury I should see introduced upon his table would excite painful sensations. Do you think I could be happy to join in pleasures I knew to be purchased at the expence of others! I say

Jane and Charles

this in confidence my dear Charles, there are People enough in the World ready to abuse poor Sheridan, & however indignant I may sometimes feel at his conduct, I am far from wishing to publish my sentiments.

It is a curious reflection that if she had gone to Polesden at this time, and had talked over with Sheridan—as she probably would have found herself doing—the position of her love-affair, she would most likely have expedited her marriage by a couple of years.

In the early part of September, Mr Lewin returned home and the card-table gave place to music, a welcome change for Jane. Poor Mrs Lewin, afflicted with earache, had tied up her face,

just in the same Lady Macbeth fashion *I* did when I had such an interesting swelled face.

—a reminiscence not without charm for Charles.

So you remember the Lady Macbeth fashion¹ & perhaps the resemblance in mouth and chin to Mrs Siddons, who discovered that? who? but one who discovers fresh beauties in you every hour.

Another diversion was by and by provided at Eltham by the visit of “a groupe of gypsies” to the gate.

By way of a frolick we had our fortunes told—it is odd enough that those People do stumble sometimes upon *the truth*. I was told that I had been disappointed in my first attachment and that the Gentleman whose name began with a G, was at a *great distance*, but that I should soon marry *entirely* for love.

—a piece of *clairvoyance* so remarkable that suspicion can hardly do otherwise than point to Miss Mary

¹ A portrait of Mrs Siddons as Lady Macbeth which shows the sort of bandage in question may be found at p. 144 of Mrs Clement Parsons' “The Incomparable Siddons.”

The Linleys of Bath

Lewin as the medium. The gypsy spoiled the credit of her divination by carrying it forward into the future and prophesying for Jane a very long life, three husbands and eight children.

Towards the close of August William figures pretty often in the letters. Mrs Linley in writing to her daughter had mentioned that she had not once heard from her son.

Indeed, it is unpardonable of him to be so neglectful. I wonder how he employs his time, for even if he were in love, according to his notions, he would not wish to have an interview with the object of his Adoration above once a Week.

I am glad however you have an intention of writing to him, & pray remember me very affectionately, for he is a good Fellow, in spite of his oddities. . . . Who is "the beauteous Eleanor Barwell"? I never heard of her before. Oh my dear dear Charles you say true; he never can have experienced so permanent an Attachment as ours is, & when he does may it be returned with as much sincerity. I can wish him no greater happiness. What do you think of his returning to India? alas, there is no prospect of his getting the wished for establishment here. Tell me if in his letter to you he mentions the subject & which way he seems inclined.

I think you seem to have changed your opinion respecting this abominable India business, for there was just as little chance of his having an independence here (when you gave such good reasons for his relinquishing his situation in the service, the day you called & spent with us, on which you were introduced to Ozias) as there is now. I remember Ozi was delighted with your reasoning because it coincided with his own Ideas, & I was not less so as I had not only reason but Sisterly affection on my side.

This is his [Mr Lewin's] waiting week, & we have got into fashionable Hours in consequence. Not a morsel of Dinner did we get yesterday till near six, & it will be the same to-day. I'm afraid the Lewins are shocked at my voraciousness & think I shall breed a famine in Eltham. The Ear-ache is still troublesome, & Lady Macbeth's Nightcap not yet discarded. This is the only intelligence Lewin House affords at present, excepting that I am & ever shall be "thine ever."

J. N. L.

A little before the middle of September the proposed return of Mrs Linley takes its place as an important

Jane and Charles

theme in the correspondence, and Charles forecasts his evenings in Southampton Street.

Think of me with all the duty of an intending son-in-law set down, nailed, with your Mother, Mrs French & Mrs Lonsdale; knights in former times proved their love for their Mistresses by combats with Giants & Magicians, I go thro' nearly the same fatigue as Alley Croaker, and I think it the hardest of the two.

It was proposed that Jane should remain at Eltham, and that Mrs Linley should make a short visit there and take her daughter home with her.

I might as well play Whist in Southampton Street as in Eltham—as well? hadn't I better? You know, dearest Charles, I have ever given you great credit for your patience & perseverance at the card table especially when the all powerful Lonsdale is of the party. I must say I think Mrs French with her long freezing Countenance is more *bearable*, she plays much more genteely as the phrase is, or much more *genteeler* as Mrs Lonsdale would say.

The gaiety of this letter confirms her good account of her health. She "chaffs" Charles about his declaration that he had taken leave of ambition, tells him about her reading—she had "begun a very voluminous work which I despair of ever getting to the end of till (I am) in a comfortable house and cosy Library of my own, it is no less a one than Gibbon's decline & fall of the Roman Empire"—and after deploring first her own want of memory and then thanking Heaven that she did not live in the days that Gibbon describes she proceeds

now Charles I am going to take a *great leap* [he had lately criticised her sudden transitions of subject] *turn over* & you will see who has taken my Pen from me.

On the top of the outside page, in the portion to be folded in, is written in that long looped characteristic

The Linleys of Bath

“lady’s hand” of the period, wherein each word is extended to cover twice its proper proportion of line :

Miss Lewin desires her Compliments to Mr Ward.

On the lower fold Jane has continued in her clear unaffected legible writing :

The young Lady would not *trust me* this time so you have it written down with her own fair fingers. Heaven bless Thee ever ! J. N. L. I suppose *this Letter* will be laid by with peculiar care.

The next time she wrote she returned to more anxious questions. William had written to her a letter containing the following sentences :—

Do you or do you not continue to correspond with C. W. If you say Yes ! I shall expect you to follow up the Intelligence by informing me of the success of his copper speculations. It is not very material to me whether you marry a rich man or not provided you marry a good one, but a long & uncertain courtship I can’t bear & if my friend W. would reflect a little he would I am persuaded see the necessity there is of his keeping aloof a little or coming to the point at once. I am sorry to urge this subject a second time but I assure you it gives me very serious uneasiness.

For Heaven’s sake my dear Charles, write to him & tell him the situation of *our concerns*. You know it is not in my power to do so, for whenever I have hinted an enquiry on the subject, you have appeared to me to wish to evade giving me a direct Answer & therefore I have not repeated it nor do I intend it. I have . . . perfect confidence in your honour & truth. . . . You will make my mind easy by explaining to him in what way your affairs are succeeding or I foresee I shall be harrassed to death by him & my Mother together on my return, but let *them doubt*, I *never will*.

Upon this letter of William’s Charles found it difficult to look with “the eyes of a Brother.” For her “delicate Forbearance” he thanked Jane, while assuring her that he always had been and always would be ready to confide to her every detail of his affairs.

Jane and Charles

You know, my sweet Jane, I told you that my concerns with the Copper Mines depended upon engagements with the Proprietors, and with commercial Men, but the War has so diminished all the Capitals concerned in trade that I have not yet been able to complete my arrangements with the latter, and without them it would diminish considerably my profits to engage with the Mining Proprietors. But tho' the War has thus retarded my commencement, yet it will from the increased demand it occasions abundantly compensate in the end.

How far this explanation elucidated matters for Jane we cannot tell; to an uninformed and dispassionate reader it will scarcely either clear away the obscurity or arouse any expectation of finding William's objections appeased.

Jane's next letter shall be quoted entire :

Wednesday, 26th September. MY DEAREST CHARLES, I am glad you have not written to William yet, since what I have confided to you has made you angry with him on my account, as, in the fullness of your heart you might have written rather sharply to him, which I should have been very sorry for—poor Fellow, tho' his sentiments on the subject are so very foreign to ours, he cannot have any other motive for writing to me as he has done, but anxiety for my happiness: but why should he not suppose *you* are equally regardful of it, or entertain the most distant Idea of your breaking your faith to me! alas there I cannot excuse him; however, of this I am certain, he has the highest opinion of your honour; what he means is, that in case of your failure it would not be possible for us to marry, & consequently, as *he supposes*, all further intercourse must be dropt, which he thinks would be very disgraceful to me! I declare now my Charles that even if such a thing were to happen, (which heaven forbid!) I should feel myself entitled to just as much respect in the World as I do now; but so long as our mutual Affection & esteem lasts such a separation would be contrary to nature & reason. I answered William Yesterday, & told him very candidly that I had not, & that I *would not* alter my conduct towards you, that I was arrived at an age when I was capable of judging for myself, & at all events *he* had no right to controul my actions! I said, the more I had known of you my beloved Charles, the greater was my esteem for your character, that you possessed my entire affections, & *knew* that you possessed them, & if our union could not take place for Years, I could not understand why He or *the World* (upon whose opinion he lays a *great stress*) should interfere, or harbour a thought to the discredit of either of us:

The Linleys of Bath

after having said much more in answer to what he had further written on the subject, I concluded by intreating him not to worry me any more about it, or encourage my Mother to do so, as it would answer *no end* but that of making my life uncomfortable to me. I informed him of my having desired you to give him an account of your affairs, which you may do without giving him cause to suspect that I had quoted any part of his letter to you, & say all you can think of dearest to make his mind easy. *He* doesn't deserve it, but you will do it for *my sake*. Perhaps you will be able to convince him how erroneous his opinions are, & bring him to *reason*. I thank you dear Charles for your Information: I trust you will succeed to your fondest wishes, & shall be always anxious to know what progress you are making, therefore don't think any communication on so momentous a subject to us *both*, can ever be obtrusive, but I had rather it should come from *yourself* unasked for, or I might be plaguing you with questions *w^{ch}* you might not be able to answer; & that would be so much precious time *wasted* which would be better spent in writing or talking on other matters *You know* Charles ¹ I have sent off an invitation to my Mother this Morning; Mr Lewin will drive her here either on Friday or Monday, & her stay cannot exceed a Week, as the Lewin Family make their Visits Saturday Se'en-night: oh how happy I shall be to meet my dear Charles again! I assure you if it was not for that expectation, I should very much regret leaving Eltham. Your society makes amends for many unpleasant hours I pass in Southampton Street, & long before I knew of your affection for me, your visits there, gave me more pleasure than you were aware of. If you have heard anything from my Mother respecting the settlement of our affairs, that will give William any satisfaction, don't omit to inform him of it, he has desired me to ascertain for him, whether the Annuities upon the Proprietor's ² shares are as Peake ³ said put into the hands of Trustees Nightly. Of this I am ignorant, but I very much fear it is not done, & Will: swears no power on earth shall prevent his going out to India if on his return to Town he finds everything in the same unsettled state as when he quitted it. I am afraid we must lose him then after all! God ever bless & prosper you my own Charles! Yr affect^e. J. N. LINLEY.

The answer immediately sent by Charles is very pretty and rather touching.

MY DEAR JANE, I will honestly confess, well as I knew I loved you, I did not think you had so much influence over my *mind* as your

¹ She underlines "You know" because he had criticised her frequent use of these words.

² She should have written "Proprietors'."

³ Peake was the treasurer of the theatre.

Jane and Charles

letter convinces me you possess; over my heart I knew you had the greatest. I will acknowledge the extract from your Brother's letter gave me—come, I'll say, uneasiness; subsequent reflection did not diminish it in the least; I was willing to believe I saw clearer into the tendency of expressions than your Brother; or ascribe it to the looseness and inaccuracy of his pen, rather than admit the very unpleasant imputations his language certainly conveyed. I anticipated your answer to my letter. "I know I said, my Jane will write full of Love & confidence, she will exculpate William from the intention, by ascribing it to his care for her happiness, she will lay it all upon his fear of the opinion of the world, but I shall see it just the same!" Your letter is come & I see it with the eyes you wish me to have.

On the 28th of September Jane had a surprise for her lover.

Did you go to see Biggs? Now Charles, how will you be surprised when I tell you *I was at the Play*! If it had been possible for me to have apprized you of my going you may be assured I would have done so, but there was no time, the party was made so *suddenly & unexpectedly*. Oh you blind creature not to see your Jane! perhaps you were not there for I looked in vain for you? I am delighted with Biggs, & was excessively entertained altogether, & so were the Lewins for they *all went*. I assure you it was a great indulgence from Mr Lewin for he had been complaining of a sore throat & objected to it at first from the fear of increasing his cold as the Weather was so unfavourable.

All this carefully worded narrative was a hoax, in revenge for some ostentatious mystery about nothing that had been kept up by Charles in conjunction with Jane Ireland.

Come, don't look grave and think I have been telling an Untruth. No! that I never do even in joke. (I have seen Biggs in Bath) the party really was proposed by me—I thought we might eat our bread & cheese afterwards with my Mother, sleep in Southampton Street and bring her here the next day, but that cross patch (her host) would not hear of it. The next day we were informed that the *Eltham Theatre* would open as last Night, with the Comedy of the Jew, and the *musical* Entertainment of the Purse or benevolent Tar, & by way of making amends for our disappointment of going to Town, we all *honoured* the Eltham Theatre. There was a

The Linleys of Bath

brilliant & overflowing Stable on the occasion, & the Cocks & Hens in the Yard formed an admirable Orchestra with the trampling of Horses, which I expected would come upon the Stage & put all the paraphernalia to confusion every moment. I never laughed so heartily in my life. The Jew was not amiss, but the Gentleman who performed Frederick Bertram delighted me when he Hassured *is hever* dear Eliza of the *Hardency* of *is* affections.

Her little trick fell flat, however, owing to her correspondent's bad habit of turning first to the end.

Oh my best beloved, the very first thing I always look for in your Letters is the dear Signature & before I could unfold it my eye caught the mention of Hens, Chickens & Horses.

He on the same evening had accompanied Mrs Linley and Mrs Lonsdale to the theatre.

Think of your Charles in the Box Lobby, with your Mother on one side with her gown over her head & Mrs Lonsdale on the other with a red, deep red pocket Handkerchief over her's to save a new bonnet.

Mrs Linley was to come down on the 1st of October with Mr Lewin in the famous buggy.

I hope she will not object to being of our party to-morrow for you must know Sir we have *commanded a Play* & all the Noblesse of Eltham are to be present. Jane Shore & the agreeable surprize are to be the performances and part of the Gallery is to be laid with the Pit on the occasion.

"By this time," wrote Charles on the evening of Monday October 1st,

in all human probability your Mother has said "who is that from Jane?" by this time Miss Lewin has looked with an eye of intelligence & by this time you have had time to recover your countenance.

But this prophecy was not fulfilled, because, though Mrs Linley came at the proper time, Charles's letter was delayed. Mrs Linley was

in a sad croaking humour . . . but I am so accustomed to it & see so little prospect of the *cause* for it ceasing that I think the wisest way is to make up my mind for the worst & *hope* for the best!

Jane and Charles

but I am so happy in your *disinterested* affection my Charles that it makes me insensible to what might otherwise give me concern. £30,000¹ would not compensate to me for the loss of that blessing. Oh, but a sixth part of that sum would facilitate a *still greater one* & when I think that nearly such a sum ought in justice to be *mine* I cannot but lament the loss of it.

On the 8th she announced that in all probability her mother and she would return home that day; and with this announcement the first series of letters closes.

¹ The figure of a young lady's fortune whom—or rather which—Charles Ward had recently been invited to woo;

Chapter Ten: The Sanguine Lover

FROM October 1798 to January 1799 there are no letters. During the intervening months the lovers were presumably both in London; and we may imagine for ourselves evenings in Southampton Street such as Charles had foreshadowed—she seated at work, while he made a fourth at the whist-table with those assiduous players, Mrs French, of the “long freezing countenance,” Mrs Lonsdale whose game was so little “genteel” and Mrs Linley. Doubtless, also, the pair saw each other at the theatre as well as at the friendly houses of the Irelands, the Barnards and the Cockers. When the New Year began, William was still at home, and still talking of a return to India; Sheridan had still “settled” nothing; Charles Ward was still “morally certain” of an “independence”; and Mrs Linley still unfavourable to the engagement.

The first letter of the second packet comes from Charles, and is headed “Southampton.” It bears the post-mark of that town, and the date stamp of 11th January 1799. The purpose of it is to inform Jane that he had met his brother Edward

here, to-day, but his Ship being under sailing orders, he is unable to proceed to Lymington with me, I therefore stay with him to-day & go to-morrow to Lymington, to which place I shall arrive too late to communicate my engagement with you to my Mother & send you word by the Post of her reception of it—& unfortunately there is no Post on Saturday.

From this it would appear that, until the beginning of 1799, Charles had not informed his family of his



Charles William Ward
from a Portrait in the possession of the
Ward family



The Sanguine Lover

engagement, although "my brother Edward" had observed for himself the state of Charles's affections.

On this same day Jane was writing that she pictured to herself

the family party seated round the fire listening with attentive curiosity to your account of the *staid, domestic & religious* Lady you are about to introduce into it; Brother Edward perhaps edging in a word of concurrence now & then; tho' the pleasing image I drew was frequently in danger of being totally effaced by that which was *really* present to me namely Mrs Lonsdale in full tongue!

She had received in the course of the day a visit from a Miss Smith, who either was, or was on the eve of becoming, engaged to Charles's brother William (it is a complicating circumstance that these brothers were named respectively Charles William and William Charles).

I don't know *how it was* but, insensibly we fell to talking of nothing but *Wards*!

From Lymington all sorts of kind messages were sent by Mrs Ward and her two daughters, together with a warm invitation for Jane to pay them a visit as soon as possible. Mrs Linley and her son had, it appears, sent compliments to Charles's family, so that the engagement was now acknowledged on both sides.

In a postscript Charles mockingly inquires :

Whether would you rather I had gone to Church this Morning or had wrote this letter to you?

—Jane having expressed regret that he was not, like herself, a regular attendant at church. Great was her own gratification at the kind terms of Mrs Ward's

The Linleys of Bath

invitation, but when she read a portion of the letter to her mother, Mrs Linley

either affected to be, or really was indifferent to it, as she heard it in silence nor did she make a single remark after I had done. . . . Far different would it have been Charles had you informed me of some acquisition to your *fortune* then she would have entered into all *my* feelings on the subject most interesting to me.

Winter gaieties were now in full swing.

I am going to be a sad Gadabout this Week—to-day I dine with M. Storace—Thursday with Mrs Young in Bedford Square & go to her Sister's dance in the Evening. You have *no objection*, I hope, "odd's Tabors & pipes" it will be pleasant no doubt but how infinitely *more* pleasant if *you* were to be my Partner! I hear it is to be only a snug little Hop or I sh^d have declined going.

Apparently Charles returned to town and saw Jane upon the 18th, for upon the 19th she was sending him some enclosure which had been waiting for him, but which in the pleasure of seeing him again she had forgotten to hand to him. A postscript mentions that Mrs Linley talks of dining out somewhere tomorrow, "& if she does, I think we may spend a snug evening in Norfolk Street"—*i.e.* at the Irelands'.

After this comes a gap of several weeks, the next letter being dated "Monday Morning, March 4th," Charles had again gone to Southampton and to Lymington, but Jane had not accompanied him. Indeed, it seems fairly certain that she did not become personally acquainted with his mother and sisters before her marriage.

The Southampton Street trio had been dining with the Porchers, and Mrs Linley had thrown out "some pretty strong hints about the shameful late hours y^t were the fashion," apparently because dinner was not



ELTHAM BRIDGE.

KENT.

Engraved by H. and

June 12

The Sanguine Lover

served until six, while William "did not chuse to perform his new Glee tho' he made such a point of my taking it." The business of Charles in Lymington was that of "persuading my sisters to resign their respective inamorato's," and the somewhat ironical contrast between his attitude as a lover and his attitude as a brother does not seem to have struck him. The suitors of both ladies, it appears, were Frenchmen—"those abominable Frenchmen," Jane rather gratuitously calls them—and may possibly have been prisoners of war. A peace between the two countries must at this time have seemed very far off, and marriage with a French officer would inevitably have involved an Englishwoman in painful divisions of feeling. The efforts of the brother from London were entirely successful with the younger sister.

The connection is broken off for ever, & happily for me the vexation of the Gentleman has broken into a warmth so offensive to my Sister that she allows she has had a complete escape.

With the elder sister he did not succeed so fully, "but I have in great measure checked the too great intimacy." Busied with these family cares, Charles, for the first and last time, neglected during nearly a fortnight to write to Jane, a neglect which filled her with anxiety, and himself, when he heard from his brother of her uneasiness, with well-deserved self-reproach for his "vile procrastinating habit." She meanwhile had gone once more to Eltham, whence she wrote declaring her resentment over.

My confidence and my *reliance* on you were not weakened by your unaccountable silence & yet I have been very wretched. Oh Charles, I should have doubted my affection for you & you would have doubted it too, could I have been indifferent. . . . You have no idea how delightful Eltham appears to me now! but *Saturday*

The Linleys of Bath

& *Sunday* every object gave my heart a *sinking feel* that cannot be described; even in my Room (tho' you were never in it Charles) but there is a certain Drawer in which were deposited your Letters! The sight of that Drawer occasioned *such a sigh*!

The modest gaieties of Eltham were being resumed; William, apparently still in Southampton Street, was "fagging away" at *The Pavilion*, his musical play, of which he was both author and composer; and Charles had continued his journey to Bath; in that city Betty Tickell was at school under the care of the Misses Lee, at Belvedere House,¹ now the Eye Infirmary. Sophia, Harriet and Anne Lee were daughters of John Lee, the actor, and the eldest, Sophia (born in 1750, and in 1798 generally spoken of as "Mrs Lee"), had many years earlier produced a highly successful opera, the profits of which had enabled her to establish the school. After her retirement, in 1803, she published a novel, "The Life of a Lover," which is supposed to have been written much earlier and to be largely autobiographical. Harriet, many years younger, wrote several plays, and stories; her "Canterbury Tales" were in their own day greatly admired, but I must own that, when I tried them, I could not get beyond a very few pages. Her curious love story was in progress at this time, and the hero of it was William Godwin, who during a short stay in Bath was so much struck with the conversation of Miss Harriet Lee that he not only made elaborate analyses of it, but proposed marriage to her. They corresponded from April to August 1798, and she finally refused

¹ An advertisement in *The Bath Herald* for March 1773 of "Belvidere House," then vacant, dwells upon its fine situation and its fitness for "a Nobleman's or Gentleman's Family or for a Lodging House."

The Sanguine Lover

him.¹ Jane Linley preferred the eldest sister to the others, considering her to have less affectation, and, although their superior in talent, a more unassuming manner. Charles was of the same opinion; the conversation of "Mrs S. Lee" he found easy, natural and unprepared, while the younger sisters appeared always studying to say fine things. Still it is of Miss Harriet's conversation that we find a philosopher taking notes with a view to matrimony.

Charles Ward, then, called at Belvedere House, toiling doubtless up the steep Belmont slope, and beaten by the healthy March winds of that breezy district.

I was shown into a room where I found a young Lady alone, I took her by the hand & said "I am sure I am speaking to Miss Tickell." So it proved; had her mother walked out of the Picture frame in your Drawing room the likeness could not have been stronger. I had introduce(d) myself and a smile upon the mention of my name made me sensible I was well known. Mrs & Miss Lee joined us afterwards & a couple of hours rolled away without my perceiving it, can you guess the subjects? the number of enquiries & my answers. I made Betsy play, I made her sing. "Well then how do you like her?" I'll tell you I shall be very proud & fond of my *Niece*. Is not that exactly as you wish me to feel for her? I assure you I think her a very agreeable Girl, by no means a Beauty, her eyes are too light, the contrast between her hair and her complexion is not good, the form of her full countenance is not handsome, it is not sufficiently oval, and her neck is not well shaped, to which may be added that in her countenance there is a want of the delicacy & sensibility which so eminently distinguishes above all countenances I ever saw in my life, that of—Ah vain creature need I say more? don't you already know who I mean? No, dearest Jane, I don't think you handsome, had you been so I perhaps should have admired without loving you, but I think you more, I think you beautiful; by that I mean a Heart & Mind warm & pure visible in your face, yes in yours there is sense and feeling governed by Delicacy & these, which would make every face good, beam in features and complexion which would be admired without them; what must the conjunction produce? *Love*, such as your Charles's. But how you run away with my Pen? here have I left poor Betsy with all her faults upon her head to praise you. The little faults I have enumerated are nothing, the whole is agreeable

¹ *Dictionary of National Biography.*

The Linleys of Bath

& attractive & when she drops the *sliding looks* taught her by Miss Ann Lee, which gives an *affected softness* but *real slyness* to her countenance for the *delicate openness* which her Aunt will teach her—she will be doubly attractive. She appears sensible, good tempered, affectionate and well educated, I like her musical talents, but I think her Aunt's Example will induce her to drop a few misplaced graces; hers indeed are very sparing & perhaps I should not discover them but in songs I have heard sung by her Aunt.

At the end of this letter, which itself throws so much light both upon the aunt and upon the niece, comes a report of Edward Ward's replies to the inquiries of his sisters about Jane.

Miss Linley, said he, from the little I saw of her seems to have retained the polish of high life without its tinsel, she is possessed of sensibility, good humour & good sense, and moreover all is extremely pretty.

The good opinion thus expressed was the first stage of a steady regard and kindness extended invariably not only to Jane herself and to her children, but to her niece and her grand-niece. No brother by blood could have been more truly a brother than Edward Ward became to his sister-in-law, and the assurance that her infant children could count upon his wise and benevolent guardianship must have been the greatest possible comfort to her when she lay dying.

Jane could not at all agree with Charles's very moderate estimate of her niece's charms. Most people, she maintained, would certainly consider Betsy a "very pretty girl." As to those "sliding looks" Miss Ann Lee was not to be blamed. "I remember her having them from a child & both her Aunt Sheridan & I have in vain attempted to cure her of them." The family attachment which was so strong in the Linleys led Jane to hope that "Betsy's" home might be with herself and her husband. She

The Sanguine Lover

mentioned the hope to her mother, who remarked that she did not think Charles Ward would like the plan; Jane immediately replied: "Oh, indeed he will consent to anything that will contribute to *my* happiness," and in so replying she did less than justice to her lover, since he had not waited for her suggestion to frame that very project.

I had intended as a marriage present for you to have wrote to her, that with a *new Uncle* she had got a *new home*.

Even if Betsy had not "answered his expectations" and proved to be agreeable, he should have done this for Jane's sake;

Besides, my dear Jane, you are not only bound to protect her by the common ties of blood called Duty, but you are by the obligations you have received from her Mother. I assure you they stand first in my mind & the gratitude I *feel* for Mrs Sheridan & Mrs Tickell making my dearest Love what she is will manifest itself in my regard for her Children.

Jane was now about to leave the kind Lewins and return home.

I have a particular Engagement on Thursday, which I have promised faithfully to perform. You say you do not care where I go so I need not fill up a line in my Letter to inform you what that Engagement is.

Her mocking reference is to a declaration at the close of one of his letters a few days earlier: "*I care not* where you go, but *I care* what you think & feel." The mysterious engagement is by-and-by explained as being, "to the altar at St Martin's to receive a spiritual blessing from the Bishop of London"; in fact she was going to be confirmed, having promised Ozias that she would take advantage of the next opportunity.

The great interest of the Southampton Street

The Linleys of Bath

household at this time was William's operetta or "musical entertainment," *The Pavilion*. The first night was now eagerly anticipated, and Jane was sorry to find her brother so sanguine. "The Performers praise his Piece and tell him it is sure to succeed, but are they *sincere*?" A little instance of that tiresome tendency constantly to change her determinations which seems to have become characteristic of Mrs Linley in her later years now occurred. Charles Ward had, it would appear, been entrusted with the duty of collecting, while in Bath, certain sums due to William and Jane—very probably under their grandfather's will. Now Mrs Linley desired "to wait till she goes to Bath, that she may receive it for us, but that won't do, my dear Mamma!"

Early in April the traveller crossed from Bristol to Swansea, encountered "a complete gale of Wind" and "suffered all the horrors of Sea Sickness." As he was going into comparatively wild parts of Wales he proposed to purchase a "Poney," a plan of which Mrs Linley greatly approved as showing some tincture of "œconomy." To her Charles endeavoured to explain certain points in regard to income-tax—which the good lady, as indeed might be expected of her, was extremely anxious to avoid paying. So complicated was the case that both spelling and grammar were cast to the winds in the effort to expound it.

Tell your Mother (to whom give my Love) that Mr Pit was aware that a number of people would make the same divisions of property as she has done to avoid the Tax & therefore fixed a day before the Tax commenced for all these arrangements to be made on or before & that hers was afterwards.

Charles's journey from Swansea to some spot with an illegible name, halfway to Caermathen was after all

The Sanguine Lover

performed either on foot or by means of a hired mount, Swansea proving to be "not at all well provided with Ponies for Sale." His brother (William) on hearing this advised the purchase of a goat, "to make your peregrinations upon"; as for Jane, she cared nothing how he was mounted "so you are safely conveyed back to me with all our hopes realized & a nice little white Cottage bought." On another point she was not so indifferent. The ring which she had given him, and which had once before been broken, was now lost, having, he thought, probably slipped off when he washed his hands at the Neath copper works. Its absence perturbed Jane considerably.

If my Mother should ever enquire for it I don't know how I shall bring myself off tho'; she values the ring as it was a token of affection from her husband & I suppose would be highly offended with me if I were to inform her in what way I have disposed of it, but when I gave it you I thought it as safe as if it had been on my own finger. If you should get it again, my Charles, oblige me by laying it by, & I will give you something else in lieu of it when we meet.

She was busy when she wrote this with preparations for a dinner-party. Mrs Lee and Betty Tickell were now staying in Southampton Street, and the party was probably in honour of the former. The Jacksons, Porchers and Cockers were expected, and in the evening, some "Beaux" "to our Concert." She heard "Betsey's little pipe" at the moment.

The production of *The Pavilion* was for the second time delayed and Jane evidently suspected some hidden animosity at the theatre—apparently with justice. She was glad that William's name had been mentioned in the newspapers only as that of the composer "but it is a hard thing that there should be a possibility of so unoffending a creature as he is, having Enemies."

The Linleys of Bath

At Caermathen, where he was now arrived, Charles called upon Charles Sheridan, who to the surprise and mortification of his visitor remembered little or nothing of Jane, of whom he recalled only that she was a pretty little girl. Considering that, when Charles Sheridan left England for Sweden, Jane was not yet four and a half years old and that he had in all probability never seen her since, he might easily have remembered even less. Charles Ward found him "a man of great abilities indeed, but a consciousness of his powers, the constant current of his eloquence makes him rather discourse than converse." Mrs Charles Sheridan was beautiful and agreeable, but the charms of her conversation were, to her visitor's taste, diminished by an Irish accent. In speaking to each other the pair were more effusive than he considered seemly, the husband using terms of fondness and the wife her consort's Christian name. It would be interesting to know at what date it ceased to be an impropriety for a woman to address her husband as "Charles" in their own house and in the presence of a third person.

At about the same time Richard Sheridan had been calling in Southampton Street, where he had repeated "some beautiful words that are to be set for Mrs Jordan" in Kotzebue's play (i.e. *Pizarro*) "& William is to be the composer." Sheridan added, that in respect to *The Pavilion*.

The performers were a set of Hypocrites . . . for that they told *him* he [? they] did not think it would do! and added that nothing would give him more severe Mortification than its failure, that he knew there were a set of envious Rascals in the House who would endeavour to keep him back & would never suffer him, if they could prevent it, to be in any musical department there.

All of which William heard "with the greatest sangfroid, either from Incredulity or a confidence in

The Sanguine Lover

his own Abilities." Next day Mrs Linley is reported as "*niggling*" William to go to Hertford Street, about this song "but his proud Spirit will do it with a very ill grace."

Mrs Linley, with her usual eye to the main chance, had now "engaged a Gentleman Lodger who takes possession of his Apartments when she goes to Bath." This lodger was a young man called Morris, who often appears in the correspondence under the nickname of "Signor Morici." He seems to have held some small Government appointment, to have been an author in a small way and a quiet and meek person. The plan was that he and William should live together in Southampton Street during the absence of the two ladies, but should not board there, "which they will certainly find much pleasanter." At this stage, Jane approved well enough of the arrangement, which was adopted apparently as an alternative to the removal of the family.

I believe it would fret my Mother to death either to leave the House or to lose William. Indeed, as the India situation is not relinquished, I think he might manage to Weather out another year in Southampton Street.

Charles, now at Bangor, and in the eighth week of his absence, wrote most hopefully that he had made an expedition to Anglesea, and that his object was now nearer to success than he had expected. His enlargements of this statement do not however indicate anything more decisive than his observation in action of some process which he had hitherto known only in theory, and his finding certain difficulties smaller than he expected. This degree of encouragement was enough for his ever sanguine temper, and from the tone of his letter one might suppose that he

The Linleys of Bath

reckoned upon returning to marry in the course of the summer. To what degree Jane had already fathomed the Micawber-like disposition of her lover remains uncertain; but her observations show that she did not count as he did upon his eventually succeeding. She is not, she says, of so sanguine a nature as he, and although she loves to encourage hope of success is yet perfectly sensible of the uncertainty of it. She was, as Elizabeth and Mary had each been, a woman who faced facts; the sincerity characteristic of her was, as it so often is, an intellectual as well as a moral quality; if she did not deceive others it was because she first did not deceive herself.

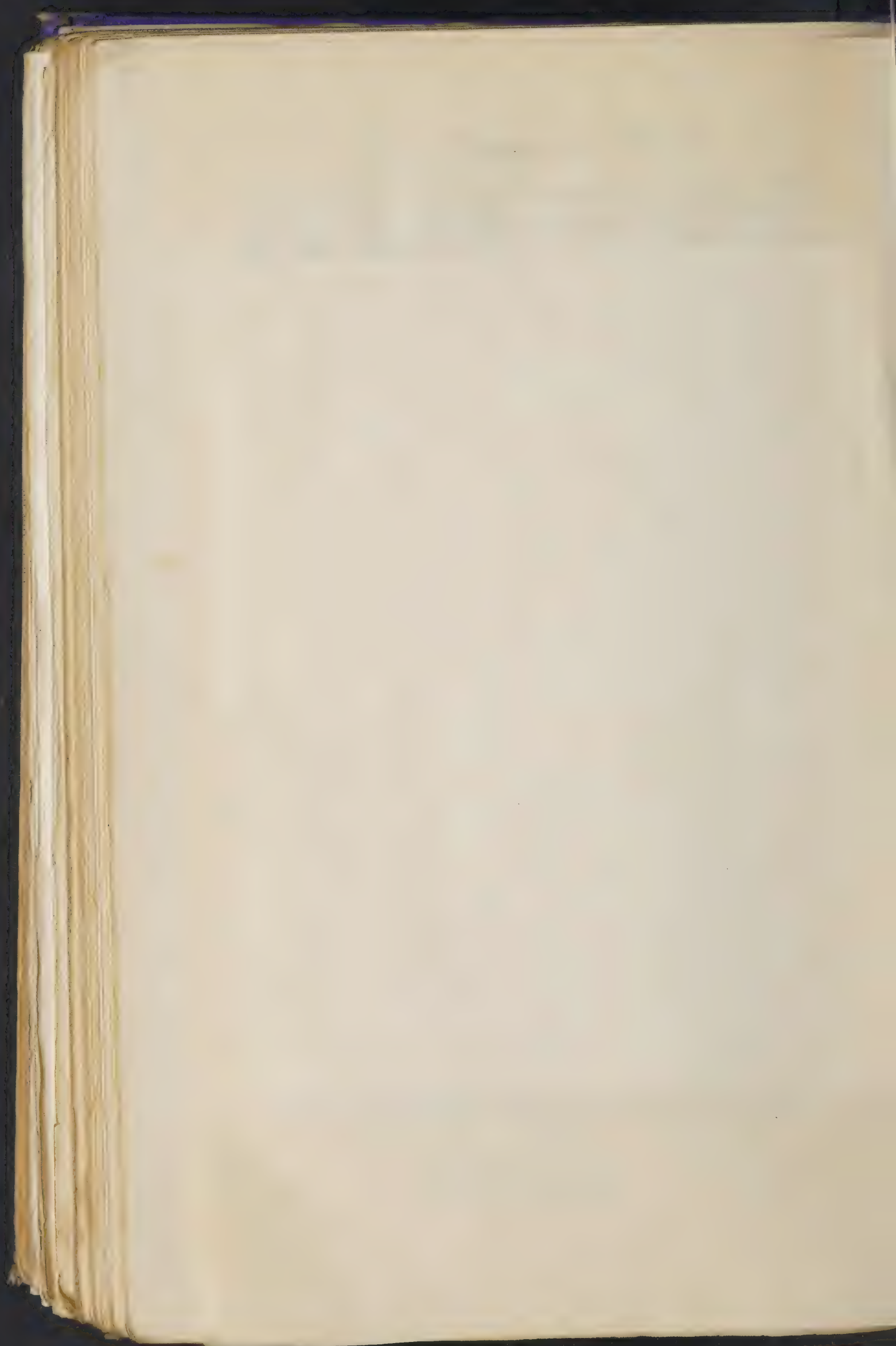
The presence in town of Betsy and of her friend Miss Lee added to the gaieties of the Southampton Street household. "Engagements," Jane reported, "come upon us thick & threefold," and presently aunt and niece were "very busy making preparations for a masquerade" and the wardrobe of the theatre was being ransacked to provide gypsies' dresses for them. On the morning after this entertainment Jane thus summed up her experiences and conclusions:

Well I think a Masquerade in *itself* an Insipid Amusement. After all an hour is sufficient to show you the different characters, & the eye being gratified you listen in vain for any other entertainment. This was my case last night, who (to do myself justice) was as dull a person as the rest of the groupe; the party consisted of Mrs Boscawen, as one of the Turks (no bad Mask) myself and Betsey as Gypsies & Miss Siddons¹ in a fancy dress, who was as fatigued as myself with five hours of empty noise—indeed she did not enter into the spirit of the thing so much as I did, for when I saw *our* Neice tripping on the light fantastic toe with a smart Domino I joined in the dance by way of being a Chaprone, tho' they held out so much longer than I

¹ Miss "Sally" Siddons, whose tragic love story came to its crisis in the preceding year, when her dying sister, Maria, extorted from her a promise never to marry Sir Thomas Lawrence, whom both loved.



Portrait of a woman



The Sanguine Lover

could do that I was obliged to leave her at last to the care of herself. I assure you the young Lady likes a little flirtation as well as the rest of us, and as she has no mean opinion of her beauty she was quite eager to unmask her pretty face when she saw two or three more do it towards the conclusion of the Evening, or rather the beginning of to-day, as we did not get home till near three this morning, Betsey enchanted with everything she had seen & heard, & I still more delighted to find myself in Southampton Street again. See the difference between seventeen and——

Charles having sent a message to Betsy in which he desired her to

take up your pen & describe with the utmost exactitude your Aunt's Appearance and Spirits,

Jane's next letter contained her reply.

SIR in pursuance of your directions, I proceed to inform you, that my Aunt I believe has had a disorder called the dumps on account of your absence, for I can't prevail on her to dance at a Masquerade or to like what is becoming in dress, pray Sir, reply whether this be a desire to see you or a total *lassitude des Esprits*. But to be brief, she is I take it no taller than when you left her certainly no fatter (for raking does not improve people in that) as pretty as ever & always at her writing Desk which my G. Mother calls Fiddle faddling. Having now fulfilled my *duty* Sir, it remains for me to assure (you) that I shall gratefully remember the faults you speak of & am your devoted humble, most obedient &c. &c. &c. &c.

The writing of this lively little note is of the Linley type, but larger, less regular, compact and well-finished than Jane's. Some specimens of William's writing closely resemble this sample of Betsy's. Later in life—thirty-eight years later—hers had grown more angular and longer in the loops—had come in short to be the handwriting common to all the grandmothers and great-aunts who wrote letters in the decade 1830-1840; and the liveliness had faded from her style. The "raking" of which Betsy wrote was continued by a dinner at the house of Mr Woodfall—no doubt the

The Linleys of Bath

printer of the Junius letters—who was a friend of Miss Lee, and had invited Mrs and Miss Linley to accompany her.

The Evening was spent wholly in conversation excepting that it was once interrupted by a song from my Ladyship & a Duet with Betsy. We should have had more Music, but the Instrument was not playable & we were obliged to tune our pipes without it, which I did not like at all, but as I told you, I had determined to be all over *Amiability*, I complied with all the grace imaginable; as for my Mother I was thunderstruck at her good behaviour; she yawned but twice, & did not mention cards once.

Next day she saw a new anonymous play acted for the benefit of a lady who, thanks to the seal of the letter, has also become anonymous. The chief merit of the performance seems to have consisted in an imitation of Erskine by Bannister, who was acting a “loquacious lawyer.”

Charles had now reached Garstang, whence he wrote more hopefully than ever. The “material” that he needed—whatever it may have been—was plentiful and neglected, therefore cheap, in that locality, and from it he expected to extract, “Sulphur, Independence and Happiness.” The pair had now been engaged for a year and, since the anniversary found them many miles asunder, their glad remembrance remains recorded.

“Since the last seventeenth of May, Jane,” wrote Charles, “I have felt

a happiness I never knew before . . . what would be my sensations, my hopes, my expectations if you were not. Oh, a blank in which Misfortunes & Ills would write their character, but in which there would be no trace of Joy or Comfort.

He had at this time seen a prosperous cousin and felt sure that Northumberland would be the place in



From a painting by Thomas Beach in the National Portrait Gallery.

WILLIAM WOODFALL,

("Memory Woodfall"), whose astonishing powers of reporting speeches without taking notes won for him a great reputation in political circles at the end of the eighteenth century.



The Sanguine Lover

which he would establish himself. He looked forward to coming to town in some three weeks' time in order to make a contract with Sir M. Ridley, and to live happy ever after as Jane's husband. Jane on her part was about to lose the pleasant companionship of her niece, for whom it had been settled that she should return to Miss Lee's until she was eighteen. After that period,

Mrs Boscawen has it in contemplation to procure her a situation with one of the Princesses which may certainly be of advantage to her & therefore I could not speak against it especially as she likes it herself, & Miss Lee & her Grandmother are desirous of it.

Evidently Jane's taste would not have lain in the same direction, but she reflected that the post might be resigned whenever a home was ready for Betsy with Charles and herself, and that meanwhile anything was better for the girl than a home in Southampton Street.

Your Favourite, Ozias is with us, & the same odd creature as ever. He frightened his Mother to death yesterday by declaring he should have a *red hot fever* in consequence of having eat too much Dinner the day before at Mr Palmer's,

—a prognostication happily not fulfilled. A visit had been received from Charles Sheridan who had remarked upon the likeness of Jane's eyes to those of her eldest sister, and had seemed moved by the family's music, which he said, "put him very much in mind of old times." She mentions that the Sheridan brothers had not met, although they had not seen each other for seventeen years. Charles did not "chuse to go to the great Gentleman's house," and Richard had been "too much engaged to wait upon his elder brother, & there the matter rests!"

The Linleys of Bath

The hopes of which Charles had recently written almost as though they had been certainties were proving altogether illusory.

I am sorry dear Love to tell you, that the result of my enquiries here have not been so satisfactory, Sir M. Ridley's Works are under Contract for a term of years & so much of the mineral I am in search of is engaged in the same way, that I apprehend I shall not be able to make myself certain of a sufficient annual quantity.

Northumberland therefore was no longer the Eden destined to contain their cottage : and from Newcastle Charles was proceeding into Derbyshire in order to visit certain mines belonging to the Duke of Devonshire. This change he urged her not to consider as a disappointment or as very important.

. . . it is only my sanguine disposition, my Castle building imagination which gives it that complexion—& already I hope I may fix in Derbyshire—& then Oh Jane, while I am carrying my plans into effect at Cheadle, if you were to pay a visit to your friends at Ashbourne. My Heavens, what happiness! How much better than my fixing here!

And he begins to inquire whether he cannot possibly be introduced to and call upon her friend Mrs Lee (whom he ought to have spelled "Leigh") at Ashbourne. This lady I suppose to have been the friend and probably relative of Mrs Stratford Canning, whose husband read the service at Mrs Sheridan's funeral. The letter of introduction Jane was ready to give him, but could hold out no hopes of a visit to Ashbourne from herself. It was several months since she had heard from Mrs Leigh, and although Mr Leigh had been in town he had not called at Southampton Street. Ozias was still at his mother's and sent his compliments.

The Sanguine Lover

I believe he guesses I am writing to you by his sly saucy looks. He said the other day, "Jane! how go on flames & darts! When is the happy knot to be tied?" I asked him if *he* would tie the happy knot? But he declined it from a superstitious Idea of the marriage not proving happy, or one of the parties might die & *He* of course would feel uncomfortably in case of such events following.

Mrs Freeman, a lady whom in spite of her friendliness Charles found it impossible to like, had had an odd vision; she had seen him walking in Marylebone Street with a smart young lady to whom he was talking very seriously and of whose arm he had hold in precisely the same manner as that which he used with Jane. So strong was the likeness that Mrs Freeman was rooted to the spot with astonishment. Here was a fine opportunity for jealousy if Jane's temper had inclined in that direction, but she, with her accustomed reasonableness, accepted at once the likely solution proffered by her lover—namely, that Mrs Freeman had seen his brother William walking with Miss Smith. The day on which she wrote, 24th May 1799, was to see the first performance of *Pizarro*, that highly bombastic melodrama, which, incredible as it seems, Sheridan pronounced to be "the best thing he ever wrote."

In Derbyshire Charles recovered all his hopes. Here no hindering contracts were in force, and once more he declares that never was he more sanguine in his views and never believed them nearer completion.

Jane's last letter of the series contains one of many references to Mrs Linley's custom of letting her box at Drury Lane Theatre—much to her daughter's displeasure. How far Mrs Linley was transgressing an actual rule, or how far Jane's objection rested upon a ground not so much of probity as of dignity, it

The Linleys of Bath

seems impossible at this distance of time to be quite sure. On this particular occasion, Sheridan had called to borrow the box for the Speaker, "and it was fortunately *disengaged!*" He further

invited us to dine with him in the Prince's Room at $\frac{1}{2}$ past four: my Mother *would* go, tho' I would *very* much rather have declined it, & Ozias very wisely preferred going to the Howards': at the appointed hour we went, & after groping about behind the scenes in the dark half an hour, we found the apartment, but no one in it, or any preparations making for Dinner! We heard that Mr Sheridan was gone to the House of Commons & desired we might keep some hot for him; you may conceive my Mother all this time fretting & abusing by turns, and at last I was obliged to send to the Shakespeare to know if there really was any Dinner coming or not! to conclude this agreeable adventure, a fine boil'd fowl & Asparagus made its appearance at last & restored us both to good humour, but we were *tete a tete*, & I left my Mother sitting over a bottle of port at six o'clock, to join the Irelands and Mrs Marsh at the Play. Charles Sheridan was here this morning. He and his Brother have met at last and Sheridan wants him to be of his fishing party, but he had other *fish* to fry! (I hope you don't think now y^t his superior mind stooped to this pun; no, I was struck with the *Novelty* of the Idea & have therefore treated you with it.)

Her lover's reply is still dated from Derbyshire, but bids her direct the next to Birmingham. To that place travelled on June 10th one of her most characteristic letters.

. . . He (William Ward) called here upon a most gratifying occasion to me, & as I know you are free from jealousy I will inform you that he brought me a present from a young Man for whom I have conceived a sincere regard, & so kind a letter that I could not deny myself the pleasure of answering it immediately who think you can be this new Correspondent? Who, my Charles but our worthy brother Edward! . . . his present is a book Charles very handsomely bound which I mean shall have a conspicuous place in our Library! it shall be placed next to the Family Bible & Prayer Book; I will have no treatise's on Chymistry, no speculative thoughts upon the respective virtues of copper or leaden Ore within a Shelf of it.

The book was "Wilberforce on Christianity." After a little talk of summer plans, disconcerted by a resolve

The Sanguine Lover

on the part of Mrs Symmons to move to a new house, she falls to reminiscences.

Yesterday was the ninth of June; do you remember the last ninth of June? No! Have you forgotten when, as our dearly beloved *Cousin* you were introduced to the hospitable couple in Palace Yard? The poor old Halls commemorated their nine and thirtieth anniversary with the same glee and merriment as last year . . . all the old Souls enquired very kindly after you & the good Dame Kemble observed you were a very well-behaved agreeable young Man!

Pizarro has "set the Town a madding," she begins to think it will run as long as *The School for Scandal*. On Friday *The Rivals* is to be acted at "The Lodge."¹

William plays Falkland: my Mother & I go with your Brother W. Welbanke & Lawrence² & poor Jane is excluded tho' I begged hard for her, & indeed had the pleasure of a *Set to* on the occasion, well,—I will make her amends when I am my own *Mistress*.

On Saturday she is to sit to Lawrence, but does not know whether he means to begin another picture or to finish the old one. In all probability the portrait for which she sat at this time was that still preserved by the Ward family and reproduced in this book. The very large, pale pink hat, though picturesque, is a little overwhelming, especially for so diminutive a person as Jane seems to have been. If it was her usual wear and not merely an "artists' property" it shows—what indeed I should be inclined to think—that the youngest Miss Linley by no means disdained to dress in the height of the fashion.

After this letter comes an interval of two months without any record. Charles must have fulfilled his intention of hurrying back from Birmingham, leaving

¹ See p. 230.

² Probably Sir Thomas Lawrence, not however yet knighted.

The Linleys of Bath

some of his business there to be completed on a later visit. Certain it is that he was in London when she left on August the 7th or 8th for Rugby. He escorted her to the coach and recommended her to the care of a lady who was to be her fellow-traveller.

Mr. Brinsley Sheridan.

18 Grosvenor Place

Mrs Brinsley Sheridan.

Mrs Sheridan.

Miss Helena Sheridan.

18, Grosvenor Place.



Jane Nash Linley

*from a Painting by Lawrence (?) in the
possession of the Ward family*



Chapter Eleven : Jane's Fortune

ON the 9th of August 1799, Jane wrote to announce her safe arrival at Rugby, to which place she had driven from Dunchurch, after dark, in the pouring rain and in an uncovered carriage, without any extra wrap to protect her :

But, Charles, I certainly must have a most *robust* constitution, after all, for owing to the immediate remedies I had recourse to on my arrival & the kind attention of Mrs Ingles & her Servant, I have had a very good Night, & am risen perfectly refreshed and well.

Judging from the well-known customs of our forefathers, we may surmise that these remedies took the form internally of hot spirituous drinks and externally of a bed thoroughly heated with a warming-pan. The lady with whom she travelled had proved to be a very agreeable companion.

From her manner & conversation, I judged her to be a Woman of a superior education, &, with that, her countenance expressed such gentleness, & benevolence that had I been a young Heroine in distress she would have instantly won my confidence.

This amiable lady turned out to be "an old acquaintance" of the friends to whom Jane was going ; she was "Mrs Emelia Coxe, the female Mentor, who has written several things, & Sister to the Coxe who wrote the travels." The "Coxe who wrote the travels" was Archdeacon of Salisbury ; another brother, also in holy orders, met his sister at Stony Stratford, and yet a third, who "was not a clergyman" had seen her off ; possibly this was the Peter Coxe

The Linleys of Bath

who, several years earlier, at Mrs Thrale's Brighton house, repeated some of "his own compositions in verse," in such melting strains that Miss Burney thought he would have wept over them. In short the Coxe family were literary, but not, it may be suspected, lively. A few words about the "almost impassable roads," the difficulty of the "poor, miserable horses" in advancing and the manner in which they were "most unmercifully beaten by the Brute of a Coachman" remind us of evils that this generation has outgrown and forgotten.

Jane's host at Rugby, Dr Inglis, of whom she writes, according to the pronunciation, as "Ingles," seems to have been a master at the school. He and his visitor read aloud *The Tempest* to Mrs Inglis "(oh my own own Charles when will the time come when you & I shall read Shakespear together?)" and the doctor said that she must have been accustomed to read to Sheridan and that he should be tempted to request her assistance in hearing some of his pupils—from which it may be concluded that Dr Inglis was a rare example of a schoolmaster who attributed importance to the art of reading. There was music, too; the Rugby "Piano Forte," unlike that at Eltham, was very good. Jane sang "your Song," one evening; "by the bye, I told him the Words were Purcel's, & I could not help laughing to hear him repeat them and to see him puzzling to try if he could recollect them." But if, as I suppose, the words in question were written by Charles, what, when she told this fib, had become of Jane's declaration that she would never tell an untruth even in jest? London affairs next occupy her pen; she fears *The Pavilion* will not fulfil poor William's expectations, and she is almost sorry to hear that Mr

Jane's Fortune

Morris talks of going elsewhere, "because when he goes we shall certainly have some Goth or other that will make our home still less pleasant than it is."

Charles retorted that he would not be jealous of the doctor until he had learned the dimensions of his wig—a witticism that rather missed fire because Dr Inglis, as it happened, wore his own hair.

Music, conversation & reading, Happy Doctor! Just the plan of Life we have chalked out for ourselves as the happiest.

Her situation reminds him of the intercourse between the heroine of *Sir Charles Grandison* and Sir Charles's venerable friend, Dr Bartlett. It is in the course of this letter that Charles, after reproaching Jane with being unduly diffident, says justly enough that she has not "what are termed talents," but that she has a quick, a clear and (what is most rare), an unbiassed mind."

The society of Rugby was better than that of Eltham; "the Masters must necessarily be men of Education, but I assure you, Sir the females of Rugby form no despicable part of it." Mrs Bloxam—or "Bloxham," as Jane spells it—the sister of Sir Thomas Lawrence, was one of these agreeable ladies, but unfortunately Mrs Linley had given offence to her husband. Two years previously this gentleman had called in Southampton Street, with his brother-in-law—at the period, Jane remembered, of her swollen face and Lady Macbeth-like headgear. By her he was received as cordially as possible, and

if I had been Mistress of the House I should have pressed him to stay dinner; my Mother *ought* to have done it certainly, but she did not, & what was worse, she invited Mr Tom Lawrence, who was with

The Linleys of Bath

him. If I had heard the Invitation given I should have *ventured* to have asked Mr B. too at the risk of the Servants dining upon bread & cheese.

Mr Bloxam had entertained Jane very hospitably in his house and had a right to expect more attention, but all the same, she did not think his readiness to show himself offended very amiable.

Her gay letter was still on its journey when a packet was despatched to her calculated to render insipid all the attractions of Rugby. William Linley, now in Bath with his mother, had written thence to Charles a proposal that he should marry Jane immediately and take the place of Mr Morris as his mother's lodger in Southampton Street. Such a proposal could obviously not be declined by the bridegroom, nor, indeed, was Charles at all disposed to decline it. His hopeful temper perceived in the scheme a prospect of instant happiness, and although he leaves the decision entirely in Jane's hands, it is easy to see the direction of his own wishes. By the malice of Fate, the packet was delayed ; poor Charles waited in vain for her reply, and was obliged to write repeating the information. Jane answered at once ; her lucid intelligence saw both the motives at the bottom of her mother's mind and the many drawbacks of the scheme. For herself it would be in the main advantageous—the change would make Southampton Street a paradise—but how would he bear to be living under the same roof with her mother ? She acquiesced, however ; evidently her hopes prevailed over her fears ; and apparently Charles's answer to William included an expression of consent from her. William on receiving it wrote a most kind and affectionate letter, but, before he had posted it, had a further talk with his mother, and

Jane's Fortune

lo, that most provoking woman had taken a new turn. She had calculated that the pair would not require all her spare rooms, and was now resolved that Morris also should remain.

Well, dear Girl, observe the sequel, William flies in his usual passion & makes a solemn vow that he will only remain in England & stay in her house upon condition that her Daughter & Son in Law shall be the only inmates.

William, whose "usual passion" under what appears to have been a usual provocation, can hardly be much blamed, in reporting this change of front besought Charles to write and dissuade Mrs Linley from her new plan, and to write also in the same sense to Mr Morris. Next morning came yet another letter. Mrs Linley was now ready to assure her family that Mr Morris should stay only until Christmas, and that the marriage should take place then. But how could any of them rely upon the word of such a woman? Even the ever sanguine Charles could not suppose that Morris would really be allowed to depart at Christmas; and the prospect of a marriage before or at that season must have begun to appear extremely remote. His outspoken denunciation of Mrs Linley's "deceit & parsimony" arouse a certain sympathetic satisfaction. Jane found herself at a loss what to advise.

The only way, I fear, of avoiding an open quarrel with my Mother would be to dissemble a little, but it is a method I detest & therefore I will not advise it.

The "arrangement" devised by Charles at the beginning of this discussion was full of careful forethought. Jane and he were to have their separate sitting-room; such things as coals and candles they

The Linleys of Bath

were to provide separately ; rent should be an annual charge, board a weekly or monthly one, intermitted during absence. To pay for board by the year would make his absences seem profitable and his presence always therefore unwelcome, whereas, if his board were paid for only when he was actually at home, his being at home would be of profit to Mrs Linley, and she would be glad to see him. Moreover, in the absence of her husband, Jane would be burning not Mrs Linley's, but Charles Ward's coals and candles, "from the saving of which she can't be a gainer." In a corner of the same letter he thoughtfully asks whether the doctor's fees (Jane had caught a chill and had had medical attendance) would not leave her a little short of money, and offers to send her some :

I have above £100 laying *idle* & are you not my wife? I can easily send you a note in a couple of Letters & with safety.

Jane now set her hopes chiefly upon Mr Morris,

who is already acquainted with your objection to my Mother's taking Lodgers whilst I am at home, & as he is a Man of great delicacy he cannot feel very comfortable & I daresay will be glad to accept of any other Accomodation as soon as he can, not only from a wish to please you, but for his own pleasure & convenience. Oh, I like the arrangement you have made extremely, & I'm sure *our* Mother cannot object to any part of it ; but I foresee she will be as *anxious* about *your* coals & candles as she is about her own & many a *squabble* I shall have with her, but these little things we must laugh at Charles . . . the near prospect of having you for my protector, friend, in one word *Husband*, for ever ! is so very delightful that my full heart is perfectly content ; but when you have acquired an Independence my Beloved, we shall be better enabled to admit our friends to share our happiness ; at present it is exclusively *our own*, & what a blessed Antidote it will be against all the jarrings & bickerings of Southampton Street.

A dream of happiness that rested upon any plan of Mrs Linley's was, however, precarious in the extreme.

Jane's Fortune

That lady wrote an evasive letter, cutting off any settlement until after her own return to town; and by the middle of September the prospects of Jane and Charles were once more as uncertain as when they parted in London. A few days later, Mrs Linley wrote again, in a "more coming on" disposition; Charles's hopes sprang up again, and even Jane no longer quite despaired.

In the latter part of September Mrs Linley returned to London, and Charles immediately called upon her. She was fatigued, desired to have the conversation postponed, but said enough to show that she was now quite opposed to any idea of a speedy marriage. On the next day and the day after she avoided seeing him. Moreover he learned, apparently either from Betty Tickell or from Miss Lee, that the money for William's journey to India was to be "sold from the family stock" and eventually repaid by William; the plan, he admitted, was fair enough, but Jane's consent ought to have been asked. "His House" was to be mortgaged to produce the money; and it appears as though this house (their grandfather's, which Mrs Linley had just let to Dr Merry) was not the property of William, but of William and Jane. The arrangement which Charles had previously been authorised to make in Bath on their behalf had been

broken thro' & I fear you will hardly get 50 Shillings instead of the 50£ your Due. William has forgot every reason for its being formed & thinks you may continue to receive through your Mother's hands,

—a channel through which it is easy to guess that money did not flow freely. The house in question, identifiable by the address in the Directory of the

The Linleys of Bath

tenant to whom Mrs Linley had just let it upon advantageous terms, was No. 10 Fountain Buildings, but as the annual rent of this was seventy pounds, some other fund must have contributed to the fifty pounds which was Jane's "Due." Charles, for his part, now resolved to assume a "cold passivity" towards Mrs Linley, to let every suggestion come from her, and rather to conceal any impatience for the marriage. "If she observes any apparent reluctance she may be eager to secure me."

Jane in her answer shows a degree of anger that seems to have been rare with her. "William has not the least right to dispose of the House at Bath without my consent which he has not even thought proper to ask." But perhaps there had not been much asking of William's own consent, either. Mrs Linley, who from a previous letter seems to have arranged the letting of the house entirely on her own responsibility, was quite capable of proceeding so far towards the completion of a mortgage upon it as to make retreat upon the part of its true owners very difficult. As for Jane, she must submit, "and Heaven grant me some addition of temper and patience."

Mrs Linley next withdrew entirely her proposal of the pair's marrying and living with her. She was old, could not supervise two households, servants would object to get dinners for others at home when she dined out, as she so often did; she would never have contemplated the plan if she had not been teased into it by William; considered Charles much to blame in offering an engagement before he could support a wife; in short, everything was to return to the uncomfortable state that had prevailed earlier in the year, and that must now become all the more un-

Jane's Fortune

comfortable on account of these negotiations offered and withdrawn.

Mrs Linley did not scruple to inform Jane Ireland

that she had never proposed any such thing as our immediately marrying & living with her, on the contrary it is the last thing upon earth she should ever have thought of or indeed *consented* to.

Moreover some person—Jane suspected Mr Cocker—had assured Mrs Linley that Charles Ward is not worth a guinea in the world and that the match is a most unfortunate one. Charles in dwelling on these repeated vacillations opines that Mrs Linley's faculties had failed a good deal of late—her age must have been seventy. But she had just driven a shrewd bargain with a tenant in Bath, and even twenty years later wrote, with her own hand, a perfectly rational and coherent letter. My own impression is that her faculties were still in excellent order. Her condition seems rather that of the person who, having long quarrelled with the wills of others and imposed her own, comes at last to quarrel even with that. Observation of the history of tyrants will show the case to be not uncommon. Moreover a thread of consistency ran through the lady's many changes. What she most desired was to bring Sheridan to that "settlement" of which mention occurs so often. She did not, as far as I can gather, wish to sell out of the proprietorship of the theatre, but she wished—very naturally and reasonably—to ensure the regular payment to her of a fixed share of profits. There were moments in which, having recognised that William was the last person in the world to drive any man—least of all such a man as Sheridan—into a corner, and having perhaps recognised also that

The Linleys of Bath

she was herself incapable of resisting Sheridan face to face, she imagined that Charles Ward might be a more successful agent. But then Charles could hardly approach Sheridan except in the character of Jane's husband. At such moments she inclined to accept the scheme of an immediate marriage, which very probably did really originate with William. He, as we know, thought a long courtship objectionable, and a long courtship which did not after all end in marriage actually damaging to a woman's reputation. But as soon as this plan looked like coming into effect, the balance of Mrs Linley's mind began to dip on the other side. Suppose Charles did not prevail with Sheridan; suppose his own projects came to nothing; then she, Mrs Linley, might find herself saddled with a penniless son-in-law. She may well have doubted, too, how far that son-in-law would prove docile to her own sway. On the other hand, she evidently liked the society of Charles, who, indeed, according to all the available testimony, seems to have been a thoroughly pleasant companion.

Early in October Jane went with Miss Sarah Bird, who also had been visiting at Rugby, to Birmingham, pausing at Coventry on the way. Their journey was disturbed by news of an accident that had befallen Miss Bird's father, as well as by very wet weather. Through the latter she travelled to Birmingham riding behind Miss Bird's brother, and wearing a red petticoat and an old hat tied under her chin, so that she looked "like a little old market woman." "The waters" were "so much out in consequence of the incessant rains we have had" that Jane began to be uneasy about her lover's intended journey—he too was coming to Birmingham. The Liverpool coach, a day or two

Jane's Fortune

earlier, had missed the bridge at Stowe, in the floods, and been lost with all its passengers. At Birmingham a letter reached her from Jane Ireland, who reported that Mrs Linley and Charles had met in Norfolk Street, and that she had behaved to him with "the most chilling distance" during the whole of the evening. As to Mr Morris, better that he should remain than that his place should be taken by "some vulgar Hottentot introduced by Mrs Lonsdale or the Frenches."

That unlucky man, Samuel Ireland, was in "a very unpleasant predicament"; a person with whom he was connected in business had failed and left him liable to the amount of three hundred pounds; Jane, fearing that he might have other debts, and doubting his ability to pay, dreaded lest she might hear next that he was "in confinement." His daughter, "dispirited as she was," was obliged to keep her engagement to go to the Parkes' dance. "And pray did *you* go Sir? and flirt away with all the pretty Girls?" A friend came to poor Ireland's assistance, and the close of his troubled life, in 1800, seems at least to have been undisturbed by fears of arrest.

On or about the 25th of October, Jane received a letter from her brother, written, as he told her, by the express command of his mother, and representing not his feelings but hers. William, to do him justice, appears to have been consistently anxious for his sister's marriage to take place without delay, so that he might return to India, leaving her under that "protection" which every man of the eighteenth century conceived so essential for the "females" of his family. Certain passages of the letter Jane quotes, and her inverted commas, though they enclose a sample

The Linleys of Bath

of very odd, oblique narrative, and a curious confusion of pronouns, do not at all obscure Mrs Linley's intention. Jane was required

to get the better of my attachment to a Man, who in every other respect has my Mother's fullest approbation, but whose total want of fortune to support you creditably in life would render your marriage with him a source of wretchedness to yourself & your Family, that if notwithstanding, you are determined to persevere in your attachment she at least hopes you will see the necessity of Mr Ward's discontinuing his visits till the period arrives at which he can come forward with his proposals & and is able to receive & support you as you deserve.

. . . I shall answer my Brother's Letter in a few days, & shall inform my Mother of *my determination* still to consider you as my future Husband. Yes, if you were reduced to absolute Beggary! that if she will not allow me the happiness of seeing you sometimes in *her* House, I shall certainly think it my duty to obey her in that article, but I will promise no further—we will proceed openly Charles, I will have nothing done clandestinely altho' I fear it will cost me dear, for my Mother's violence is sometimes too much for me. I shall therefore caution her not to be too severe upon the only Daughter she has left. Agitation of Mind is injurious to my health. I feel that it is.

On his own account, William begged her to come home as soon as she could, that he might enjoy as much as possible of her company before they parted, his passage being now actually taken for February. The appeal melted all her anger. She felt that she might never see him again—as I think she never did:

and altho' he has behaved weakly about you (yet) He is still my Brother & I have ever loved him with the (warm)est affection.

Not content with banishing the unwelcome suitor from her own doors, Mrs Linley tried to close against him those of Mr Ireland.

She accuses me of deception & says "you'll soon overcome this attachment; that you are not possessed of much feeling."

Jane's Fortune

Charles himself suspects that the improved income of Mr Morris had some share in Mrs Linley's determined opposition.

She already thinks Morris was & might be again attached to you & after the lapse of a little time, how could you hesitate between C. W. Ward absent & poor & Morris present with a place of £800 per annum.

On Sunday, 4th of November, Jane was eagerly expecting the arrival of Charles in Birmingham, where he wished to see Mr Boulton. The sermon seemed long to her, and as she returned from church she fancied every figure descried at a distance by her "purblind eyes" to be his. But his coming was postponed; some "Drawings of Machinery" had to be finished; her hopes were delayed until Wednesday. For once she breaks into a denunciation of the world around her:

It provokes me to see so many wooden headed brainless Beings, rolling in riches that they have not hearts to spend, whilst You & the very few who resemble you, possess dispositions to do good without being blessed with the means.

Both were now agreed that to live with Mrs Linley would have been, as Jane temperately puts it, "a comfortless plan" or, in the words of the more emphatic Charles, "a state of inquietude & torment." Probably they were right; but the prospect actually before them was not very smiling either. For the last three months Mrs Linley had succeeded in thoroughly harassing her daughter, her daughter's lover, her son, and even, perhaps, herself; and there appeared every probability that the next three months would be passed in a very similar manner. Let us at least hope that the fortnight spent together by

The Linleys of Bath

Jane and Charles in Birmingham was peaceful and happy. During that interval there were of course no letters, and the next packet opens with a letter from Jane, in Southampton Street, to Charles, still in Birmingham, but about to return shortly.

Southampton Street, with Charles Ward now definitely excluded, and with Mr Morris still an inmate, can have been no very happy home for Jane. Mrs Linley, we may be sure, did not preserve silence upon the burning topic of her daughter's engagement; and although the lovers still met, walked and talked together, their conversations must have been saddened by the position of their affairs. Of course letters passed between them, and in the first of this series, written from Birmingham, we find Charles again desirous of employing their correspondence to improve Jane's mind. It is amusing to observe how calmly and as a matter of course he assumes the superiority of his own—a superiority which she is far from questioning. She seems always to have felt with regret that her education had been very deficient, and that her poor memory prevented her from profiting very much by the books she read. Incidentally, her letters reveal again and again how difficult the ordinary customs of the day rendered it for any young woman to read steadily and seriously. The family sitting-room was the room in which members of the family were expected to sit, and when other people spoke, the young women of the party were expected to be ready with the polite reply.

The presence of Mr Morris very soon became an occasion of discord.

I am just returned from Breakfast & I have with *some difficulty* avoided *quarrel the first* with my honoured Mamma, but not about

Jane's Fortune

you, God be thanked! The cause was so trifling a one that had my spirits been good perhaps I might have laughed at it—the *gentle* Morris was the *innocent* occasion of the abuse I received; Charles your blood would have boiled had you witnessed his tamely suffering me to be rated at for an hour because I did not rise from the table to get *his* sugar canister out of the Cupboard! I was almost provoked to say I did not conceive myself obliged to wait upon Mr Morris, but I was afraid of speaking, and by preserving silence, by degrees recovered myself, and now we are restored to harmony again.

There were compensations, however, for the jars of Southampton Street, since Charles was now in London, and Mrs Linley's passion for whist disposed her to stay at home of an evening without requiring her daughter's company. The letter just quoted, written on a Saturday, concludes with a suggestion that she may be able to go again to-night to the theatre, where they may meet as they did last night.

By Monday evening she had to report "another altercation with my Mother," and this time Charles was its subject. Both Mrs Linley and William found his answers to the inquiries of the latter unsatisfactory, nor, considering such samples of business explanation as remain from the pen of Charles, is it possible to be surprised at their attitude.

His [William's] idea now is that you have nothing at all in view. Convince him that you have & he says he shall be satisfied. . . . My dear Charles, will you, for *my sake* will you write to William again and tell him all the particulars you acquainted *me* with, relative to the scheme you have lately submitted to the opinion of Mr Watt.

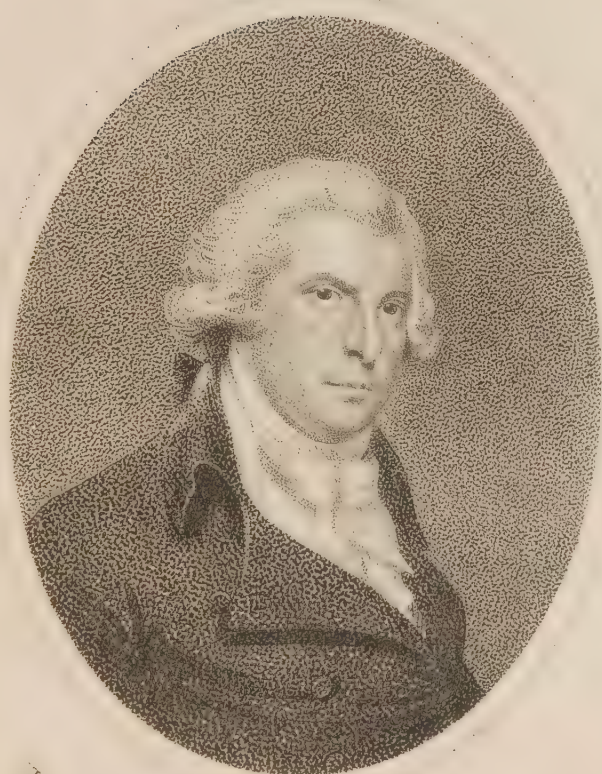
On Tuesday she will probably be at the play, with Jane Ireland, and her mother probably will not, a hint by which he is intended to profit. His answer came by return of post; he had promised his "two Bones" to Woodfall for Tuesday, and moreover had promised

The Linleys of Bath

"one of yours to my brother." A "bone" being a permanent ticket, it would appear that even at this time Charles Ward possessed a free pass not only for himself, but also for a companion. How these came to be given to him, I cannot conjecture. He had, indeed, written a play—Jane's comments upon it exist in the correspondence—but the play had certainly not been produced, and it does not seem to have had any predecessor. Clearly he had not at this period any post at the theatre, nor can I find—although I should not be surprised to do so—any evidence that he was acting as dramatic critic for any newspaper. By some means he proposed, notwithstanding this reckless distribution of bones, to be at the theatre, and also apparently to meet Jane, if possible, in the afternoon. The weather, however, as is apt to be the case in London, towards the end of November, looked unpromising, and he therefore elaborated a scheme to meet every contingency, which indicates to what shifts their intercourse was now driven.

Let the weather be good or bad I will be in the rendez vous at 2, if it is so fair as to allow you to *pretend* to try if you can walk I will there wait for you, if it should preclude the possibility of your walking, I will pass your window & will interpret a Nod of the head for your sending for a Coach at $\frac{1}{2}$ past 2, & a shake of your *wise* head for 3. Now mind you are correct & don't nod to me (which as a mark of notice & affection my heart whispers you will be inclined to do without reflection, when you ought to shake it.

A brief, undated note, marked Wednesday, seems to follow this, and then comes an interval; that letters passed I am, to borrow Charles's phrase, "morally certain," but very possibly they were but mere scraps. In the next of those preserved we



R. B. SHERIDAN, ESQ. A.L.P.



DULWICH COLLEGE.

Jane's Fortune

find Charles again harping on that "course of instruction" which he proposed to administer, and which he found it so unexpectedly difficult to begin. The difficulty, he thought, must be due to his not knowing exactly the present extent and nature of her knowledge. In fact it arose, of course, from his own inexperience, instruction by correspondence without fixed curriculum or previous practice being by no means an enterprise that can be lightly undertaken by an amateur. The perplexed would-be preceptor was driven to appeal for help to his pupil; "do you, my dearest love, mention those subjects upon which you desire to be informed" so that he may "follow & aid your mind, instead of dragging it after me." Thus he wrote on Sunday, and on Monday had probably either a conversation with her or a letter from her. By Tuesday, when he wrote again, he had come to a much humbler position than that from which he set out some ten days previously:

Talk no more, best beloved of inequality of mind no more of tutor & pupil, all that is required is that you now have the intercourse of a mind similar to your own.

If anything remained to desire, it was merely the enlargement of the stock of materials upon which her mind acted—a conclusion perfectly sound, not only in the case of the sensible and clear-sighted Jane Linley, but probably also in the case of nearly every other human being above the age of four-and-twenty or so. Minds, in the mature creature, are seldom so susceptible as Charles and his contemporaries inclined to suppose of "improvement"; nor, as he began to understand, was Jane's in any particular need of improvement.

The Linleys of Bath

I am charmed with the Justness & delicacy of your thoughts ; from me you shall receive instruction and knowledge, in return you shall teach me to feel and to think.

Not always, however, could Charles write with this pleasant equability ; the uncertainty of his own plans and hopes sometimes weighed heavily, and when the English climate was so malicious as to prevent him from meeting Jane, his complaints of this "vile weather" broke out quite indignantly ; he had no occupation but to wait for a reply from Lord Stanhope, to whom he had submitted his scheme, and from whom, it is to be supposed, he was hoping to get capital ; the uncertainty and suspense of his existence, he wrote, were almost intolerable ; and although in their letters they asserted their unalterable attachment by calling each other husband and wife, they can scarcely have found very much solid comfort in the custom. Jane, indeed, saw another side to the situation, and urged him not to regard their separation as altogether an evil :

I declare to you that I prefer infinitely this intercourse of *Souls* to your coming here to be insulted by rudeness, and to see me cobbleing at table cloths, whilst your conversation would necessarily be confined to the common occurrences of the day, as being not wholly addressed to me,

—the joys of the family sitting-room, again. With this opinion Charles could not at all agree ; the delights of presence, even under any conceivable conditions of discomfort, outweighed in his estimation those of the happiest possible correspondence. Some observations of his upon literary style in general, and the style of her letters in particular, led her to a few answering remarks about herself :

You commend me for writing good grammar & upon my word I am quite ignorant of its rules ; the accuracy which you praise me for

Jane's Fortune

is owing to the goodness of my ear: I never learnt french grammatically & yet I think I could construe it pretty correctly without being able to decline one verb in it; another proof of my ignorance! & yet Sir I have had the presumption to translate two Plays & am translating a third.

One would like to know more about these translations. Did she make them, as her sister used to make translations and adaptations of songs, for the current use of the theatre, or were they mere private exercises?

By the 22nd of December Charles was in a mood of greatly diminished hopefulness, and driven to contemplate the possibility that his own projects might never come to anything after all.

Dear & only beloved of my Soul, I here declare that should I be ruined, and completely undone, I will be yours, whenever your fortune affords us means upon which we can live. We well know that after affection is given upon both sides, there can be neither obligation nor gratitude. . . . Most probably before we meet again my fate will be decided (our fate, I mean) & then, dear Love, we must come to some resolution relative to our future.

Jane's reply is characteristic. She grieves not at poverty but only at separation; if they had been already married, as her mother and brother had proposed, and if now poverty were driving him from her mother's house,

with what joy would I have accompanied you to the poorest Hovel, & have assisted in the most menial offices had it been necessary to our support. Do not suppose dear Husband that the Asylum for which you stipulated with my Mother would have afforded me comfort deprived of your society. No I never could have borne your absence, and as your wedded Wife, I could freely have done what the World would now condemn as criminal for it would not believe that esteem and respect for each other's character would be our safeguards & that we should be above degrading ourselves to that class of Lovers who are blinded by passion & infatua-

The Linleys of Bath

tion. . . . You know Charles, *I* have never been sanguine with respect to your affairs, I therefore read that part of your letter where you *hint* at the possibility of your ruin with the less concern; not a tear, not a sigh escaped me, dear Husband; oh how different would my sensations have been had I thought there had been the least degree of coldness in your Letter; but that was impossible & the blessed conviction of your being *mine for ever* made me insensible to every other consideration. I have very little hope of Mr Sheridan's assistance altho' I have not the slightest doubt of his inclination to serve us & that is something in our favour. . . . With regard to our future line of conduct I here declare most positively I will make no further sacrifices—with the certainty of your utter *irretrievable ruin* I am yours for ever and would not relinquish the Intercourse I now enjoy were I to hazard by it all the gross imputations on my character I have been so delicately informed will be the consequence of it.

With these words the page ends, and no more appears of this letter. Perhaps there was no more; the creases show it to have been folded into the small dimensions of a note to be given, rather than into the squarer shape of one for the post, and there are no marks of seal or wafer.

On poor paper, in the palest of ink and with a worn pen, Charles wrote from Sevenoaks at "9 of clock" on New Year's Eve. She, no doubt, he reflected, was delighting every eye and ear, but he was assured that his image was present to her heart and that she had already whispered with a sigh to "our friend"—no doubt, Jane Ireland—

"Ah last year, my Charles was with us, but now perhaps he is alone, melancholly at an Inn." Exactly so, dear Jane, Lord Stanhope dined out & was gone before I reached his house.

Moreover no conveyance went from Sevenoaks in the mornings to London, so that they may not be able to meet so soon as he hoped.

Ah, my beloved! why cannot we command & direct our thoughts? To-day while in exercise, my spirits all alive & sanguine there was no obstacle which could long oppose our union, every thought was

Jane's Fortune

joyful & ardent expectation, I *was happy*, but now, both body & spirits weary, compelled as Johnson truly expresses, to suffer the tyranny of solitude, my thoughts conjure up nothing but apprehensions of long continuance & uncertain termination.

Four days later he and Jane had already met, and she had learnt from him that hope of profit from his scheme was at an end and that the total failure which he had been foreboding was now an actual fact. A letter written in 1809 by his sister, Mrs Snook, alludes to his having, at some earlier date, failed in business and involved his family—that is to say, his mother, his brother William, and probably also his brother Edward—in his losses. In all likelihood that letter refers to the troubles of January 1800.

On Tuesday the 7th, Jane wrote :

I hoped nothing from your interview with Lord Stanhope, & I am not disappointed; my Mind is quite reconciled, no, *not* reconciled but resigned to your present ill fortune & never *never* have I felt more bound to you than I do at this moment . . . the first moment *I* can command an Independence adequate to the necessities and comforts *I* require, I will claim the promise my dear Husband has made me of living with me, and then whatever distresses may befall me, He will never have to reproach himself for the Inconveniences that I may have to struggle with, for (contrary to the usual Modes & etiquettes of the world) I shall court him to a participation of *my* fortune, instead of his inviting me to be a sharer of his.

Charles replied in the same spirit; the two had made up their minds that their interests were one and that there could be no real happiness for either but in their marriage, and there were no ridiculous flights about waiting until money enough had been collected in his hands instead of hers. He tells her that she realised Prior's romance of the Nut Brown Maid. "How am I to repay you? perhaps owe

The Linleys of Bath

everything to you after all. Well, Love is the great equalizer."

They must have determined that Jane should now separate her interests in the theatre from those of her mother and brother; whether she proposed to sell out entirely is not absolutely clear; but it is plain that she desired so to arrange her affairs as to receive a fixed annual income, and that the next step was to approach Sheridan and obtain his consent to her scheme. They seem however still to have paused a little before approaching him. Perhaps they were waiting until William should be gone, so as to avoid involving him in any dissensions that might arise. William's passage, we know from earlier letters, had been taken for February, and although there is no precise statement to that effect he seems to have left home by the end of the preceding month. Perhaps his departure may have had a bad effect upon the temper of his mother, who, about that period, began to make herself exceedingly disagreeable. She was displeased about a proposed dance, and made a scene in Norfolk Street, the consequence of which was that Jane Ireland feared she would be unable to go. Next Mrs Linley opposed the going of Betty Tickell, who was apparently now staying in Southampton Street, and who

is sadly disappointed and [] tends to acquaint Mrs Lee with it [] may perhaps still bring it about. At all events *I* shall go, so you must settle with Mrs Smith about calling for me. My Mother *pretends* to object to our going to a *Tavern*

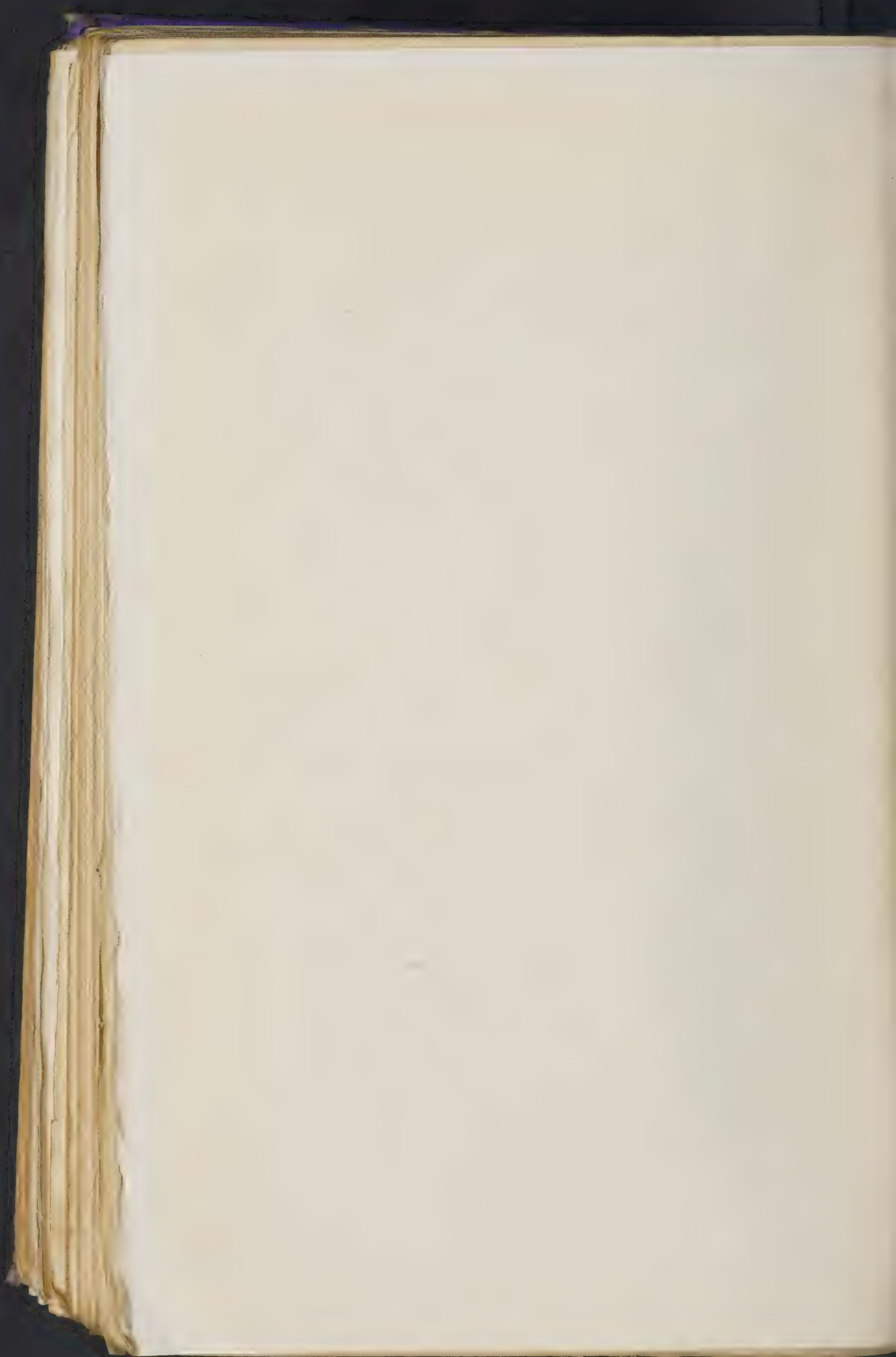
(I suspect that it was a Freemasons' ball.)

as thinking it a great impropriety; but we know what her real objection proceeds from.



COVENT GARDEN MARKET
WESTMINSTER ELECTION

Engraved by R. B. Smith, del. et sculp.



Jane's Fortune

—the real objection being of course the presence of Charles. Whether poor little Betty got her evening's pleasure does not appear, but no doubt Mrs Smith duly called for Jane, and the latter was ready, as Charles bade her be, "to leap into the Coach as soon as the knocker is heard." The rising storm indicated in these communications burst on the 1st or 2nd of February, and the outbreak must have been serious. On Monday the 3rd, Jane wrote :

I have the pleasure of informing you that all is well again ; and excepting the one day's further sacrifice I am *determined* to make, I trust we shall continue to meet as usual ; for my Mother, upon seeing how very wretched I was yesterday began to soften, & of herself offered me the kiss of peace before I parted from her for the Night ; at the same time she told me that since she found I could not, as she had hoped, conquer my unfortunate attachment, she would never mention the subject again, but leave me to my own discretion : I have said my dearest Charles that kind treatment instantly disarms me of resentment, however justly excited & when I quitted my Mother last Night who blessed me & really appeared to feel for the misery she had occasioned my heart was full and I reproached myself for having spoken so bitterly against her as I had done.

She was at a loss to know, she added, how her mother had learnt of her having so frequently seen Charles, but as Mrs Linley particularly dwelt upon their having met in the streets, she surmised that some neighbours had been chattering, especially as they had more time for observation on Sundays ; she resolves to avoid henceforth any meetings after church,

for altho' my Mother has imposed silence upon herself in future : Yet she would be inwardly vexed, & perhaps might in an unguarded moment break it, and then would follow another scene of violence & unhappiness. . . . I would still have you go to Sheridan, but don't tell [] the *particulars* of Yesterday.

Charles had already, before receiving this letter, called upon Sheridan, and had seen his son Tom, from

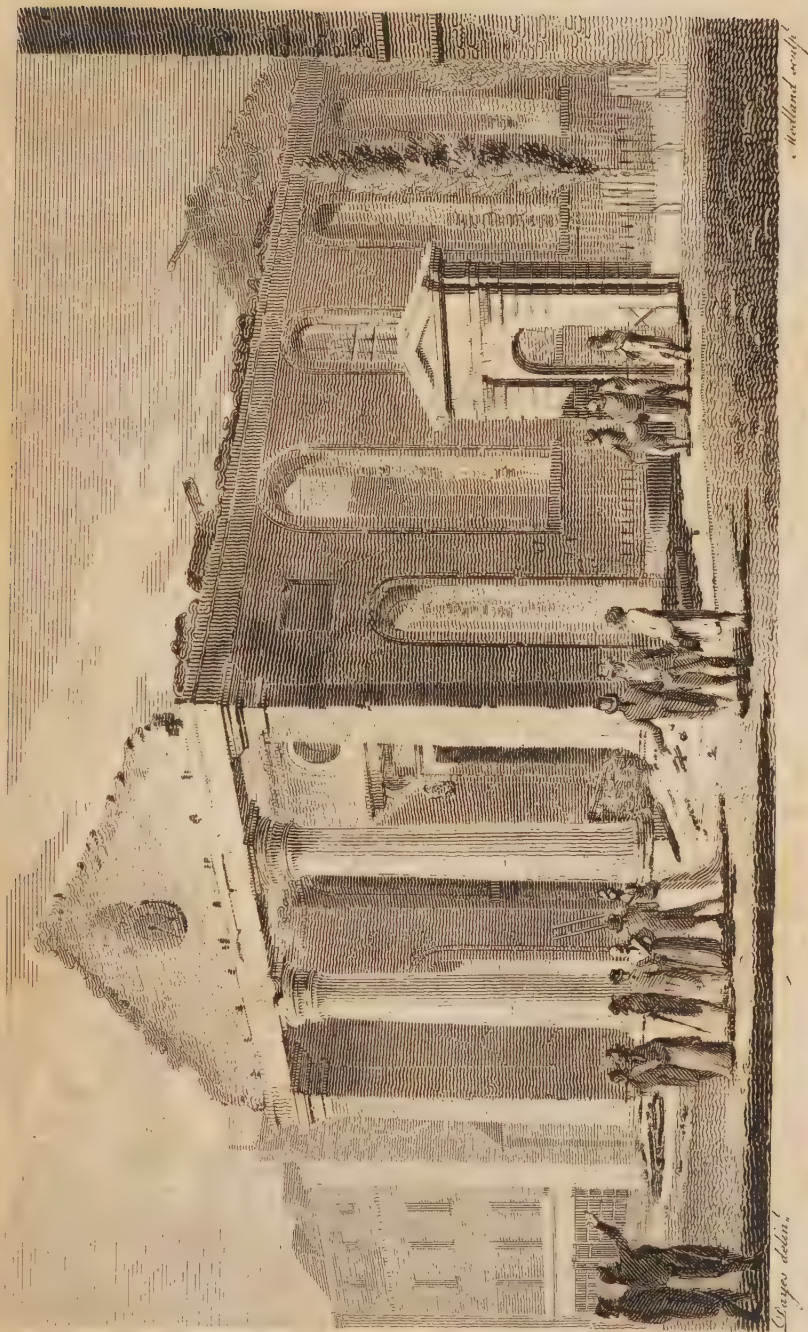
The Linleys of Bath

whom he had learnt that Sheridan was too busy preparing for the day's Debate to see anybody. Tom promised to see his father, and it was agreed that Charles should call early the next afternoon. But Sheridan, as everybody knows, was a man not easily to be pinned down to an engagement, and more than a week later Jane was writing to Charles that she had just seen Sheridan, who will expect him the next day, punctually at twelve, and has promised to call upon her at three, after their interview. It seems doubtful, however, whether any such interview ever took place; if so, it must have been of a purely preliminary character, since, on the third or fourth Sunday in March, he announced to Jane that, upon further consideration he thought he had better write to Sheridan instead of seeing him.

However well I may think of myself, I doubt my being a match for him in Conversation! especially, too, with all the ill impressions he has imbibed from the representations of your FRIENDS.

He was resolved, therefore, to write. Apparently he did so, with favourable results, for on the 26th he was able to write an account of a satisfactory meeting between them. Sheridan said that Charles had done right

in putting my sentiments upon paper relative to your theatrical property, that he had followed my example & done the same for my examination & that then he would propose a meeting of *Mr Lewin* or any other friend of the Family I *might approve of, me & himself*, who should finally agree upon the ballance of both statements—I replied that was more than I wished, that being confided in by you I found myself bound by every tie to be explicit in my statement, he approved of my conduct and said “But when are you to be married?” Oh Sir that depends upon means; but I have another subject of most serious import to mention—it does not regard fortune, it does not regard Marriage, Mrs Linley in her animosity to me is doing everything to shake the constancy of her Daughter's



RUINS OF ST. PAUL COVENT GARDEN.

Published for the Proprietors of the Monthly Mirror, Dec. 1793.

original to the 1793/1794

X

whor
parin
prom
Char
Sher
to b
wee
just
pun
her
how
if s
char
Mar
cons
She

He
for hi
he ha

H
he d
was
betw
right

in pu
prope
exam
or any
who s
replie
I fou
he ap
marri
subje
fortun
me is

Jane's Fortune

attachment to me. "True"¹ said he, "I know it, but that's of no avail." I know that Sir, but in the trial Miss Linley's Health & spirits sink under her Mother's oppression & I appeal to you to interpose. He replied if it was once done she would become quiet. "Let Jane go down to Polesden² & write her Mother word of her determination & I would then interfere & I warrant we will settle it—but do you come & breakfast with me to-morrow at 10, if I am in bed, send up to me. I will examine my proposals with you & settle everything. I am now obliged to go with Tom to the Prince of Wales to get his interest for Tom to succeed Col. Rawdon at Lincoln." So ended our conversation.

Warned perhaps by his own "vile procrastinating temper," Charles did not yet feel a perfect assurance that Sheridan would prove sufficiently in earnest to produce any statement; but, as he sagely remarked, "we have not to choose"; Sheridan's terms must be accepted, be they what they would.

All through April matters seem to have hung uncertain. But the cheerful tone of Jane's letters shows that she, whose judgment was generally to be trusted, was now hopeful. On the 29th she wrote putting off an engagement to meet her lover on the 1st of May. Mrs Linley had borrowed General Paoli's carriage

to take us to Mrs Montague's . . . to see the Chimney sweepers eat roast beef. I *must* go, or I should be thought wanting in curiosity & I cannot plead an Engagement to walk with the Person dearest to me in all the World!³

Both lovers had been at the theatre the evening before and had seen Joanna Baillie's *De Monfort*.

If I rightly understood Your action at the conclusion of the Play my Charles, it signified Your approval of it, & did You see *me* second the Applause You gave it? indeed I liked the representation

¹ Or possibly "Sure"; the writing of Charles is seldom very clear.

² The estate which Sheridan had bought and settled upon his second wife.

It is perhaps necessary to remind younger readers that chimneys were at this period swept by boys, who were made to crawl up them.

The Linleys of Bath

of it better than I thought I should, for Kemble & Mrs Siddons conceived their characters very finely but still Charles, you must allow the subject to be a very unpleasing one, & therefore I don't think it will ever become a popular Play altho' the language is infinitely superior to any which has been produced for some time; I felt much disappointed at Kemble's substituting one of his long *o—h's* for the few words which De Montfort says upon finding his suspicions respecting his Sister & Rezenvelt unfounded; I recollect your pointing them out to me as composing one of the finest parts of the Tragedy, & I listened for it with a degree of impatience & curiosity to know what effect Kemble would give it; I cannot at all account for its omission, for what Demontfort says comprehends so much, & the Audience would more clearly have understood the state of his mind upon his being undeceived. . . . I am glad Charles Kemble did not play Rezenvelt for his countenance is too prepossessing to make it conceivable that any one should take such a mortal Antipathy to him; poor Talbot *looks* the character much better, & he had a pertness & Insolence of manner which young Kemble could not have assumed so well; what do you think? My Mother did not like the Play at all which I don't wonder at; *she* cannot enter into all the finer feelings, as *we* know but too well!

After this letter the passage of several weeks is marked only by brief notes of appointments made or unmade, meetings hoped for or missed. On the 25th of June Sheridan was called away from an interview by the important news which had just arrived of "the complete success of Bonaparte"; "but he pr[] to meet me to-morrow at Cocker's." As Mr Cocker was the solicitor by whom the necessary documents were to be drawn up this meeting-place seems to indicate that some advance had really been made by this time in the negotiations. A week later poor Charles was still running after Sheridan, had missed him by two or three minutes, and lamented that he would be obliged to "follow that *ignis fatuus*" again the next day. He mentions in this letter an intention of going to "Mrs Freeman's," a change of style which marks the recent death of that much troubled man, Samuel Ireland.

Jane's Fortune

Jane had opened his letter with

the most delightful sensation, for I thought nothing would induce you to write but your meeting with a successful Interview with Sheridan. . . . If he really has any *heart* he will not be so cruel as to desert us now, & leave us to suffer Months of suspense & anxiety before another opportunity will offer for him to complete our happiness.

She had received a "melancholly letter," which made her "very low," from the second Miss Lewin. Poor Mary Lewin, whom we have seen so gay and full of hope, was apparently dying "snatched away from her approaching happiness." The incompleteness that marks a series of real, as distinguished from a series of fictitious letters, leaves us without further information as to the poor girl's fate.

The anticipated "important meeting" with Sheridan must have occurred very soon, for, by the 25th of July, matters were well advanced. Charles was to meet Mr Cocker on the 27th, and

if I don't start any material objection to the manner in which the separate trusts are conveyed I shall carry them to Richardson for the aid of his opinion & then nothing remains to be done but the ingrossing.

The usual summer exodus from Southampton Street had now taken place; Mrs Linley had gone to Bath, and Jane was staying with the Angelos at Eton, whence she renewed

our long neglected Correspondence with the most delightful Hope which has hitherto cheered us during our frequent separations—we have the prospect not only of meeting again *soon*, but of meeting to become *inseparable* for Life.

She could not feel perfectly easy, however,

until I have written to my Mother & received her answer. You know the effect her parting from me had upon my mind; the impression her unusual manner then made upon it was renewed Yesterday by a Letter I received from her written in the kindest &

The Linleys of Bath

most affectionate terms ; she has not mentioned a word about you, but speaks of the pleasure she shall receive from my joining her at Bath, says she intended to have made me a little present to have assisted me in bearing my expenses thither, but Mr Morris prevented her by disappointing her &c. My Beloved I do not feel deserving of such a Letter from her whilst my conscience tells me I am deceiving her, but I am somewhat reconciled to it from the consideration y^t I have preserved the tranquility of her mind by it & I hope that she will accept of that excuse for the ignorance I have kept her in.

In another week she would, she hoped, be able to send Mrs Linley the news that instead of coming as an obedient spinster to Bath, her daughter proposed to establish herself immediately with a husband and a house of her own. When once all was settled, Jane trusted that resentment would soon be over. "I believe she loves me too well to embitter the happiness I shall enjoy with *the Beloved of my Soul*."

Her chief news is that she has narrowly escaped having "a *black eye* instead of a grey one, Yesterday Evening (& I shd have been much vexed, because you have told me you don't admire black eyes)." She had been strolling with some other ladies in the "Playfield," where the boys were at cricket "at some distance," and a stray ball struck her on the hip and "my Cloaths which [] *unfashionable* thickness saved me"—it was the era of pseudo-classic muslin draperies. This, her first letter from Eton, was delayed, as afterwards appeared by the advent to Staple Inn of a postman who regarded the delivery of letters as a purely personal transaction, and who had to be taught that the slit in Charles Ward's door was intended for their passage. Charles, though a little anxious, comforted himself with her standing promise always to let him know if she were ill. He had seen

Jane's Fortune

Cocker, the deeds were all settled, by Tuesday morning they would all be "copyed."

Cocker dedicates Wednesday to a general inspection to correct errors or mistakes & on Thursday I am to have them for Richardson's perusal & if he does not object to any part they will be immediately engrossed.

Mrs Boscawen, with whom he had dined, and in whose house I think Betty was staying, had inquired into their plans (which were, of course, to be married directly the deeds were completed and before the home-coming of Mrs Linley) and had expressed a hope that if it were possible to fix the wedding before the date at which she was compelled to leave London, Jane would be married from her house. At this point, Charles thought, their designs might safely be revealed to Mrs Linley, and her consent requested.

Jane, who was most desirous to have no concealment of her doings from her mother, wrote at once, both to Mrs Linley and to Mrs Symmons, with whom Mrs Linley seems to have been staying. The house of the gentleman described in Robbins' Bath Directory for 1800 as "John Symonds, Surgeon," was No. 22 Camden Place, so that Mrs Linley was sojourning upon a breezy height well above that heated oven to which a July sun can transform the lower parts of Bath. Miss Lee's school was on the same slope, within a few minutes' walk, and Miss Lee was at this time at home. Betty Tickell, however, had now quitted that establishment, and was a grown-up young lady, about whom her aunt made inquiries by the name of "*Eliza*." The new title thus underlined seems to suggest that its owner chose to adopt what was considered the more elegant abbreviation, and

The Linleys of Bath

apparently it was by this form that she continued to call herself, for a letter of hers, now in my hands, written thirty-seven years after this time, is signed "Eliza Anne Tickell."

Jane, like other visitors, was taken, on a fine Sunday, to attend what Miss Burney calls "the Terracing," the parade, that is, of the royal family on the Terrace of Windsor Castle. She saw "all the Royalties," and found the Terrace

more crowded than I had any conception of. What a life for the *poor* Princesses to lead! how much happier we shall be in our own little Cottage & Garden where we shall live for ourselves & forget the World & all its forms.

The letter of Jane to her mother was to be reinforced by one from Sheridan to the same lady, and although there is no evidence that he did actually write, as he had declared that he would, it is difficult to believe that even his habitual procrastination would resist the dramatic piquancy of his intervention with Mrs Linley upon such a topic. The whole situation must have recalled acutely his own experiences of twenty-eight years earlier, when *he* was the suitor esteemed neither rich enough nor settled enough in life to become the husband of a Linley. Now, he was the great man of their connections, his advice and approval carrying weight, his very intercession something of a compliment. Moreover that pleasant human kindness which all through his life was one of Sheridan's leading characteristics was strongly engaged on behalf of these lovers. He liked Charles Ward, whom he by-and-by established in the closest relations with himself and his own business; and he had a real affection for Jane, who was intertwined with some of his most poignant

Jane's Fortune

memories, who must often have seemed to him the one close link remaining with his dead wife, and for whose character he must have entertained a respect. I believe therefore that he did write, and I wish that Mrs Linley had preserved the letter.

Very anxious was poor Jane, now that her communication to her mother had really gone.

My mind is so restless & uncomfortable from the suspense I suffer, that I am really glad if I can divert it from dwelling too long upon the various conjectures which are constantly arising in it, & even *Pam loo* is a little relief to me, or if I can engage it sufficiently by reading or music the time then *goes* on—but otherwise when you my Beloved employ my thoughts, every minute is an hour.

On the whole it may be surmised that the Angelo family entertained in August 1880^x a visitor who was somewhat silent, self-absorbed and even uncompliant—for singing was a difficult task to a person so much perturbed by private anxiety; and the relief of communication was not possible. Mrs Angelo, indeed, knew something of what was going on, but she did not approve; she told her daughter that she thought Jane was taking an imprudent step and that it was a pity, as she certainly might do much better. “Is it not a hard thing,” remarks Jane, in repeating her hostess’s opinion, “that this—World will not let one chuse one’s happiness one’s own way!”

Charles meanwhile was growing impatient of the law’s delays.

I write to you my beloved to vent my spleen against that “little puckering fellow Cocker”

—who had put him off with an assurance that

everything is copying out as fast as possible . . . we are now waiting upon the pens of his Clerks. Well, perhaps I am too impatient, &

The Linleys of Bath

think of two or three deeds without counting the number of words in each & Cocker is famous for amplification, (he charges by the length).

When this copying was over, and when Richardson had looked through the documents,

I shall have to carry them to Sheridan for his examination, *there's the danger*. But I trust I shall be able to influence him to a speedy approval, he will of course trust to Richardson & me for our side of the question & he most likely will trust to Cocker for his side, so after keeping them a few days, under pretence of examining them, he will sign them without examining them at all

—a forecast of which the extreme probability cannot be denied.

The only serious point of anxiety now was the nature of Mrs Linley's reply, but a minor distress lay in the apprehension that Sheridan's kindness would take the unwelcome form of wanting them to go to Polesden for their marriage and honeymoon. Clearly they could not, after all that he had been doing to help them, refuse any such invitation, but both of them were desirous of evading it; a cottage had always been their dream, and Charles was employing his leisure in seeking for one that should be at once sufficiently retired and sufficiently convenient. Sheridan probably was quick enough both to see and understand their preference; his goodwill merely took the form of a few words of counsel.

“Economy must be the Word, he said. You may depend upon us both, I answered.

Still the letter from Bath delayed, and Charles tried to plead that delay was an auspicious sign; but his own anxiety revealed itself in the entreaty that he might not be kept one unnecessary moment in suspense.

Jane's Fortune

“Never mind the expense of Postage now, we will save it in future by never separating.”

Meanwhile another of her letters had failed to reach him on the expected day, or for two or three days after ; it had been entrusted to a faithless youth called Gandy, who should have posted it in London. “As for that Mr Gandy,” cried Jane when she learnt his sin of omission,

I wish he may fall in love with a Coquette who may promise & disappoint him fifty times a day ! it was to him I entrusted a few lines merely to inform you I was well : he left Eton last Thursday at 12 o'clock & I gave him a letter at the same time to leave at Hounslow for Mary Pratten ; perhaps they are both on the Road to Devonshire by this time for He was to set off in the Mail for London the next Evening—the Letter to you was not of any consequence or I would not have hazarded such a conveyance you may be assured & when the Man finds out the negligence he has been guilty of, I daresay he will be in a fine fantigue & will put the Letters into the first Post Office he comes to.

Some such course Mr Gandy seems indeed to have pursued, for the missing letter—written on the last day of July—lies here with a post-mark upon it of the 4th of August ; and it is to be hoped that his perturbation upon discovering the belated document was fully equal to Jane's expectation.

At last, on the 5th of August Jane was able to send news from her mother ; she transcribed in full a letter which she justly characterised as “very unsatisfactory.”

MY DEAR JANE—I have too much to say to you on the subject of your Letter to explain in writing what I wish to advise, come to Bath as soon as you can. Mrs Symmons will be happy to receive you. I have consulted my friend Miss Lee on this unfortunate business & we have fixed on a plan which if you will consent to it, that will answer without your disposing of your share in the patent of the Theatre—if you do that you will repent it as long as you live. I have but one objection to your union with Mr Ward you know what

The Linleys of Bath

I mean if he has any Income of his own. I have now his Letter by me wherein he says he has no opinion or reliance on Mr Sheridan and that he had it in his power to offer you an Independance. If this is made clear to me I will give my consent to your Union. I speak so far on Mr Ward's account for I think it will be disgraceful in him to be maintained by his Wife. I shall not say any more on the subject at present but whatever you do dont sign anything till you see me—You affect^e Mother
M. LINLEY.

On receipt of this epistle—entirely worthy of its shifty and provoking author—poor Jane was “more upon the rack . . . than ever.” She could not conceive what plan could possibly have been devised between Miss Lee and Mrs Linley ; and she felt that she could not write again until she did so as a married woman.

As for Charles, he knew not “when I have felt more indignant than in reading your Mother's letter.” He declared—very truly—that it was full of duplicity ;

her design is this, to get you to Bath, then she will renew the stale idea of my coming forward with an Independance & our all living together, this she well knows I cannot execute, well then, what are you to do? I cannot come & marry you under her eye, in her express disapprobation, nor can you, upon disapproving of her plan, step into a Coach & return to Town.

The whole attempt he pronounced to be “an ungenerous trick.” He suspected that neither Mrs Symmons nor Miss Lee had really been consulted, and enclosed a letter for Jane to forward to the former. Both he and she thought it but too probable that her mother would write again and urge her going to Bath ; “when she has a design in her head, you know, she never lets it sleep.”

Firm as she was in her determination not to be “decoyed” to Bath, Jane could not be quite easy in actually disobeying her mother until she had learnt

Jane's Fortune

what Mrs Linley's plan was. In any case she had no doubt that she would incur the condemnation of Ozias,

for his notions on the subject are so mighty strict, as you know, that I believe he would almost commit *a Sin* upon a principle of Duty to his Mother.

Mrs Boscawen having been now obliged to go out of town, and the Polesden scheme having happily come to nothing, it became necessary to decide where Jane should dwell in the interval before her marriage. Mrs Freeman had offered her house, and from it there is evidence that Jane was eventually married, but this arrangement did not quite please either Charles or Sheridan, neither of whom could succeed in liking that lady in spite of "all her kindness & regard." "On the contrary," added Charles, "I find my dislike increasing with every conversation."

Mrs Symmons and Miss Lee both answered promptly and plainly, and from them Jane learned what her mother's mysterious project really was. Mrs Symmons wrote :

I do not at all understand that any *plan* has been proposed much less agreed on ; only Miss Lee had hinted to your Mother that if you chose to exert your musical talents with a view to the increase of your present independencies she thought it might be done here with a certainty of considerable advantage.

Miss Lee said :

What your Mother calls *the plan* I meant only as a last resource shd. Mr S. fail in his part of the compact, & not to prevent your disposing of your share in any way that may add to your comfort. I am led to suppose your [] wishes to get you down to Bath while you are [] loss to discover what she means ; let Mr Ward know he was in the right to be incredulous.

The Linleys of Bath

In fact Mrs Linley, who had once before spoken with some resentment of Jane's having been "bred a lady," was tempted by the idea that, if her daughter would only settle down to teach singing, she might, like her father, make a good income. Jane "entirely disapproved" of any such scheme, and being now aware of the nature of her mother's dangled bait, was prepared to go on without one backward glance of hesitation. The letter which enclosed these extracts was written at midnight; she had been out from ten in the morning until ten at night, and had dined at "Clifden Spring." Of course the post had gone already; but fortunately George Angelo would be going to town early next morning, so that her letter would scarcely be delayed. When next morning came, however, the young gentleman proved unwilling to depart, and instead of being off at six, hung about until eleven.

Poor Charles, whose nerves were evidently suffering from the prolonged strain of the last month, was uneasy when his expected letter failed to appear on Wednesday morning, became almost distracted when Thursday also was blank, and wrote much such a letter as Sheridan's "Falkland" might have written to his "Julia":

No letter yet—what can possibly have happened. Your Water excursion cannot have been of two days' continuance. My Mind misgives me, just upon the eve of every thing being happily settled, everything going on well—Richardson having approved of the deeds and Sheridan too—Am I forever to be doomed to misfortune? . . . Were you careless or thoughtless, but you who are so considerate of others, no, it can't be the omission of Negligence, were it possible for you to change in your attachment, your Candour would at once have told me. Was your mind poisoned by reports against me your regard for truth & promise would have directly appealed to me for denial or admission, a slight illness would not prevent your writing

Jane's Fortune

& after what has passed you would never again entrust my happiness to the cursed precariousness of a private hand. . . . I am certain as I am of my own existence that if you could have wrote you would, & what could prevent you but what I dread to think of . . . perhaps at this moment I stand alone in the World, fye, fye, I ought not to give way thus, but Jane my only hope my Heart knows not reason. The Newspaper gives no account of an accident. Jane, my heart sickens with apprehension !

Jane herself had thought the water party in some danger on their return,

but you know I am a great Coward on the Water. It was so dark that the Steersman declared he could not see ten yards before him, & we were within an ace of running foul of an immense barge which the Man said would certainly have overset us. There were sixteen of us in the boat & the Men were continually moving about to my great annoyance ; Mrs Angelo remonstrated with me in no very civil terms & said all their lives were as precious as mine, but I knew of one dear Object who valued it more than those of the whole party besides, & who had charged me with the care of it, & therefore I was the more anxious for its preservation.

Mrs Leigh had written congratulations from Ashbourne—there seems to have been no further concealment of their intentions from anybody—and among other messages had desired that Mr Ward might hear that she was getting her little girls on in their music and that he would say they were much improved. "You conceited Creature you! I'll warrant me you have been making them all believe you are quite *au fait* as the french say at the business."

The income upon which the pair were marrying seems to have been £300 a year ; but Jane's total fortune must have amounted to more. The only direct information comes from a letter written by Charles after the conclusion of the various transactions :

Your Annuity commences the 24th of June, so on the 24 of September, there will be one quarter due or £75 which with the

The Linleys of Bath

£300 advance & your Legacy of £100 makes our Stock to commence with. Why it is absolute Opulence, talk of Percy Street! pray would you rather have your residence in Grosvenor Square or Portland Place?

On Tuesday 19th of August Charles wrote his last letter to Jane as "Miss Linley." He had borrowed "Wills's Gig" and was going to hire a horse; the moment he had secured one he proposed to set out very early in the morning for Eton, so as to return with Jane the same day, and save a second day's hire of the horse. She is requested therefore to have her baggage in readiness for Thursday or Friday.

She returned "a line" entreating him to be very particular in his selection of a horse, "those light Carriages" being rather dangerous. The caution, she assured him, was all for his sake. "I am not afraid for my own little bones."

On the Wednesday the Angelos were having a large party to tea and supper, and she was expecting to be "tiezed" to sing. "As it will be the last Evening, I shall e'en oblige them with as good a grace as I can. . . . Oh Time Time how wilt thou creep till to-morrow or Friday!"

The next document of the series is to be found not amongst these packets of letters, but at the church of St Clement Danes; and sets forth that on the 24th of September 1800 Charles William Ward, Bachelor, was married to Jane Nash Linley, Spinster, by licence, the officiating clergyman being George Lawrance, Curate, and that the witnesses were John Briggs, W. C. Ward, Jane Ireland and Mary C. Smith.

Chapter Twelve: The Last of the Linleys

THE first document that throws any light upon the married life of Jane and Charles may be found in the British Museum. It is a letter from Charles to Sheridan, and is dated "Friday 6th, 1801" "Sutton, Hounslow"—an address which suggests that the cottage so eagerly sought by the pair may at last have been found near to Hounslow.

The note, brief though it is, exemplifies amusingly Charles's curious practice in respect to commas, which, here, where he wrote with care, had full scope. Fortunately for me, he generally wrote in a hurry and did not pause to fill in all the commas in what he would have considered the proper places.

DEAR SIR I have only to request you to reflect, that the attention of half an hour to this manuscript, may determine my future fortune, to be certain, of your giving it that half-hour.—Yrs. most respectfully
C. W. WARD.

"This manuscript" is a play, called *D'Olbach*, which, I am inclined to think, must have been an adaptation of a German original *via* a French translation. On a slight inspection, it appears to be extremely dull, though not, perhaps, duller than some other German plays that were acted at that period with profit and applause. It does not seem ever to have been produced.

The wooden box that contained the love letters of the pair contained also a collection of odd letters and

The Linleys of Bath

papers, one group of which, though intrinsically valueless, throws a curious light upon a bygone state of things. On old letters and small scraps of paper, some person has written in a very small hand various fragmentary snippets of miscellaneous information, collected, I should suppose, from some school book of the *Mangnall's Questions* type—possibly from that classic of wrongheadedness itself. On one such sheet, for instance, the following paragraphs, written apparently at different times—certainly with different pens—succeed one another:

Paraguay, a tract of America belonging to the Spanish Crown, where the Jesuits took up their residence in the year 1550 & in the time of Phil: 39 founded Missions called by the Europeans Paraguai or Uruguai, they were 37 in number.

Sir, Hugh Willoughby attempted the discovery of a North east passage to China & Japan in 1553. He sailed to the Latitude of 75 degrees North, but was driven back by a Storm & winter'd in the river Arzena in Lapland where he & his company were frozen to death.

Lempriere made a tour through the Empire of Morrocco having been sent for thither by Muley Absulen the Emperor's favourite son who was in a bad state of health & wanted medical Assistance.

Some of the letters that have been thus employed in the service of learning are notes to "Miss Linley" asking for a theatre ticket or making an appointment; sometimes the address is to "Mrs Charles Ward" at Sutton, or at 34 Great Queen Street, or at Iver, Bucks. The small, close writing, though it resembles Jane's, is not, I think, hers. My impression is that Betty Tickell was dutifully trying to keep up or to carry on her education by extracting from some venerated volume these husks of knowledge. Jane, at her age, and conscious as she was of possessing a bad memory,

The Last of the Linleys

would hardly have spent her time in making notes of this kind. But what a training for any human mind must that have been which set girls accumulating these dry and detached chips of fact! The hoarding of old letters to be used where now a penny exercise-book would be bought shows the vast change that has taken place in the price of paper.

The first of the letters remaining, other than those which have thus become palimpsests, is one from Edward Ward to his brother, dated 24th of September 1802, and written from the Castle Inn, Brighton. He had apparently been sent thither on some errand to the Prince of Wales, and had the pleasure, on his way down, of meeting that gentleman, "galloping to town in order to attend a review." Edward Ward was going on to Portsmouth, and probably to sea again. His letter contains some verses, the fruit, as he pretty plainly says, of boredom, some uncomplimentary observations upon the landscape of Brighton, and some details for the benefit of Miss Smith as to the hours and pauses of the " $\frac{1}{2}$ guinea coach." It concludes with: "Loving remembrances to my beloved Jane. May she sing Lady Annyee[?] for a hundred years to come." The letter is addressed to 34 Great Queen Street, so that the pair must by this time have ceased to "cottage it"¹ and have become established in London. The numbers of the houses in Great Queen Street have, I understand, been altered, and the street itself has undergone so many changes that it is impossible to say in what part of it Jane and Charles lived.

In 1803 the kind Edward, whose brotherly affection showed itself constant not only to Jane, but to her

¹ This expression occurs in one of Jane's letters.

The Linleys of Bath

children and her nieces after her, became Rector of Iver in Buckinghamshire; and it was probably in the same year that Charles was appointed Secretary to Drury Lane Theatre. In the latter half of that eventful year, or in the earlier half of the next, must have been born the child who received the name of Charles Thurstan.

In October of 1804 Jane was staying at Iver, whether in lodgings or in a house taken by Charles is not clear, but it is evident that she was not on this occasion at the Parsonage. On the 12th of the month her husband wrote to her:

MY DEAR JANE if you receive a letter from Birmingham you need not send me a copy,¹ as the result of the experiment has convinced me that the discovery is not of that importance I had imagined. As I never allowed myself to build much upon it, my disappointment is proportionably small.

A scheme for the mechanical propulsion of vessels lies among these papers, and is perhaps the "discovery" referred to in this letter. The rest of it deals chiefly with a matter that does not concern any of the persons mentioned in this volume; but at its close we get a glimpse of Mrs Linley.

I shall be with you on Sunday, I believe, but not before. Your Mother has got me by the Leg & I cannot stir till I am released by getting some business done for her.

Evidently Mrs Linley had become reconciled to the son-in-law whom as a suitor she so persistently opposed. Perhaps Charles was staying with her during the absence of his wife.

¹ She would copy the substance into a letter of her own, instead of enclosing the original, because a letter containing a second sheet paid double postage:



Mrs. Linley

*from the Painting in the Dulwich Gallery
attributed to Ozias Humphry*



The Last of the Linleys

The next letter (5th of November 1804) comes from Lymington.

You will be as much surprised at the place this is dated from as you must have been at my long silence. I now therefore sit down as in duty bound to give an account of myself. When I reached town last Sunday I found Sheridan true to his engagement, tho' not punctual to his time, we reached Merton that Evening & the next Morning set off not for Polesden, but for this place I only intending to go part of the way, but upon reaching Guildford, where we stopped, I found that we had not time to finish our work & therefore as Sheridan said he should only be able to stop a few days & would then bring me back free of expense I determined to go on, & here I am having endured the daily disappointment of Sheridan's postponing his return. He has now been sent for by the Prince & has promised to return to-morrow. Having waited thus long, it would be ridiculous to go without him now, when he cannot possibly extend his stay beyond a day & I shall have the advantage of a tete a tete to finish our Ali Baba. . . . As my return is necessarily uncertain, suppose you indulge me with a letter, containing a particular account of everybody under cover to Sheridan in George Street Hanover Square, that it may greet me there upon my arrival. Thine. God bless my dear Love.

An undated letter seems to have been written some days later :

MY DEAR & DEAREST JANE I am not gone again to Lymington but chained here by Sheridan who will not let me stir, each day for this week past have I said to William,¹ to-morrow I certainly go to Iver, and at night I have either met with Sheridan or had a message from him, which made my presence indispensable in Town. . . . Your Mother is quite well, but that letter of William's in Barnard's hands is one of her mistakes, there is no such thing. William depending upon my going daily has deferred writing as well as myself or you would by this time have known that that respectable gentleman is laid up with a fit of the Gout in his leg, I am serious. Wills who attends him congratulates him upon [it], he thinks his late spasms &c. owing to the disorder flying about, now that it has determined into a regular fit, that his general health will be much improved he talks of getting out in a day or two for Iver, that accounts for him. Kiss Edward in my name for Sophia.

A postscript on the outer sheet conveys important information :

¹ William had now retired for good ; and spent the rest of his days in England.

The Linleys of Bath

I have bought your Gown, but the shop people have not sent it in time. I have not forgotten your Ribbon.

Nor did he forget it, for the next document is a somewhat crumpled sheet of paper that has been folded to contain some small packet, and that has written inside :

DEAR JANE This is exclusive of the White Ribbon for Nuptials &c. Don't be surprised at seeing me to-morrow evening & don't be disappointed at not seeing me. Thine Ever C. W. WARD.

A hastily scrawled note without a date seems to belong here. It mentions that

Ozias is in town & it is settled that he will come down with me on Friday Morning & stay till Monday so you will take care that he has no reason to imagine his Bed to be unaired.

A few days later Jane is informed that Ozias will stay until Monday, on which day, "if the weather proves favorable his Mother will come for him otherwise he is to return to town under my Convoy"—an arrangement from which it may be concluded that Mrs Linley, now in her seventy-seventh year, was ready to drive in a chaise eleven miles out and eleven miles back in the same day, in November, provided the weather were favourable.

On "Friday 30th" Charles wrote again from London :

I am now waiting for Sheridan's appearance, we got half thro' yesterday when a message from the Prince run away with him, of course I can't stir till the whole is finally determined. . . . Indeed I can well excuse him, now I see his everyday life. At this period entre nous he is really determining the fate of the Country. The King has quarelled with the Prince & insists upon taking away the little Princess from her Father & educating her himself, this the Prince resists & the arrangement of the Contest is confided to

The Last of the Linleys

Sheridan, who is now fighting with his Pen both Pit & the Chancellor & I lay a wager if you will go my halves he will prove superior. How can he devote hours to consider Scene shifting & artificial mules, Jane. I dined two days ago with a Maiden Lady at her house in the City, who enquired much after you & indeed appeared to have a warm friendship for you her name is land-Ire. Do you guess who it is?

The young Roscius—*i.e.* Master Betty, who was having a most successful engagement at Drury Lane—had produced a very favourable impression upon Charles when he met him in private; now, having seen the prodigy act, approval heightens into enthusiasm, and indeed, a young gentleman who, at thirteen, could attract, “houses of £800,” could hardly fail to seem pleasing to the Secretary of the theatre.

Marriage had not diminished Charles's old craving for letters from his Jane.

. . . seriously let me have a line every day till I see you. I don't care for sufficient to make a letter but a little Chit chat; when I go to bed in the full hopes of going to you next day & am disappointed in the morning, the receipt of a letter is some ballance to it. . . . Kelly & I are going on well together, he has proposed to get the music according to the sentiment & for me to write the words. I have consented & he goes on upon velvet, for he steals without let or hindrance. I gave him the idea of the Chorus beginning

“Join the festive dance & song,”

he forgot the words, but retaining some idea of them wrote down

“Let the festive *foot* prepare
Songs of mirth & songs of Glee.”

is not that excellent?

On the 13th of December the pantomime of *Ali Baba* was ready to be put into rehearsal—none too soon!—and Charles in his good spirits began to tease Jane about the child whom she already had and the child whom she hoped to have.

The Linleys of Bath

Talking of Boys It is our darling Child now, but in a little time it will be "pray punish that rude boy he disturbs the sleep of our sweet little girl—get along you little Monkey." . . . Morris is still with your Mother and will there remain, Mrs Lonsdale is louder than ever & Betsy Tickell equal to Mrs Bozzy in chattering.¹

Well might Betsy be in a chattering mood, and in high spirits, for news had just come that her brother Dick, now about one or two and twenty, and in the navy, had been distinguishing himself and winning golden opinions from his superiors. The poor boy's glories were short-lived. He was killed in action in the next year, off the coast of Sardinia.

Before Charles was able to carry out his plan of coming to Iver immediately, or perhaps after his week-end visit was over, he received a letter with news very disturbing to a parent so inexperienced. His reply shows how fully the confidence with which Jane had inspired him before marriage was maintained afterwards :

I am much obliged seriously obliged by your letter it was just what a Mother & wife ought to have written, it is expressed so fairly & faithfully that I have no Distrust that our little Darling's illness is in the least extenuated, indeed it gives me the fullest confidence that you will never disguise anything from me. From your account I do not feel any alarm, and rather incline to Edward's opinion that it is the commencement of the Measles.

There are no more letters until August 1805, when Jane was staying at Polesden. The first of the letters contains details about her health that indicate the advance of consumption; the second quotes the opinion, in the absence of Dr Bain (who, it will be remembered, attended Mrs Sheridan in her last illness) of Dr Bain's partner upon her case, who thinks

¹ "Mrs Bozzy" is no doubt Mrs Boscawen—"Mrs Bos," as Jane (and Miss Burney likewise) calls her.

The Last of the Linleys

the air of Polesden must be agreeing with her, or the cough would have become incessant. Probably she had been persuaded to go there for change of air on account of her health. Little Charles was with her, but there is no mention of the little girl, Mary Esther, who must have been a few months old ; probably the child was at nurse. Charles's letter is full of money troubles—Sheridan's, in which his own fortunes were involved. It seems clear that Charles was the most faithful of henchmen, and also that for the next ten years his life must have been, like Sheridan's, one of incessant worries, borrowings, shifts, expedients, hopes and disappointments.

The letter with the doctor's opinion is the last letter to Jane. She died at Iver in January 1806, and her grave is in Iver churchyard. Her age is given on her tombstone as thirty-seven, but if she had lived ten days longer, until her birthday, the 18th, she would have completed her thirty-eighth year. Mrs Sheridan, too, it may be remembered, was nearly thirty-eight, when she died, and she too was the mother of an infant daughter. Jane's epitaph consists of one true and touching line :

The more known the more lamented.

Sheridan wrote on the 16th of January to his wife :

I have been to-day at Iver attending poor Jane's funeral with Tom. It was particularly decent and affecting. If you remember, she lived directly opposite the church of that very neat and seemingly innocent village, and like that was her burial—no hearse or coach. Her sister's was a gaudy parade and show from Bristol to Wells Cathedral, where all the mob, high and low, were in the church, surveying and surrounding the vault. The recollection of the scene and of the journey has always pained me, independently of the occasion itself, and has decided me, who am a friend with-

The Linleys of Bath

out superstition to attention and attendance on these occasions, to prefer the mode I witnessed this morning—and so shall be my own passage to the grave.¹

But when the time came this wish was not remembered, and the passage to the grave of Sheridan was even more of a show and a spectacle than that of his wife had been.

Whether the motherless children remained at Iver from this time forth, or whether they were with their father in London I am not sure, but I believe that they remained under the immediate eye of the excellent uncle, among whose children they were certainly at a later time growing up like another brother and sister of the same group. At one period Mary lived in Iver with her unmarried aunt, Miss Charlotte Ward, upon whose death she became an inmate of the Parsonage. Betty Tickell, too, was a frequent visitor and seems to have been regarded as almost a niece of the house, while Ozias, as soon as he came to live once more within easy reach of London, was adopted as an extra uncle by the children of the Parsonage.

As for Charles himself, there seems reason to suppose that, for a time at least, he took up his abode with Mrs Linley. In February 1807, when Sheridan, as executor of Thomas Linley's will, gave a written authority, now in the British Museum, to Charles William Ward to collect money due on lands, tenements, etc., in Bath, Charles is described in the document as being "of Southampton Street." Mrs Linley of course was by that time within a few years of eighty, and it may well have been felt that one of her sons or sons-in-law ought to be in the

¹ Sichel, "Sheridan," vol. ii., p. 225, note 2.

The Last of the Linleys

house with her at all times. William would appear to have lived with her, but William was fond of little jaunts. Charles would, I am sure, have felt strongly that he owed a son's duty to Jane's mother. Charles's association with Sheridan and with the theatre had not, in the long run, conduced to his financial stability. A memorandum written by him in October 1805 shows that at that time Sheridan owed him £90. In February of that calamitous year the theatre had been burned down, and from that time until his death, in 1816, Sheridan's embarrassments became more and more involved, and Charles was continually entangled in them. In February 1812 he was arrested at the suit of one Scott, and the expenses of the arrest and detention amounted to £9. 4s. 6d.¹ In Sheridan's last illness, in 1816, Charles was with him daily, and was no doubt among the mourners at his grave. No more letters from him have come into my hands, but there are two letters to him, as late as 1822, from William Linley.

In 1816 Ozias, who had been incumbent first of one, then of two, and finally of three small livings in Norfolk, resigned them and became Organist Fellow of Dulwich College. His position there is pretty clearly defined by letters, written immediately after his death, to a would-be successor.

The Organist is a Fellow of the College and the late Mr Linley was a clergyman. The duties are to play the organ on Sundays and to instruct the children in music—twelve in number. The emoluments are at present about £160 a year, besides apartments, commons and wine. As the organist is completely on the same

¹ All these details come from the British Museum. Egerton MSS. 1975.

The Linleys of Bath

footing as the other Fellows, we wish, of course, to avoid common musicians and to have a man of education, with the manners and feelings of a gentleman.¹

At Dulwich, then, Ozias lived from 1816 until his death in 1831, and very much his presence there must have assisted to enliven any monotony from which the Fellows of that community may have been suffering. At Dulwich it was that the Rev. John Sinclair, who has left a record of Ozias's idiosyncrasies, learned to know him, but as their acquaintance did not begin until 1822 the account of his oddities may yield precedence to three letters belonging to the years 1819 and 1822.

The first of these, dated—not, I think, in the hand of the writer—"June 13th, 1819," was written by Mrs Linley to her granddaughter.

MY DEAREST MARY, I am now entered into my 91st year, and yet I have the courage to take up my pen, to return you my best thanks, for your kind & dutiful letter. You tell me you are very happy with your Aunt Charlotte, w^{ch} is a comfort to me, your dear Cousin Tickell is just come to dine with me, & begs her kind love to you, I show'd her those lines w^{ch} pleas'd her very much. Your little Bird is just peep'd out of his shell and will be likely to give you a Song in the Summer, my eyes now begin to fail me, I must therefore conclude with best and kindest regards to the Rev^d. and all his kind family, and thank God who has enabled me to sign myself Your affectionate Grandmother MARY LINLEY.

Mrs Lonsdale is a great deal better & sends her kind love with Mrs Bevan and Betsy Shaw.

The writing of this letter, which, except in the postscript, is by no means very shaky, bears a strong resemblance to that of Ozias; and the contents present a pleasant picture of the grandmother writing to one beloved granddaughter, while the other sits by. I am glad that Mrs Linley's last appearance should be

¹ W. Young, "History of Dulwich College," vol. i., p. 438.



The North East Prospect of the Parish Church of S.^t Paul, in Covent Garden.

The Last of the Linleys

so kindly a one. She died on the 18th of January (the day that had been Jane's birthday) of the next year, and was buried in the churchyard of St Paul's, Covent Garden; a tablet to her memory may still be seen in that church, where for many years she was a regular attendant. The inscription on it is as follows:—

Near this place are deposited the remains of Mary Linley widow of Thomas Linley Esq^{re} late of this parish who departed this life on the 18th of January 1820 aged 91. In the humble hope of a joyful resurrection through the merits of her Blessed Redeemer. In grateful remembrance of an ever careful and indulgent mother this tablet is erected by her dutiful & affectionate sons Ozias Thurston and William Linley.

The first letter of William to Charles is dated from Midgham on the 20th of September 1822. It informs Charles that he has accepted "your bill in favour of Mr Robins," but that he rather wonders "you did not apprise me first of all, of your intention to draw upon me." The Michaelmas dividend (from the Chapel) will not, he thinks, amount to the £50 upon which Charles was evidently reckoning. Moreover a new roof had become necessary—the chapel was just fifty years old—and was to be paid for by a deduction of £50 from the total sum to be received at Michaelmas, of which total sum a third part came to Charles, as the heir, I presume, of Jane.

You must also recollect that I have a *Lawyer's* notice of some *protection* from the Court of Chancery by which I may be enthralled—but, as I have heard nothing further from Mr Young on this subject, I take it for granted you have come to some settlement of that affair, and I shall be glad to hear that this is the case.

I hope this note may find you quite recovered from your Indisposition. Betsy Tickell mentioned your intended trip to some Sea Place—I forget where. May the Journey and the Air be of Service to you, but it never was to me. Ozias wrote rather *gravely* about

The Linleys of Bath

you, so that I shall be really anxious to have a good account from yourself. Betsy will convey your letter.

Information about a proposed production at Drury Lane, in regard to which William seems to have been serviceable to the manager, Elliston, follows ; Charles, I think, was still holding the post of secretary.

I shall visit *Iver* certainly before I return to London. How is Charles, and what has he been doing lately? Yrs My Dear W.
very truly W. LINLEY.

The second letter, written from his own chambers in Furnival's Inn on 29th of October, evidently with his own pen, and in an agreeable and flowing Linley handwriting, has a note of cordial kindness that speaks well for both brothers-in-law. It is addressed to Charles at St Helier, Jersey, to be left at the Post Office till called for, and there is a note in red ink on the cover that two shillings and twopence was paid for postage ; this, as the letter consisted of two sheets, would be the double postage, whence it may be concluded that, as late as 1822 the charge for conveying a letter to Jersey from London was a shilling and a penny. That the post was as uncertain as it was dear appears from the first sentence of this very letter ; a communication from Charles, dated on the 7th, had not reached William until "this morning" —three weeks later.

I was not aware of my having expressed any Surprise at your "drawing upon *Robins*," but let that pass ; your bill upon *me* has been duly honoured, and I was glad to hear Robins say that there was no hurry for your return to the desk, and that he hoped you would remain where you are, till your health was quite reestablished. More of this, anon. Now for the Dividend.

Charles's share, even after the deduction for repairs had been made, amounted to £46. 2s. 11d. ; and owing

The Last of the Linleys

to the absence from Bath of some of the seat-holders, there was something more to come. As William explains that, because of the difference in the two seasons at Bath, the Michaelmas receipts are always considerably below the Lady Day ones, it appears that the Chapel was a profitable property, bringing in well over a hundred pounds a year to each of the three beneficiaries. The other Bath properties are thus enumerated in this letter :

Spencer's rent £80—Miss Whitehead's 70—Benett's due at Midsummer, 40, and Viner's Ground rent (3. 10). . . . If you wish me to do anything with your balance, here, you will send me your instructions accordingly. At your leisure you will be so good as send me also your receipt. Your explanation of the Lawyer's notice is quite clear; it was very far from my intention, tho', to drive you into such an irksome detail. Now as to your accounts of your health, I am not *quite* satisfied with your account of yourself, the recovery of strength is a *sine quâ*, non, with me. I trust therefore, my dear W., you will not think of moving from your Farm-House till *that* point is settled. I am not, as you well know, much of a Man of business but, so far as the execution of any straight forward commissions go, either Theatrical or otherwise pray command, and depend upon my best services. I don't know whether, as you have been so long accustomed to your Social glass, a total Abstinence from the good old Oporto would be most adviseable. As your strength returns, a glass or two will not, in my opinion, stop it's march. All Doctors are mortal enemies to wine in sickness and in health, and yet I know not a Class of Men, generally speaking who like it better, or are quicker putters about of the bottle. . . . I am not sorry that you have removed Charles from Mr Wyatt's. In my mind there is not much of the Milk of human kindness in him, and a Master who had a real regard for his Pupil, would not treat, as a mere *Drudge*, a young Man who had evinced so much steady application and ability as Charles has done. . . . I have availed myself of your permission to peruse the Correspondence upon this subject, and written to Iver to-day. . . . I arrived in London on the 23rd, after a sort of retrograding tour, in consequence of Poet Bowles insisting upon my seeing Fonthill Abbey. . . . I made my usual halt at Iver, staid a week at the Parsonage, and was as cosey and happy as I always am under Edward's hospitable roof.

Inside the cover is a postscript :

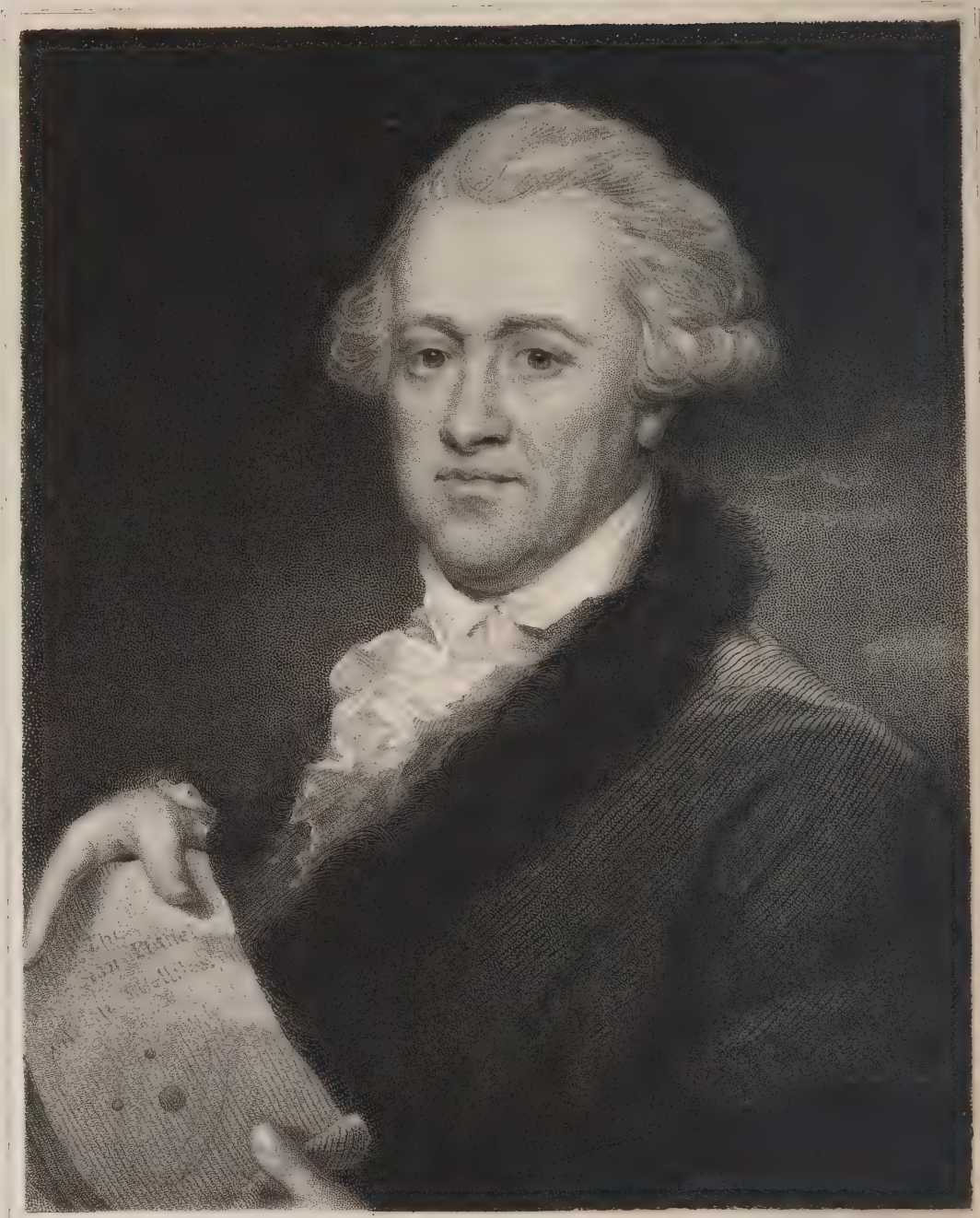
The Linleys of Bath

. . . I hope you will write to me again soon, and never think about *franks* to me. A letter not worth paying for, is not worth having, and I shall be really anxious to hear a *better*—yes I must, to be quite a satisfactory one, have a *better* acct. of yourself.

When and where Charles died I have not discovered, but as he is not buried at Iver, it seems not improbable that he did not regain his health, but died at St Helier. His son, whose future seemed so promising, and who, young as he was, gained a gold medal for a plan of a cathedral—the drawing, which is carefully preserved and which I have seen, has great merit—fell a victim to consumption at the age of twenty-one, and his name is inscribed beneath his mother's on the stone in Iver churchyard.

Tom Sheridan, too, had died of the terrible disease so fatal to the Linleys, and had left behind him six children, all handsome and all gifted, more than one of whom was to die in the same way. Sam Tickell, away in India, had died in 1817, leaving three little children. Of Thomas Linley's grandchildren only Betty Tickell and Mary Ward were still living, and to them their two aging uncles, Ozias and William, seem to have given all their affection.

A letter from Ozias to Mary (dated 7th of August, but without any indication of the year) is eminently characteristic. The writing too is characteristic, and not at all like that of his brother and sisters. It is upright, rather square, devoid of loops and flourishes, and the letters tend—as is often the case with the writing of people accustomed to write Greek—to stand separate from one another. Altogether it is a hand of modern aspect such as might almost belong to any professional man to-day.



Engraved by E. Scriven.

SIR W. HERSCHEL.

*From a Tempera Picture by the late J. G. Kneller, Esq. R. S. A.
in the possession of the Rev. John Herschel.*

Under the Superintendence of the Society for the Diffusion of Useful Knowledge

Printed by Charles Knight, Lambeth Street, London.

The Last of the Linleys

MY DEAR MARY The Book which accompanies these few lines I must honestly own, I purchas'd for myself, allur'd by an elegantly written sentence which happen'd to strike my eye, and its treating of a branch of Philosophy with which I am totally unacquainted. Soon finding it however not calculated to afford me any pleasure or any instruction worth having, I determin'd to make *you* a Present of it not knowing but that may be rationally interesting to you which to myself is perfectly insipid. I was upon the point of adding to my Present a good number of my favourite Hymns the greatest part of them the Composition of the late Astronomer Sir William Herschel, formerly one of my Musick Masters. I treat my Congregation (or rather myself) with them very often not only from respect to the memory of my good Master, but because of their high *intrinsic* merit as devotional Compositions. I say I meant to have sent you these Hymns but learning from my Brother that you are prohibited singing I thought I should only tantalize you by sending them. The next time I go to Iver I will bring them over with me and sing them to you myself. I must own I pay you a poor compliment in presenting my leavings for your acceptance but I beg my dear you would consider my present as an earnest of those I will most gladly make you. Whatever you may have a fancy for you have only to apply to me with the same confidence as to your own Father & I shall exert my best endeavours to procure it you. I am at present busy in preparations for my Cheltenham excursion and have only time to subscribe myself Your Affectionate Uncle O. T. LINLEY. P.S. I thank you for the copy of your dear Brother's Letter. When you have leisure Mr Ward may have the goodness to permit me your Copy of his Journal.

Of Ozias as an elderly man our knowledge is far more extensive than of William, thanks to the fact that in 1822 the Rev. John Sinclair became curate to the Rev. John Lindsay. The latter was at the same time Vicar of Stanford in Northamptonshire, and Fellow of Dulwich College; and the duties of each charge were fulfilled sometimes by one of them and sometimes by the other. Thus Mr Sinclair became for weeks at a time a deputy Fellow, inhabiting his Vicar's rooms and dining nearly every day in the College Hall. There it was that, when he first visited Dulwich and his Vicar-elect, he met Ozias

The Linleys of Bath

Linley, "who made a deep impression upon me by his talent and eccentricity."

I was fortunate enough to gain his good opinion for he said to me long afterwards: "You showed so much vivacity when we first met that I took you for an *Irishman*; which I assure you was not a little in your favour."

Indeed when Mr Sinclair was in residence at Dulwich it is evident that Ozias cultivated the society of his agreeable junior very assiduously. Unlike Ozias himself, Mr Sinclair must, I think, have been a good listener; and in later life, when he had advanced to the position of Archdeacon of Middlesex, he found, as good listeners are apt to do, that he had accumulated material for a volume of reminiscences. From that volume,¹ pp. 147 to 164, come all the details that render the figure of Ozias so living and so picturesque.

He was a good mathematician, a sound classical scholar, and an able metaphysician. He never read newspapers or reviews or indeed any modern performance of any kind.² The only works of fiction he cared for were *Tom Jones* and *Gil Blas*. With these he was familiar. His studies, properly so called, were limited to a small number of choice authors; and he had stated times for reading them. His arrangement, so far as I can remember, was as follows: on Mondays and Thursdays he studied Plato in the original; on Tuesdays and Fridays Newton's *Principia* and Hartley on Man; on Wednesdays, Dr Samuel Clarke's works, in particular his Controversy with Collins; and on Saturdays, Jonathan Edwards on the Bondage of the Will. He thoroughly adopted Edwards' theory as to the bondage of the will, but deduced conclusions from which Edwards would have shrunk. He conceived that, as there is no free will, there can be no demerit nor any punishment in the proper sense of the term. What we call punishments must in reality be chastisements intended in all cases for the recovery and

¹ "Sketches of Old Times and Distant Places."

² His letter to Mary Ward, and indeed one of the Archdeacon's own anecdotes prove that there were exceptions to this rule.

O B I T U A R Y.

SIR WM. HERSCHEL, KNT. LL.D. F.R.S.

Aug. 25. At Slough, near Windsor, aged 83, Sir William Herschel, knt. of the Guelphic Order, LL.D. F.R.S. London and Edinburgh, President of the Astronomical Society, Astronomer Royal, and Member of nearly all the principal scientific bodies of Europe and America. This distinguished Astronomer was born at Hanover, Nov. 15, 1738; his father being a musician, brought up his four sons, of whom Sir William was the second, to the same profession, and placed him, at the age of 14, in the band of the Hanoverian Foot Guards. Unable, however, long to endure the drudgery of such a situation, and conscious of superior proficiency in his art, he determined on quitting the regiment, and seeking his fortune in England, where he arrived about the end of the year 1757. After struggling with great difficulties in London, he was engaged by the Earl of Darlington, to superintend and instruct a military band then forming by that Nobleman, in the county of Durham, and the opening thus afforded contributed so far to increase his reputation and connexions, as to induce him to spend several years after the termination of this engagement in the neighbourhood of Leeds, Pontefract, Doncaster*, &c. where he had many scholars, and led the public concerts, oratorios, &c.

In 1766 he was chosen organist at Halifax, a situation he soon after resigned for the more advantageous one of organist at the Octagon Chapel at Bath. In this great and gay resort of fashion, his extraordinary musical talents procured him ample employment; and the direction of the public Concerts, and his private teaching, produced him a considerable income.

But though fond to enthusiasm of his profession†, his ardent thirst for knowledge had begun for some time past to open a nobler field to his exertions. While at Halifax, he had commenced a

course of mathematical reading, and in spite of the difficulty of such studies, acquired without assistance a considerable familiarity with the principles both of pure and applied mathematics. The sublime views disclosed by the modern Astronomy had powerfully attracted his attention, and when he read of the noble discoveries made by the assistance of the telescope, he was seized with an irresistible desire to see with his own eyes the wonders he read of. *Fortunately* the price of an instrument capable of satisfying his curiosity was beyond his means, and he resolved to attempt the construction of one for himself. In this arduous task, after encountering endless difficulties, he succeeded, and in 1774 first saw Saturn in a five feet reflecting telescope, made by his own hands. Encouraged by this success, he now attempted larger telescopes, and soon completed a seven, a ten, and a twenty feet reflector, labouring with such obstinacy as to have actually finished no less than 200 object mirrors before he could satisfy himself with the performance of one.

Astronomy now occupied so much of his attention, that he began to limit his professional engagements, and restrict the number of his scholars.

About the latter end of 1779, he commenced a regular review of the Heavens, star by star, with a seven feet reflector, and having already continued this upwards of 18 months, he was at length rewarded on the 13th of March, 1781, with the discovery of a new primary planet, to which he afterwards gave the name of *Georgium Sidus*, now more generally distinguished by that of Uranus.

In consequence of this memorable discovery, the attention of the scientific world became fixed upon him, and his late Majesty, with a promptitude of liberality which must ever be recorded to his honour as a patron of science, enabled him, by the settlement of a handsome salary, to discontinue his professional exertions, and devote the remainder of his life wholly to Astronomy. In consequence of this arrangement, Herschel immediately quitted Bath, and took up his residence at Datchet, in the neighbourhood of Windsor, where he was no sooner established than he entered on a career of discovery unexampled, perhaps, in the history of science. Having removed to Slough, he commenced the erection of a telescope of yet larger di-

* Some interesting anecdotes of Herschel's early life are given by Dr. Miller, in his "History of Doncaster."

† In the "Ladies Diary" for 1783, Mr. Herschel published a very ingenious and profound answer to a very difficult prize-question, respecting the vibrations of a musical chord, loaded in the middle with a small weight,

mensions than any before attempted*, which he completed in 1787, and aided by this stupendous instrument, and by others of hardly inferior power, extended his researches to every part of the heavens, penetrating into regions of space of a remoteness eluding calculation, and developing views of the construction of our own system and the universe, of a daring sublimity, hardly more surprising than the strictness of the induction on which they rest.

In these observations, and the laborious calculations into which they led, he was assisted throughout by his excellent sister, Miss Caroline Herschel, whose indefatigable and unhesitating devotion in the performance of a task usually deemed incompatible with female habits, surpasses all eulogium†.

Sir W. Herschel's discoveries were communicated as they arose to the Royal Society, and form an important part of the published transactions of that learned body from the year 1782 to 1818.

In 1783 Dr. Herschel discovered a volcanic mountain in the Moon, and in 1787 he made further observations on that planet, and found two other volcanoes therein, which emitted fire from their summits; and, in prosecuting his inquiries respecting his own planet, he has discovered it to be surrounded with rings, and to have six satellites.

Lalande, in his "History of Astronomy for the year 1806," has attempted to depreciate the merits of Dr. Herschel's large telescope, and says: "It has not furnished the extraordinary results that were expected from it." What this flippant Frenchman expected we know not, but there is the evidence of facts to prove that its results have not only been extraordinary, but that they have exceeded the anticipation of its author. Had M. Lalande searched the Transactions of the Royal Society, he would have found that scarcely a single year has elapsed from the time that the forty feet telescope was constructed to the period when he wrote, in which there was not some important contribution to science resulting from its use. A few extracts from these papers, re-

specting the planet Saturn, will not only prove how much this instrument effected, but will show the progress of his labours. In a paper in the Transactions for 1790, he says,—"In hopes of great success with my forty feet speculum, I deferred the attack upon Saturn till that should be finished; and having taken an early opportunity of directing it to Saturn, the very first moment I saw the planet, which was the 28th of last August, I was presented with a view of six of its satellites, in such a situation; and so bright, as rendered it impossible to mistake them. The retrograde motion of Saturn amounted to nearly $4\frac{1}{2}$ minutes per day, which made it very easy to ascertain whether the stars I took to be satellites really were so; and in about two hours and a half I had the pleasure of finding that the planet had visibly carried them all away from their places."

In an extract from his journal, printed in the Transactions for 1800, we find the following entry:—"Oct. 10, 1791. I saw the fourth satellite and the ring of Saturn in the forty-feet speculum, without an eye-glass. The magnifying power on that occasion could not exceed 60 or 70; but the greater penetrating power made full amends for the lowness of the former. Among other instances of the superior effects of penetration into space, I should mention the discovery of an additional sixth satellite of Saturn, on the 28th of August, 1789, and of a seventh on the 11th of Sept. in the same year, which were first pointed out by this instrument."

In another passage of the Transactions for 1790, Dr. Herschel speaks still more decidedly as to the merits of this telescope; he says:—"It may appear remarkable that these satellites should have remained so long unknown to us, when for a century and a half past the planet to which they belong has been the object of almost every astronomer's curiosity, on account of the singular phenomenon of the ring. But it will be seen from the situation and size of the satellites, that we could hardly expect to discover them, till a telescope of the dimensions and aperture of my forty-feet reflector should be constructed."

Indeed his two discoveries of Saturn's sixth and seventh satellites, would of themselves be sufficient to render this telescope ever memorable. By means of the quintuple belt of spots that Dr. Herschel observed round Saturn, he has demonstrated the length of the day of that planet, and determined its diurnal rotation.

* An ample account of it may be seen in the "Philosophical Transactions for 1795."

† Jointly with his sister Caroline, he published in a distinct form: "Catalogue of Stars taken from Flamsteed's Observations, and not inserted in the British Catalogue, by William Herschel; to which is added a collection of Errata that should be noticed in the same volume by Carolina Herschel," fol. 1798.

The Last of the Linleys

reformation of the offender. Hence he inferred the ultimate repentance and salvation not only of all evil men, but of all evil beings whatsoever. He was, in short, an uncompromising universalist; and having made himself familiar with all the arguments from the original text of Scripture and from the Fathers, he delighted in doing battle for it at all times and against every adversary.

From my first acquaintance with him, I took pleasure in contradicting him, in order to draw him forth on his favourite topics. On one occasion, when I had been more successful in argument than usual, he took his revenge by an unexpected assault. "I wish," he said, "you were half as great a hero in the pulpit as you are in this dining-hall."

It was apparently the delivery rather than the matter of his young friend's sermons of which he complained, for he observed: "Give me a rival chapel in the same street and I pledge myself, in the course of a few Sundays to empty your church by preaching your own sermons." In answer to an inquiry what had become of the sermons he had been accustomed to preach,

he replied that having no occasion for them as Organist to the College, he gave them to Betty Slaughter, the chambermaid, who lighted his fires with them every morning until they were all consumed.

In conversation especially after dinner Mr Linley, who had a more than common share of sensibility, could not find phrases and comparisons strong enough to express his feelings. Yet some of his expressions it might be thought were tolerably strong. Of one man he would say: "He is an *unmitigated ass, brute and fool!*" Of another: "The fellow has no more feeling than a *butcher's block!*" Of a third: "He is like a cat, *eternally purring his own praise!*" Of a fourth: "The creature has contrived by dint of *cringe and crawl work* to rise in the world." And of a fifth: "He begged for preferment with *wedge-like importunity.*" To describe the haughtiness of Bishop Middleton, who, he imagined, had treated him disdainfully as nothing more than a minor canon of Norwich, he often said: "That man walks with such a strut, you would have thought he meant to kick the universe from beneath his feet."

His music Mr Sinclair thought "perhaps more remarkable for delicacy of taste and acquaintance

The Linleys of Bath

with musical science than for powers of execution." Like his father, whose fineness of ear had been celebrated, Ozias was often doomed to hear music that afforded him no pleasure.

A performance which would satisfy many hearers was to him an intolerable nuisance. He would exclaim: "Mercy on my ears! A chorus of bull frogs; a chorus of warming pans; a chorus of bagpipes!"

On one occasion his friend sat near him when

a young lady was playing without book a grand concerto with surprising execution. Linley all the while indulged in the following half audible soliloquy: "Pshaw! How insipid all this is. Consummate ass!"¹ The same thing over again: I'd as soon listen to a chorus of cats. Well, I'm thankful she has finished at last."

. . . Linley's strong language was always enforced by suitable tones and gestures. He twisted his snuff box between his fingers more rapidly in proportion to his excitement and pulled his wig awry, till the back was foremost, and a large portion of his fine bald head became visible. He spoke so loud as to make the dining-hall resound, and struck the table so violently with his clenched fist as to put the glasses and decanters in serious jeopardy.

The heaviest blow of this kind I ever heard him give was when he conceived himself to have been superciliously treated by Mr Smith the Preacher of the College. This elderly clergyman, altho' more than 70 years of age, had not a little of the *petit-mâitre* in his dress, language and habits. Linley said of him that he was "all primroses and violets." As Fellows of the College the two old gentlemen lived of necessity in daily intercourse with each other, but having few points of resemblance they had continual altercations, which, happily, were always soon made up. The quarrel, however, which I now refer to, threatened to prove final. Mr Smith on being applied to had not at once consented to take Mr Linley in his one horse chaise to the ceremony of laying the first stone of St George's, Camberwell. Linley introduced the subject after dinner, and whispered to me: "He thinks I am not sufficiently a dandy to be seated by him on this grand occasion. The puppy! The eternal coxcomb!" Then turning to Mr Smith, he continued: "Now, Mr Smith, do condescend to tell me whether you do or do not intend to take me with you in your carriage to Camberwell." "Really, Mr Linley, I have

¹This exclamation, it may be hoped, was for the composer rather than for the executant:

The Last of the Linleys

a very great respect, but—nothing could have given me more pleasure, but—I should indeed have been highly gratified, but——” He was going on in this style when Mr Linley interposed: “Mr Sinclair, do you understand him? He is far too deep for my shallow intellect. Respect! pleasure! gratification! and after all there is an everlasting *but*. Do Mr Smith explain yourself. I am a plain spoken man; give me, I beseech you, either yea or nay.” Mr Smith made another long speech, the tenor of which was a refusal. Mr Linley then in a paroxysm of rage turned to me. “Sir, you have heard him refuse to take me with him in his carriage. Now, remember, I do solemnly swear that I will never speak to that man again; no, not for ever and ever. *Amen*.” He confirmed this *Amen* by a blow which made all the glasses and decanters on the table jump.

I was not a little alarmed at this outbreak, but the two friends met next day as if nothing had occurred.

But if such outbursts may have been sometimes a little disturbing to the collegiate tranquillity, Ozias could also break that tranquillity in a more agreeable manner. He had, it appears, a marked dramatic gift, and “would have been a first rate actor.” Mr Sinclair had heard him “repeat scenes from *The Rivals* and *The School for Scandal* before a small party with such exquisite humour, giving additional touches off-hand that our sides were sore with laughter and we entreated him to desist.”

The violence of Ozias’s occasional language and demeanour being considered somewhat excessive, Mr Lindsay made a bold effort at reformation. He preached a sermon in the College chapel upon Anger,

and in describing the angry man gave a very pointed representation of Linley. We could not see distinctly the effect produced by this discourse, for Linley was seated in the organ loft behind a curtain; though I saw his eyes from time to time attentively fixed on the preacher. After dinner I introduced the subject by adverting to the excellent moral lecture we had heard in the morning. “For my part,” said Linley who saw clearly that his own edification had been the object of the sermon, “I did not hear a word of it, for I was busy all the time reading *Robinson Crusoe*. This was of course an extempore invention.

The Linleys of Bath

The man who could on an instant produce this repartee was very much indeed the brother of Mary Tickell; just as his musical fastidiousness, his peals of laughter, his violent epithets and blows upon the table show him very much the son of his father. In his strong individuality, varied talents, eager likings and dislikings, and fundamental sweetness of nature, Ozias was typically a Linley.

In 1825, the Archdeacon tells us, "Linley was one among the vast number who considered themselves on the verge of ruin."

Speaking of that great monetary crisis, he would say "Nearly all that I possessed was in the hands of Sir John Lubbock. In an evil hour for him, some crazy old woman, staggering along the Poultry, fell down at the door of his bank. The passers-by stopped to pick her up; a crowd collected; a report was raised that Lubbock's bank was in jeopardy, and a run upon it began. The alarm reached Dulwich and I was urged on all sides to hurry off to town, and endeavour to secure my money. I dressed accordingly, put on my hat, took up my walking stick and then sat down in my arm chair for a few minutes to meditate. After some minutes, indolence or shame prevailed. I struck the floor with my stick and exclaimed: "I'll sink or swim with Sir John." You know what followed. The run ceased and my magnanimity was rewarded.

He entertained a high admiration for the Prayer Book and for the English Bible.

Speaking of the *te Deum* he would repeat with a solemnity which Kemble might have envied: "Heaven and earth are full of the majesty of Thy glory" and then add: "How can any man not destitute of moral sensibility read or hear without emotion these glorious words?"

"There are various passages" he would add "in the lessons for the day which I was never able to read in the congregation without betraying my emotion. Take as an example the chapter in which poor King Hezekiah, having read the threatening letter of the Assyrian despot, goes up into the house of the Lord and spreads it before the Lord. When I came to the pathetic appeal 'Lord bow down Thine ear and hear, open Thou Thine eye and see' it was too much for me I realised the whole scene, my voice began to falter and I could hardly read it because I could hardly see it."

The Last of the Linleys

Like William, he was on the best of terms with that excellent friend and uncle, Edward Ward, and was a frequent visitor at Iver, where he used to arrive, owing to the times of the public conveyances, after the hour of the Parsonage supper, and a special meal used to be prepared for him. The son of Edward Ward, who succeeded him as incumbent of Iver, well recollected Mr Linley and his oddities, and used to recall how he and the other children would stand around and receive from him dainty morsels from his supper—the delicacies that had lingered in remembrance being pork-pie and pickles. A letter remains that was written to announce such a visit.

COLLEGE 31st March. MY DEAR SIR Next Sunday being that next before Easter day the custom of my College imposes Silence upon the Organ; doubtless that the *penitential* feelings of the Congregation may not be disturbed by the impertinent flourishes of Mr Organist, or perhaps, this dismal silence may be intended to set off thro' the medium of contrast the loudness and hilarity of Easter-day's Hallelujahs. However, this treatment of the two Sundays is customary in all Cathedrals, and plainly shows that the Stage is not the only place where in order to heighten an intended Effect, the Imagination is played upon by dramatic trickery. Having then no organ duty to perform next Sunday I have it in contemplation to pay you a friendly visit and pass that day under your hospitable roof. I shall certainly put my Theory into practice and be with you next Saturday provided no Circumstances shall have intervened to render my Visit unseasonable in which case you will have time enough I hope to prevent it by the favour of a few lines. Your's most faithfully

O. T. LINLEY.

In March 1830, a year before his death, Ozias and his brother were both dining with Mr Edmund Byng. Several actors were of the party, and also Thomas Moore, who has recorded in his Journal how William Linley sang "Stay, traveller"—a charming song, it may be remarked, with a peculiarly haunting turn in its refrain. Ozias was "in agonies under it" and

The Linleys of Bath

demanded, “‘What dreadful stuff is that?’ ‘Ozias,’ answers William, with a solemn and reproofing voice, ‘it is our father’s.’”

Ozias, as he advanced in years, gradually dropped, his friend tells us, “those theological eccentricities” over which he had once been so hot; and his death was of exemplary piety. It occurred on the 6th of March 1831, and he was the last person to be buried in the vaults of the College chapel. He left all his property to William, but had made an arrangement with him that when he, in turn, died, the family pictures should be given to Dulwich College, where seven of them now appear in the Picture Gallery.

William’s will, made soon after his brother’s, divided his possessions between his two nieces, but before the time came for its being put into execution there was but one niece left. Mary Esther Ward died of consumption in 1833 at the age of twenty-seven, and was laid in the grave of her mother and brother. She was deeply, but by no means gloomily religious, and of a gentle but gay disposition. I have seen the journal which she kept of a foreign tour in company of her uncle and aunt, and which contains a little cabin scene showing the sufferings of the kind, polite Mrs Ward at the hands of a thoroughly uncongenial fellow-passenger. The tone and turn of this are curiously like those of the mother whom Mary did not remember.

William was now the only survivor. He lived the life of the amateur, wrote verses and published a volume containing his own and those of his dead schoolfellow, Charles Leftley—which volume is not to be found in the British Museum; wrote several novels, only one of which is there (and that one,

The Last of the Linleys

I regret to say, I have not found readable), and wrote also a good deal of music, most of which is in the Museum, and much of which has considerable merit. His chief excellence—in spite of Ozias's "agonies," was his singing. By his singing he originally attracted the notice of that friend whom in his letter to his brother-in-law he designates "Poet Bowles," and he was the medium through whom Bowles became acquainted with Coleridge. To William singing as a boy, Coleridge wrote some verses; and of William after his death Bowles wrote the obituary notice that appears in *The Gentleman's Magazine*. It contains a description of his singing which is as obscure as it is interesting. He is said to have been

perhaps the only person living who had the peculiar talent of taking up in the several voices, with the most animated feeling, two tenors, treble and base, the leading parts representing some of the most splendid passages of Handel's choruses so that the auditor might almost consider himself present at a full performance.

The statement sounds as though William Linley possessed the miraculous power of singing four sets of notes at a time—that is, of singing chords. But since this is patently impossible, we must conclude that he could command both an unusual range of natural voice and an unusually successful falsetto, and that he was also a musician so extremely skilled that he could pass from the one register to the other and back again with perfect ease, and thus almost produce the illusion that four men were singing in rapid succession. He was a member of several musical societies, among them being that interesting body, the Madrigal Society, and seems fully to have deserved from his friends the praise which Bowles accords to him of possessing high and honourable principles and "the

The Linleys of Bath

sweetest and kindest temper." But, though he was always courteous, and even perhaps genial, he seems to have had no gift of self-communication, and I doubt whether any living person ever knew him as well as even at the distance of a century we are able to know his sisters and Ozias. His is a pathetic, semi-effaced figure, and nothing of him emerges from the half tones of his portrait except the vivid impression made upon Bowles by his singing.

In St Paul's, Covent Garden, is a tablet to his memory bearing the following inscription :—

In Memory of William Linley Esq. Who departed this life on 6th May 1835 Aged 64 years. The last of a family endowed with genius, He delighted in cultivating his own And in rewarding that of others. His religious feelings were humble and sincere. This tablet is erected by a grateful and affectionate niece whom in life he loved and in death remembered.

Betty Tickell, who was of course the niece in question, was, as her uncle had been, the last of her own generation. She lived for many years at 23 Charlotte Street, Bedford Square, and died there, unmarried, in 1860, when she must have been about seventy-nine. Thus out of the twelve children born to Thomas and Mary Linley, only the two eldest daughters have left descendants, and each of them only through one son. But the charm that belonged to so many of them has not wholly died with them ; it seizes those persons through whose hands their letters pass—as it seized Mr Sichel ; or those who look upon their portraits—as it seized me, many years ago. To impart some feeling of that charm has been the purpose of this volume.

Index

A

ADDISON, Joseph, 156
Aix-la-Chapelle, 149
Ancaster, Duke of, 145
Angelo family, 67, 147, 225, 297, 301, 306, 308
Ashbourne, 221, 266, 307

B

BADMINTON, 5, 11, 12
Bain, Dr, 199, 316
Barclay, Sir Robert, Bart., 221
— Lady Elizabeth Clotilda (née Tickell), 221
— Robert Bridges, 221
— Clotilda Eliza, 221
Barnard, Mr and Mrs R. Maitland, 226, 250
Barnett (or Barnard), Mr, 82, 85
Bate, Dudley, Rev., 147, 186, 221
Bath—
Abbey, 6, 7, 10, 11, 12, 13
Abbey Green, 14
Belmont, 102, 154
Belvedere House, 254, 255
22 Camden Place, 299
Crescent (now Royal), 15, 41, 53, 142, 202
Gay Street, 33
Guildhall, 18
Gyde's Rooms, 41
Henry Street, 17
Kingsdown, 83, 85
Kingsmead Street, 55, 65, 89
Literary and Scientific Institution, 41
Manvers Place, 15, 17
Margaret Chapel (Brock Street), 102, 103
New Assembly Rooms, 41
Orchard Street, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 25, 202
Pierrepoint Place, 15, 16, 17
Pierrepoint Street, 15, 16, 17
Portico, 16
Portland Place, 39
Pump Room, 20
St James, 10-12, 17

Bath—continued

St Michael, 10, 13
Simpson's Rooms, 41
Terrace Walks, 41
Walcot Church, 6, 166
White Hart Inn (Pump Room Hotel), 85
Wiltshire's Rooms (Lower Rooms), 41
Upper Rooms, 41
Batheaston, 7
Bathurst, Dr, 211
Beaver, Mrs, 207
Birch, Mr and Mrs, 185
Birmingham, 228, 268, 269, 280, 281, 283, 284
Bloxam, Mr and Mrs, 221, 273, 274
Blythe, Frances, 208
Bole Hill, Norton, 4
Boscawen, Mrs, 299, 305
Boss, Miss, 161
Boulton, Mr, 282
Bowers, Mr, 55, 66
Bowles, William Lisle, 333, 334
Boyce, Dr, 20, 21
Boyd, Sir John, 238
Brereton, William, 54, 57, 102
Brighton, 185, 186, 311
Bristol, 89, 204, 239
Brozeley, 230
Burney, Fanny, 112, 161, 272, 300
— Susan, 113
— Dr, 148
Byng, Mr Edmund, 331

C

CAERMATHEN, 260
Calais, 72
Cambridge, 79
Canning, Elizabeth, daughter of Mr and Mrs Stratford, 179, 200, 221
Canning, Mr and Mrs Stratford (Mehetabel Patrick), 154, 175, 176, 179, 181-185, 189, 191, 195-201, 203-206, 221, 266
Canterbury, 63
Chamberlaine, Mr, 67, 70

Index

Chester, 79
 Chilcot, Mr, 6, 7
 Clarges, Sir Thomas, 105
 Clifton, 203
 Cocker family, 225, 233, 250, 259,
 279, 296, 297, 299
 Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, 333
 Colman, Mr, 105
 Cooke, Matthew, 221
 Cox family, 271, 272
 Creevey, Thomas, 130
 Crewe, Mrs, 139, 175
 Crouch, Mrs. *See* Phillips, Miss
 Crutwell, Mr, 86

D

DEVONSHIRE, Duchess of, 199
 — Duke of, 266
 Didmarton, 136, 216
 Dodd, Dr, 103
 Dolman, Dr and Mrs, 61, 62
 Dover, 212
 Dublin, 95
 Dulwich, 26, 146, 153, 186, 319, 320,
 325-329, 332
 Dunkirk, 59, 60

E

EAST BURNHAM, 123, 127, 181
 Edwards, George, 179, 180, 201
 Eltham, 233, 234, 237, 238, 241, 243,
 253, 254, 272, 273
 Eton, 297
 Eustace, Clotilda. *See* Tickell, Clotilda
 Ewart, Mr, 58, 87
 — Mr, jun., 58, 59, 63, 67-69, 87, 118
 Exeter, 184, 186

F

"FADDY," servant to Mrs R. B.
 Sheridan, 200, 201
 Fawkener, Mr, 167
 Field, Mr, 59, 60
 Foote, Samuel, 35, 36, 71, 114
 Ford, Dr, 135, 172
 Fox, Charles James, 221
 Freeman, Mrs, 226, 267, 296, 305
 French, Mrs, 225, 250, 281

G

GAINSBOROUGH, Thomas, 8, 23, 24,
 101, 146, 153
 Gandy, Mr, 303
 Garrick, David, 113, 135

Gloucester, 99
 Godwin, William, 254, 255
 Gordon, Mr, 214
 Grenville, Mr Thomas, 88, 98, 99, 106,
 111, 122
 Greville, Charles, 147
 Grimsthorpe, Lincs, 145
 Goldsmith, Oliver, 156

H

HALHED, Nathaniel, 33, 79, 90,
 103
 Hampton Court, 150, 152, 161, 206
 Harington, Dr, 202, 221
 Harrop, Miss, 113
 Harrow, 33, 104
 Hart, Emma (Lady Hamilton), 147
 Herschel, Sir William, 9, 41-43, 325
 Hoadly, Bishop, 211
 Hodges, Captain, 76
 Humphry, Ozias, 20, 101, 221

I

INGLIS, Dr, 272, 273
 Ireland, Jane, 226, 247, 279, 281, 285,
 290
 — Samuel, 226, 250, 281, 282, 296
 — William Henry, 226
 Isleworth, 201
 Iver, Bucks, 310, 312, 316, 317, 318,
 331

J

JACKSON, William, 184, 221
 — E., 36
 Johnson, Mary. *See* Linley, Mrs
 Thomas
 Jordan, Mrs, 181 (note), 260

K

KELLY, Michael, 8, 9, 59, 127, 128,
 154
 Kemble, John, 221
 Knight, Captain, 67, 68, 83
 Kirke, Gervase, eldest daughter of
 Thurstan, 208
 — Thurstan, 208, 209

L

LAMB, Charles, 59
 Lawrance, Rev. George, 308
 Lawrence, Mr, M.P., 165, 209

Index

- Lawrence, Sir Thomas, 153, 221, 269, 273
- Lee, Anne, 254
- Harriet, 254, 255
- Miss (or Mrs) Sophia, 207, 221, 254, 255, 262, 264, 265, 277, 299, 304, 305
- Le Fanu, Mrs Joseph. *See* Sheridan, Alicia
- Le Fanu, Mrs Henry. *See* Sheridan, Anne Elizabeth Hume Crawford
- Leftley, Charles, 166, 332
- Leigh, Mr and Mrs, 201, 204, 221, 266, 307
- Lewin family, 233, 234, 237-239, 241, 242, 246, 248, 257, 297
- Lille 60, 61, 62
- Lindsay, Rev. John, 325
- Linley, Charlotte, fifth daughter of Thomas and Mary, twin sister of Jane Nash, 11, 154, 172, 173
- Elizabeth Ann (Mrs R. B. Sheridan), eldest daughter of Thomas and Mary, 10, 14, 18, 20-40, 42-63, 65-67, 70-81, 83-85, 88-131, 133, 137-141, 143, 145, 146, 153-205, 207, 213-216, 224, 240, 262, 266, 316, 317
- Miss E., 161 (note), 173
- George Frederick, eldest son of Thomas and Mary, 10, 11
- Isabella, daughter of William, senior (Mrs Philpott), 5, 12, 13, 201
- Jane Nash (Mrs Charles Ward), fourth daughter of Thomas and Mary, twin sister to Charlotte, 11, 13, 23, 26, 44, 72, 128, 153, 154, 164, 173, 175, 192, 195, 199, 200, 202, 204, 207, 208, 213, 214-216, 218, 223-317, 321
- Margaret, 12
- Maria, third daughter of Thomas and Mary, 11, 27, 44, 114, 152, 153, 160, 165-167, 190, 191
- Mary (Mrs Richard Tickell), second daughter of Thomas and Mary, 10, 18, 22-24, 43, 53, 79, 102, 107, 114, 117, 127, 130, 141, 143, 147, 149-154, 158-165, 167-174, 179-195, 201, 202, 205, 209, 224, 262, 330
- Ozias Thurston, sixth son of Thomas and Mary, 11, 18, 23, 43, 44, 146, 148, 153, 202-204, 207-213, 216, 217, 257, 266, 314, 319-321, 324-334
- Samuel, fourth son of Thomas and Mary, 10, 13, 21, 23, 24, 27, 44, 114, 146-148, 153, 225
- Thomas, musician, of Bath, son of William, senior, 3, 6-11, 13-22, 24-27, 29, 30, 33, 34, 36, 42-46, 53-55, 57, 58, 62, 63, 65, 66, 72, 78, 79, 87, 92-94, 104, 105, 113, 114, 117-122, 127-129, 132-137, 141, 148, 151, 159, 167, 184-187, 201, 204, 205, 207, 209, 216, 217, 220, 222, 225, 332, 334
- Mrs Thomas, (Mary Johnson), 7, 8, 10, 11, 12, 19, 27, 33, 36, 37, 45-47, 72, 79, 94, 114, 121, 141-143, 151, 159, 163, 164, 186, 187, 204, 207, 218, 220, 221, 225, 228, 231, 242, 243, 248, 250-252, 258, 261, 267, 275-285, 292-295, 297-306, 312, 314, 318, 320, 334
- Thomas, second son of Thomas and Mary, 10, 13, 19-27, 43, 53, 59, 79, 114, 127, 128, 131, 132, 141, 144-146, 153, 191, 221
- Thurston, third son of Thomas and Mary, 10, 11
- William, senior, 3-6, 7, 30, 31, 102, 136, 154, 190, 204, 208
- Mrs William, 19, 154, 165, 204
- William, son of William, senior, 5, 12, 102, 201
- William, seventh son of Thomas and Mary, 11, 18, 27, 135, 148, 153, 166, 173, 202-204, 213-220, 223, 225, 229, 231, 242, 244, 245, 250, 253, 254, 258-261, 263, 272, 274, 275, 277-282, 285, 292, 319, 321-325, 331-334
- William Cary, fifth son of Thomas and Mary, 11, 12
- Linley, near Broseley, Salop, 2, 3, 30
- London—
- Bedford Coffee House, 68, 117
- Bond Street, 225
- Brook Street, 152
- Castle Tavern, Henrietta Street, 68, 82
- Charlotte Street, Bedford Square, 334
- Covent Garden, 22, 26, 105, 127
- Crutched Friars, 63
- Deanery House, St Paul's, 115
- Drury Lane, 9, 60, 128, 143, 148, 151, 207, 216, 226, 227, 267, 312, 322
- Foundling Hospital, 117
- Great Queen Street, 310, 311
- Haymarket, 35
- Hercules Pillars (Tavern), 68
- Hyde Park, 68
- Marylebone Church, 118
- Nassau Street, 226
- Norfolk Street, Strand, 142, 143, 167, 173, 207, 252, 281

Index

London—*continued*

Orchard Street, 128, 133
 Queen Anne Street, 152
 St Clement Danes, 142, 147, 308
 St James, Clerkenwell, 5
 St Paul, Covent Garden, 142, 321, 334
 St Paul's School, 153
 Southampton Street, Covent Garden, 207, 220, 225, 229, 243, 250, 252, 254, 257, 260-262, 265, 266, 274-276, 284, 297, 318
 Staple Inn, 227, 228, 223
 Long, Walter, 33-35, 37, 39, 40, 100
 Lonsdale, Mrs, 225, 248, 250, 281
 Lymington, 228, 251, 252, 253, 313
 Lynn, Mrs, 76

M

MANSHIP, Miss, 118
 Margate, 172, 186
 Matthews, Captain Thomas, 35, 38-40, 45, 50, 52, 54-57, 62-70, 73, 82-88, 100, 221
 — Mrs Thomas, 39, 52, 88
 Merry, Dr, 277
 Midgham, 321
 Mozart, 59
 Moore, Thomas, 48, 61, 97, 117, 331
 Morris, Mr, 261, 273-276, 281, 283, 284

N

NORFOLK, Duke of, 221
 North, Lord, 121
 Norton, Derbyshire, 3, 4, 208, 209
 Norton, Mrs, 48
 Norwich, 203, 210-212

O

OXFORD, 33, 79, 121

P

PAOLI, General, 295
 Palmerston, Lord and Lady, 182
 Parkes family, 225, 281
 Parker, Mr and Mrs, 95
 Paumier, Mr (or Captain), 83, 89, 112
 Pearce, Miss, 221
 Perkins, Dr, 221
 Phillips, Miss (Mrs Crouch), 10, 148, 167,
 Philpott, Richard, 12, 13,
 — Mrs Richard. *See* Linley, Isabella

Polesden, 240, 241, 302, 305, 316, 317
 Porcher family, 225, 252, 259
 Portsmouth, 147, 311
 Pratten, Mr, 158, 186, 225
 — Sidney, 225
 Priestley, Dr, 66

R

REID, Mr, 165
 Reynolds, Sir Joshua, 103
 Richardson, Mr, 147, 165, 204, 302
 Ridley, Sir M., 265
 Roebuck, John Arthur, 150
 Rogers, Samuel, 61
 Rugby, 270-274, 280

S

ST HELIER, Jersey, 322, 324
 St Quentin, 53, 95
 Saunders, Miss, 47, 50, 65, 67, 111
 Sevenoaks, 290
 Sheffield, 228, 231
 Sheridan, Alicia, eldest daughter of Thomas, 14, 29, 33, 34, 38, 40, 44, 45, 52-56, 59, 60, 64, 66, 70, 72, 76, 83-85, 89, 90, 95-97, 104, 117, 196, 201, 203
 — Anne Elizabeth Hume Crawford, second daughter of Thomas, 29, 44, 55, 83, 90, 96, 104, 187, 196, 201
 — Charles Francis, eldest son of Thomas Sheridan, 29, 30, 32, 55, 56, 58, 62, 64-67, 70, 71, 83, 86, 122, 260, 265
 — Mrs Charles, 260
 — Mary, infant daughter of Richard and Elizabeth Ann, 198, 205, 206
 — Richard Brinsley, second son of Thomas, 24, 29, 31, 38-40, 43-45, 48, 49, 52-113, 118-141, 143, 147, 150, 154-157, 160, 165, 175-180, 185, 197-207, 210, 216-219, 222, 223, 227, 240, 241, 250, 260, 265, 267, 268, 279, 280, 292-297, 300, 302, 309, 314, 317, 318, 319
 — Mrs Richard Brinsley. *See* Linley, Elizabeth Ann
 — Mrs, second wife of Richard Brinsley, 221, 317
 — Thomas, 14, 28-30, 40, 43, 44, 67, 83, 86-89, 93-96, 122
 — Mrs Thomas, 28, 48
 — Thomas, son of Richard and Elizabeth Ann, 24, 133, 204, 293, 294, 324

Index

Siddons, Mrs, 158, 181, 221
 Sinclair, Archdeacon, 210, 320, 325-330
 Smith, Miss Mary C., 251, 267, 308, 311
 Snook, Mrs (*née* Ward), 291
 Southampton, 250, 252
 Storace, Mary, 128
 — Mr and Mrs, 127, 225
 — Nancy, 128, 225
 — Stephen, 128
 Swale, John, 118, 119
 Symmons, Mr and Mrs John, 19, 153, 268, 299, 304, 305

T

THORNTHWAITHE, Cumberland, 149
 Thrale, Mrs, 272
 Tickell, Clotilda, mother of John, 149, 221
 — Elizabeth Ann, daughter of Richard and Mary, 158, 159, 182, 186, 188, 201, 207, 254, 256, 257, 259, 262, 263, 265, 277, 299, 300, 310, 316, 318, 324, 334
 — Elizabeth Clotilda. *See* Barclay, Lady
 — John, father of Richard, 149
 — John Ambrose, brother of Richard, 149, 221
 — Richard, 24, 147-152, 162, 164, 165, 167-172, 205, 207
 — Richard, son of Richard and Mary, 158, 159, 186, 207, 316
 — Richard, Mrs, second wife of Richard, 189, 201
 — Samuel, second son of Richard and Mary, 179, 207, 324
 — William, surgeon, 150

Townshend, Lord, 104
 Troward, R., 221 —
 Trusler, Dr, 127
 Trusler, Miss. *See* Mrs Storace

V

VELLORE, 217

W

WALPOLE, Horace, 116
 Walsingham, Captain of the *Thunderer*, 146
 Waltham, 95, 96, 98, 117
 Ward, Charles William, 72, 207, 223, 224, 227-324
 — Mrs Charles William. *See* Linley, Jane Nash
 — Charles Thurstan, son of Charles and Jane, 208, 312, 317
 — Edward, 228, 250, 251, 256, 291, 311, 331
 — Mary Esther, daughter of Charles and Jane, 43, 317, 318, 324, 332
 — Mrs, mother of Edward, Charles and William, 251, 291
 — William Charles, 227, 251, 259, 267, 291, 308
 — William Sparrow, son of Edward, 331
 — the Misses, 251, 253, 318
 Wells, 5, 8, 18, 25, 36, 89, 91, 152, 154, 190, 202, 204, 207
 Westall, Richard, 152, 153, 221
 Weymouth, 182, 183
 Whitehough, near Chapel-en-le-Frith, 208
 Wilkes, John, 102
 Wimborne, 183
 Winchester, 99
 Windsor, 225, 300
 Woodfall, Mr, 263, 285

Parr, when he occasionally came to London, sometimes visited Mrs. Linley, Sheridan's mother-in-law, at her house in Southampton-street, Covent-garden. She was then advanced in years, but I have heard him say, that he could trace, as he thought, in her countenance, many of the traits which he had often admired in Mrs. Sheridan and her sister Mrs. Tickell. Parr said, that a fine woman in years was viewed with a sort of feeling, like that of seeing the temples of the gods in ruins. Her fare was homely; but at her table he did as he liked. To the hospitable interrogation, upon his preparing to dine with her, of "Doctor, what shall I give you for dinner?" his almost invariable answer was, "Nothing, my dear Madam, but a shoulder of mutton; but then you are not to forget the onion-sauce." I mention this to show, that Parr, though fond of good eating, was not an epicure; for a shoulder of mutton, with its perpetual adjunct, onion-sauce, was for many years among his household divinities.

Mrs. Linley, several years after the death of her husband, was desirous of publishing a volume of the posthumous music of that eminent composer. Sheridan undertook to procure the Prince of Wales's permission to dedicate it to his Royal Highness, at the same time promising to write the dedication himself. The subscription was filled, the engraving struck off; weeks and weeks glided away, and no dedication. Her perplexity was mentioned to Parr, who instantly dictated the following, at least as near as I can recollect it.

"To His Royal Highness George
Prince of Wales, &c. &c.

"Sir,—It is the natural wish of one, from whom death has taken the best and tenderest of friends, to seek a laudable solace of her sorrows, by carrying into effect the wishes, that lay the nearest to his heart, whilst living. It was one of the most cherished purposes of my deceased husband, to place this volume at the feet of your Royal Highness, whom he revered as the skilful judge, and loved as the munificent patron, of his favourite art. Under the authority of such an example, and the auspices of such a protection, may I be permitted to hope, that music in this island will vindicate her rank, not merely among the idle amusements, which minister to our pleasures, but among the salutary influences, which soften and amend the heart?

I have the honour to be, &c. &c.

M. LINLEY."

This dedication was not adopted; for not long after it had been sent to Mrs. Linley, Sheridan's arrived. Talking once with him on the subject of dedications in a friend's library, he desired me to take down the first volume of Burney's *History of Music*, and to read to him the dedication of that work to the queen. "There," said he, "there is the true refinement of compliment without adulation."

In the short compass of a few lines are comprised no small degree of the force, and nearly all the graces, and the harmonies of the English language. But Burney did not write it. Johnson wrote it; and on this, as on other occasions, showed himself an accomplished courtier. *Jemmy Boswell* ought to have known that Johnson wrote it. I had it from good authority; besides it is Johnson's internally." It is singular that Boswell, who exerted so much industry in tracing all the papers of this kind which Johnson wrote for his friends, should have omitted this dedication. How truly Johnsonian is the following passage:

"The science of musical sounds has been depreciated as appealing only to the ear, and affording nothing more than a fugitive and temporary delight; but it may justly be considered as the art, which unites corporal with intellectual pleasure, by a species of enjoyment, which gratifies sense, without weakening reason; and which, therefore, the great may cultivate without debasement, and the good may enjoy without depravation." — *New Monthly Magazine*.

THE RIVERSIDE PRESS LIMITED, EDINBURGH.

P. 285. a. Signora Storace was of foreign extraction, but born in London. Her father had considerable celebrity as a bass player, and at one time kept Marybone Gardens, where he was assisted by his wife and sister, who were remarkable for making certain cakes, which they sold at the bar. Before she went abroad, which she did when very young, Sacchini gave her some instructions. Her first appearance was at Florence, whither she accompanied her brother, as second woman to Marchesi in serious opera, and she was very favourably received; but her figure wanting the dignity, and her voice the compass and execution, requisite for that line, induced her to study the gestures and attitudes for which she was afterwards so celebrated in the *Buffa* walk. She was one of the first who had the singular distinction of receiving a benefit at Venice; but several other performers have since reaped the like advantage. She has been mistaken for the *Ingleze*; but the lady distinguished by that appellation was a Miss Davis, who sung at Florence and other places in Italy. After Sig. Storace had travelled over most of Italy, she was engaged with *Bennuci* and Kelly, by an agent of the Emperor of Germany. At Vienna her reception was very flattering, and we have heard that she attracted the particular notice of the great Joseph. His majesty was exceedingly fond of music, and especially so of the comic opera. At Vienna Sig. Storace became acquainted with Dr. Fisher, whose skill on the violin has been so much admired; and in a short time they were married.

7

Their union was

not happy; and at length they were separated, as it was said, by a mandate from the Emperor.—After some years residence in Germany, she returned to her native land, and appeared in the Italian opera, and in concerts, with great success. She made her debut at Drury-lane Theatre about the year 1789.

On his death, in 1796, she resigned her situation at Drury-Lane, in consequence, it is said, of a difference with the Manager, accompanied Mr. Braham to Italy, and, on her return in 1802, was engaged with him at Covent-Garden Theatre, where they made their first appearance in *Chains of the Heart*. She had retired, some time before her death, from the stage, and has left a son by Braham, who, after a long intercourse, in which a kind of dubious acknowledgment of marriage was sustained, threw her off to public disgrace. Her person was short and lusty, and her complexion dark. She had great vocal powers and knowledge of music, and her performance in the operas of *My Grand-Mother*, *No Song no Supper*, *The Cabinet*, &c. &c. never failed to enrapture the audience.

Genl Mag July 1802

11. At Eton, in his 86th year, A. Angelo, esq. sincerely lamented by his family and a large circle of friends. He was a truly worthy character: if he had any faults, they were those of being too hospitable and too charitable for his means, which rendered it necessary for him to toil almost to the latest period of his life. His comfortable board was ever spread for all who chose to visit him; and the needy never went unrelieved from his gate! He retained his bodily powers so well, at his very advanced age, that he gave a lesson in fencing a few days before his death. He was a very respectable character; his manners were elegant and courtly; he was well acquainted with life, and familiarly known to the most distinguished characters in Europe for the last half century. He had long resided in this country, respected by persons of the highest rank, and particularly countenanced by the Royal Family. In the arts of fencing and riding he was long at the head of his profession, and, by his skill in both, brought them into general adoption as necessary branches of fashionable education. He understood all the Continental tongues; and was altogether an accomplished and estimable man.

Genl Mag Sept 1817

Aug. 24. At Herne Hill, near Dulwich, aged 49, Signora Storace, sister of Stephen Storace, the eminent composer. Of her professional talents as a singer and an actress, it is unnecessary to say any thing: they were the delight and admiration of the publick; and certainly she was altogether unrivalled in her particular line. She was not handsome, nor feminine in her person; but one of the most accomplished and agreeable women of her age—fascinating every one by her habitual good humour, her lively and intelligent conversation, and her open and ingenuous character. She had for a few years past retired from the stage; but her house at Herne Hill was a seat of hospitality to numerous respectable friends of both sexes, by whom she was admired and beloved. She has left one son by Mr. Braham, with whom she lived many years.

Genl Mag Jan 1807

18. At Bath, in his 95th year, Walter Long, esq. a gentleman of rather a singular but highly respectable character. He has left landed, funded, and other property, to a vast amount; and for many years was looked on as living parsimoniously. In 1766 he was a candidate for Bath, and lost his election by a majority of only one. He possessed great classical information, and a thorough knowledge of the politics of Europe; the fate of which, to the latest hour of his existence, he never despaired of, having constantly asserted that the Continent would surmount its present calamities and difficulties.

Genl Mag Feb 1807

Ibid. The late Walter Long, esq. of Bath, was of a very antient and respectable Wiltshire family. Notwithstanding his habits were generally supposed to be parsimonious, yet on numerous occasions he was generous and extremely liberal. To many public and loyal subscriptions he contributed with exemplary readiness and spirit; and towards the rebuilding of St. James's church, Bath, he gave the sum of 500l. About 35 years ago, on account of his prudentially relinquishing an inconsiderate promise of marriage that he had made to the accomplished Miss Linley (the late Mrs. Sheridan), he was brought on the stage by that unsparing satirist Mr. Foote, in the character of Mr. Flint, in his facetious comedy of "The Maid of Bath." In 1765 he served the office of sheriff of Wilts. He was the following year a candidate to represent the city of Bath in Parliament, in opposition to the late John Smith, esq. of Combhay; and lost his election by one vote only, which vote was afterwards the subject of contention in the House of Commons, where its validity was ultimately established. He possessed a comprehensive mind and sound judgment, which continued to the last perfect and unimpaired.

Genl Mag Sept 1817

At her son's house, Royal Hibernian School, Phoenix park, Dublin, Alicia, wife of Joseph Lefanu, esq. and sister of the late Rt. Hon. R. B. Sheridan. Mrs. Lefanu was a lady of genius and literary attainments. She was the author of "The Flowers, or the Sylphid Queen, a Fairy Tale," 1810; and "The Sons of Erin, or Modern Sentiment, a Comedy," 1812.

Genl May. Aug 1787

To the verge of

life he felt anxiously warm to the situation of Europe, its politicks, interests, and embarrassments; and possessed a perfect knowledge of every prominent character now acting on that great and gloomy theatre; but he never once despaired of the Continent surmounting its difficulties; of the safety of England he did not entertain a fear. As a scholar, Mr. Long might be placed in a superior class; he was generally well read: and was allowed, by persons of acknowledged taste and learning, to repeat the Odes of his favourite Horace in the true spirit of that inspired Poet, and that with the clearest recollection, to the last month of his very long life. His private charities were extensive and unostentatious, so that his death will be proportionably regretted. Not many years since he renewed the leases of most of his tenants at their old rents, though the estates had, by a fair estimation, risen in value upwards of one hundred thousand pounds. In early life Mr. L. entered largely into the fashionable world, and partook of its various pleasures; but never so far as to injure his own constitution; and, though possessing a large fund of wit, it was so tempered with good humour that it never was known to hurt the feelings of a friend, or wound the reputation of an individual. Such a character, though it may have possessed some errors that imperfect human Nature is ever subject to, yet before so many acknowledged excellences they will fade away and be forgotten; but his steady patriotism, his private charities, and public munificence, will be long held in grateful and affectionate remembrance. On Tuesday, Feb. 3, his remains were carried from Bath, in grand funeral procession, to be interred in the family-vault at Whaddon, near Melksham, co. Wilts.—There have been many reports respecting the distribution of his immense property; but we are assured that there are very few personal legacies, he having outlived an infinite number of friends, to whom, in former wills, he had bestowed handsome tokens of his respect. The interest of the property to the amount of upwards of 200,000l. in the funds, and in the banks, together with the produce of his vast estates, are bequeathed to his sister during her life. The money is to be laid out in land, and added to the other estates; the whole annual income of which, at her decease, is to be equally divided between R. Long, esq. M.P. for Wilts; his brother, John Long, esq. of Melksham; and Daniel Jones, esq. for their respective lives; then to go to the two survivors; and afterwards to the last survivor. At the death of those three gentlemen, it is to concentrate in the eldest son of R. Long, esq. or other male heir.

27. At Clifton, near the Hotwells, Bristol, in her 28th year, Mrs. Tickell, wife of R. T. esq; and sister to Mrs. Sheridan.—A hectic fever, terminating in a rapid consumption, put a period to an exemplary life, brief, indeed, in its duration, but unceasingly employed in the exercise of every gentle virtue. Domestic from choice, she embellished the retired life, and the tender duties she delighted in, with the graces of peculiar talents and accomplishments. The native cheerfulness of conscious, though unassuming, worth, enlivened her manners and conversation; while a graceful simplicity and truth of mind engaged the good will, and interested the feelings, of all who shared her society. To these, her memory will be dear, and the regret for her loss, sincere and enduring. The sufferings of her nearer relations need not be alluded to. This is but the transient expression of a public feeling; for even the indifferent world repines at the unequal doom, when beauty, talents, and virtue, surrounded by all the fond attachments that claim and create affection, fade in the exercise of their lovely energies, and sink into an untimely grave!

Genl May. Nov 1793

At his apartments in Hampton-court-palace, Richard Tickell, esq. one of the commissioners of the Stamp-office. As an author, he is best known by his famous pamphlet, intituled "Anticipation," wherein the manners of our several parliamentary speakers were touched with a truth that was received by all with approbation.—It had frequently been Mr. T's delight to sit and read on a parapet-wall, or kind of platform, before his window, in one of the upper apartments of the palace; he took much delight in the situation, which was constantly filled with flower-pots. About 12 o'clock at noon, while his carriage was waiting to convey himself and family to town for the winter, Mrs. T. left the room but for a moment; and on her return, not finding him there, and recollecting that the window had been opened at the time of quitting him, she ran into an adjoining chamber, which commanded a view of the garden beneath, where she beheld her husband, lying on the ground; but, before she reached the fatal spot, he had expired. By what unhappy cause, or by what means, he fell, never can be known to a certainty. Mrs. Tickell is almost in a state of distraction; she had found in him the most amiable companion, and her affection proved that she was sensible of his value. He has left three children, by a former wife, the sister of the lovely Mrs. Sheridan, who, with his beautiful widow, the daughter of Capt. Ley, of the Be- rington East Indiaman, are destined to lament a kind father, an affectionate husband, a valuable member of society, and an ornament to the literary world.—Mr. Sheridan, perhaps,

interment in the family-vault with great funeral pomp, from Margate, for her remains were carried, on the 19th, since dead; and John, born March 28, 1767, born March 3, 1763; Anne, born in 1765, of Gower-street; Henry, the present lord, Aug. 2, 1782, married to — Tyler, esq.

The Children of Thomas & Mary Linley

Name	Birth or Baptism	Married	Died or buried	Age
George Fred ^k	12 th March 1753	—	early	—
Elizabeth Ann	7 th 5 th Sept 1754	R. B. Sheriden 13 th April 1773	1792	38 ⁹
Thomas	5 th May 1756	—	5 th Aug. 1778	22
Mary	4 th Jan ^y . 1758	Tickell July 1780	27 th July 1787	29
Thurstan	15 th May 1759	—	May 1763	4
Samuel	23 rd June 1760	—	6 th Dec. 1778 ¹⁷⁸¹	18
William Cary	8 th Sept 1761	—	Oct 1762	1
Maria	10 th Oct 1763	—	5 th Sept 1784	21
Ozias	22 nd Aug. 1765	—	6 th March 1831	66
Jane Nash	18 th January 1768 ¹⁷⁶⁷	Charles Ward 24 Sept 1800	January 1806 at I Ver.	39 38
Charlotte	18 th Jan ^y 1768	—	early womanhood	—
William	27 th Feb ^y . 1771	—	6 th May 1835	64

The pencil figures are from Archell's Sketches.

